RL 000-30.1F 11/96

VOLUME I

# Computer Chips and Paper Clips

## Technology and Women's Employment

Heidi I. Hartmann, Robert E. Kraut, and Louise A. Tilly,
Editors

Panel on Technology and Women's Employment
Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues
Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education
National Research Council

NATIONAL ACADEMY PRESS
Washington, D.C. 1986

**National Academy Press • 2101 Constitution Ave., NW • Washington, DC 20418**

NOTICE: The project that is the subject of this report was approved by the Governing Board of the National Research Council, whose members are drawn from the councils of the National Academy of Sciences, the National Academy of Engineering, and the Institute of Medicine. The members of the committee responsible for the report were chosen for their special competences and with regard for appropriate balance.

This report has been reviewed by a group other than the authors according to procedures approved by a Report Review Committee consisting of members of the National Academy of Sciences, the National Academy of Engineering, and the Institute of Medicine.

The National Research Council was established by the National Academy of Sciences in 1916 to associate the broad community of science and technology with the Academy's purposes of furthering knowledge and advising the federal government. The Council operates in accordance with general policies determined by the Academy under the authority of its congressional charter of 1863, which establishes the Academy as a private, nonprofit, self-governing membership corporation. The Council has become the principal operating agency of both the National Academy of Sciences and the National Academy of Engineering in the conduct of their services to the government, the public, and the scientific and engineering communities. It is administered jointly by both Academies and the Institute of Medicine. The National Academy of Engineering and the Institute of Medicine were established in 1964 and 1970, respectively, under the charter of the National Academy of Sciences.

This project has been supported by funding from the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, the National Commission for Employment Policy, the Economic Development Administration of the U.S. Department of Commerce, and by the National Research Council (NRC) Fund. The NRC Fund is a pool of private, discretionary, nonfederal funds that is used to support a program of Academy-initiated studies of national issues in which science and technology figure significantly. The NRC Fund consists of contributions from a consortium of private foundations including the Carnegie Corporation of New York, the Charles E. Culpeper Foundation, the William and Flora Hewlett Foundation, the John D. and Catherine T. MacArthur Foundation, the Andrew W. Mellon Foundation, the Rockefeller Foundation, and the Alfred P. Sloan Foundation; the Academy Industry Program, which seeks annual contributions from companies that are concerned with the health of U.S. science and technology and with public policy issues with technology content; and the National Academy of Sciences and the National Academy of Engineering endowments.

Library of Congress Cataloging in Publication Data

National Research Council (U.S.). Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. Panel on Technology and Women's Employment.
Computer chips and paper clips.

Bibliography: p.
Includes index.
Contents: v. 1. [without special title]
1. Women white collar workers—Effect of technological innovations on. 2. Office practice—Automation. 3. Microelectronics—Social aspects. 4. Women—Employment. 5. Women—Employment—Government policy—United States. I. Hartmann, Heidi I. II. Kraut, Robert E. III. Tilly, Louise A. IV:. Title.
HD6331.18.M39N38 1986 331.4'8165137'0973 86-18113

ISBN 0-309-03688-7

Printed in the United States of America

# Panel on Technology and Women's Employment

LOUISE A. TILLY (*Chair*), Committee on Historical Studies, Graduate Faculty, New School for Social Research
TAMAR D. BERMANN, Work Research Institutes, Oslo, Norway
FRANCINE D. BLAU, Department of Economics and Institute of Labor and Industrial Relations, University of Illinois
DENNIS CHAMOT, Professional Employees Department, AFL-CIO, Washington, D.C.
MARTIN L. ERNST, Arthur D. Little, Inc., Cambridge, Mass.
ROSLYN FELDBERG, Massachusetts Nurses Association, Boston, Mass.
WILLIAM N. HUBBARD, JR., Hickory Corners, Mich.
GLORIA T. JOHNSON, International Union of Electronic, Technical, Salaried, and Machine Workers, AFL-CIO, Washington, D.C.
ROBERT E. KRAUT, Bell Communications Research, Inc., Morristown, N.J.
SHIRLEY M. MALCOM, American Association for the Advancement of Science, Washington, D.C.
MICHAEL J. PIORE, Department of Economics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology
FREDERICK A. ROESCH, Citicorp, New York
TERESA A. SULLIVAN, Population Research Center, University of Texas
DONALD J. TREIMAN, Department of Sociology, University of California, Los Angeles
ROBERT K. YIN, COSMOS Corporation, Washington, D.C.
PATRICIA ZAVELLA, Merrill College, University of California, Santa Cruz

HEIDI I. HARTMANN, Study Director
LUCILE A. DIGIROLAMO, Staff Associate
WILLIAM A. VAUGHAN, JR., Staff Assistant

# Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues

ALICE S. ILCHMAN (*Chair*), President, Sarah Lawrence College
CECILIA P. BURCIAGA, Office of the Dean and Vice Provost, Stanford University
CYNTHIA FUCHS EPSTEIN, Graduate Center, City University of New York, and Russell Sage Foundation, New York
LAWRENCE M. KAHN, Department of Economics and Institute of Labor and Industrial Relations, University of Illinois
GENE E. KOFKE, Montclair, N.J.
ROBERT E. KRAUT, Bell Communications Research, Inc., Morristown, N.J.
JEAN BAKER MILLER, Stone Center, Wellesley College
ELEANOR HOLMES NORTON, Georgetown University Law Center
GARY ORFIELD, Department of Political Science, University of Chicago
NAOMI R. QUINN, Department of Anthropology, Duke University
ISABEL V. SAWHILL, The Urban Institute, Washington, D.C.
ROBERT M. SOLOW, Department of Economics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology
LOUISE A. TILLY, Committee on Historical Studies, Graduate Faculty, New School for Social Research
DONALD J. TREIMAN, Department of Sociology, University of California, Los Angeles

# Contents

CONTENTS, VOLUME II ........................... viii

PREFACE ........................................ xi

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS ................................ xv

1. TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE AND WOMEN WORKERS IN THE OFFICE ........................ 1
   - Technological Change, 6
     - Information Technologies, 7
     - Social Context of Technological Change, 10
     - Output and Employment: Trends and Interpretations, 13
   - Women's Employment, 18
     - Overview, 18
     - Why Technology May Affect Women Differentially, 19

2. HISTORICAL PATTERNS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE ................................. 24
   - The Telephone and Telephone Operators, 25
   - Workers in Printing and Publishing, 29
   - The Automated Office and Its Workers, 32
     - Secretaries, 33
     - Accountants and Bookkeepers, 38
     - Insurance Clerks, 40
     - Bank Tellers, 44
   - Retail Clerks, 48
   - Nursing and Nurses, 52
   - Conclusions, 58

3. EFFECTS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE: EMPLOYMENT LEVELS AND OCCUPATIONAL SHIFTS ........ 62
Problems in Employment Projections, 63
  Underlying Factors, 63
  Data Problems, 66
The Supply of Women Workers, 68
  Labor Force Participation Rates, 68
  Projections of Labor Force Participation Rates, 70
  Projections of Age-Specific Rates, 72
  Other Features of Women's Labor Force Participation, 73
  Educational Attainment of the Labor Force, 75
The Potential Effects of Technological Change, 79
  The Influence of Labor Supply, 79
  The Demand for Workers, 81
  Unemployment, 83
Recent Trends in Clerical Employment, 86
  Overall Growth, 86
  Occupational Shifts Within Clerical Work, 88
  Demographic Trends in Clerical Employment, 89
  Sources of Change in Clerical Work, 96
Outlook for Clerical Employment, 103
  Overall Growth, 103
  Occupational Shifts, 111
  Job Loss and Displaced Workers, 124
Conclusion, 125

4. EFFECTS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE: THE QUALITY OF EMPLOYMENT ........ 127
Employment Quality, 127
  Defining Employment Quality, 129
  Workers' Satisfaction and Attitudes, 131
  Job Content: Job Fragmentation and the Deskilling Debate, 136
  Working Conditions, 143
  Economic Considerations, 148
  Conclusion, 150
Implementing Technological Change and Improving Employment Quality, 150
  The Role of Managers, 151
  The Role of Workers, 157
  Conclusion, 165

5. CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS ......... 167
  Summary, 167
  Education, Training, and Retraining, 170
  Employment Security and Flexibility, 172
  Expansion of Women's Job Opportunities, 173
  Adaptive Job Transitions, 175
  Identification and Dissemination of Good Technological Design and Practice, 177
  Worker Participation, 178
  Monitoring Health Concerns, 179
  Data and Research Needs, 179
  Epilogue, 181

REFERENCES ........................................ 183

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF PANEL MEMBERS AND STAFF ........................................ 201

INDEX ........................................ 207

# Contents

## Volume II: Case Studies and Policy Perspectives

I. OVERVIEW
Technology, Women, and Work: Policy Perspectives
*Eli Ginzberg*

II. CASE STUDIES OF WOMEN WORKERS AND INFORMATION TECHNOLOGY
The Technological Transformation of White-Collar Work: A Case Study of the Insurance Industry
*Barbara Baran*
"Machines Instead of Clerks": Technology and the Feminization of Bookkeeping
*Sharon Hartman Strom*
New Technology and Office Tradition: The Not-So-Changing World of the Secretary
*Mary C. Murphree*
Integrated Circuits/Segregated Labor: Women in Three Computer-Related Occupations
*Myra Strober and Carolyn Arnold*

## III. TECHNOLOGY AND TRENDS IN EMPLOYMENT

Women's Employment and Technological Change: A Historical Perspective
*Claudia Goldin*
Recent Trends in Clerical Employment: The Impact of Technological Change
*H. Allan Hunt and Timothy L. Hunt*
Restructuring Work: Temporary, Part-time, and At-Home Employment
*Eileen Appelbaum*

## IV. POLICY PERSPECTIVES

Employer Policies in the Application of Office System Technology to Clerical Work
*Alan F. Westin*
New Office and Business Technologies: The Structure of Education and (Re)Training Opportunities
*Bryna Shore Fraser*
The New Technology and the New Economy: Some Implications for Equal Employment Opportunity
*Thierry J. Noyelle*
Managing Technological Change: Responses of Government, Employers, and Trade Unions in Western Europe and Canada
*Felicity Henwood and Sally Wyatt*

# Preface

Striking advances in microelectronic and telecommunications technology have transformed many worlds of work. These changes have revolutionized information storage, processing, and retrieval, with immediate and long-range consequences for clerical work. Since women—nearly 13 million of them—are the overwhelming majority of clerical workers, they are and will be disproportionately affected by this type of technological change. Jobs may be created or eliminated, but they have also been and will certainly continue to be transformed. So far, knowledge about these large processes of change has been scattered and incomplete. There is great need for more systematic evaluation and understanding of this technological change and its specific effects on the conditions of and opportunities for women's employment.

In light of this need, the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues established its Panel on Technology and Women's Employment in March 1984. The tasks of the panel included gathering together what is now known on the subject; identifying areas in which research is most needed and commissioning scholars to undertake research for the committee; preparing this report, which discusses the available research and proposes both research and policy recommendations; and organizing a conference to present the findings and recommendations. The panel's work was supported by the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, the National Commission for Employment Policy, the Economic Development Administration of the U.S. Department of Commerce, and the National Research Council Fund.

The panel benefited greatly from earlier work of National Research Council committees that have posed and examined questions about women's employment. *Women, Work, and Wages: Equal Pay for Jobs of Equal Value* (1981), the report of the Committee on Occupational Classification and Analysis, surveyed both earnings differentials between men and women and the relationship of these differentials to occupational segregation, and evaluated the usefulness of job evaluation plans and occupational reclassification as tools to achieve pay equity. The panel's parent body, the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, established in 1981, has produced a volume of essays, *Sex Segregation in the Workplace: Trends, Explanations, Remedies* (1984), and a full report, *Women's Work, Men's Work: Sex Segregation on the Job* (1986).

This earlier work provides background material on the issues that faced the panel: the rapid introduction of new technologies in clerical work in the last five years and contradictory interpretations about its consequences in the short and longer run. To what extent do current changes differ from earlier ones? Is the new microelectronic and telecommunication technology creating or eliminating jobs? In what ways is it affecting the quality of employment for those whose job organization and content are being transformed? Are there differential effects that depend on the skill, occupation, industry, or demographic characteristics, such as minority status or age of workers? If jobs disappear or change drastically, what kind of support—training, retraining, relocation—might be needed for displaced workers? What institutional arrangements might be necessary or desirable for planning and implementing change or devising support programs?

The panel's answers to these questions are contained in this volume. Many of the research papers commissioned by the panel are published in *Volume II: Case Studies and Policy Perspectives.* (A list of the contents of Volume II precedes this preface.)

On the basis of its examination of available data and research that identifies the recent and possible future effects of technological change on the quantity and quality of women's paid employment opportunities, the panel expects that, over the next 10 years, the sometimes contradictory patterns of the present will continue. The changes—both the slowdown of growth in clerical employment and the ongoing shifts in the distribution of clerical jobs—merit policy attention because of their magnitude. Under these conditions, some workers are likely to be caught in unforeseen transitions and become unemployed. Minority women, older women, and those with low levels of education or training may find such transitions especially difficult. For new entrants to the labor market it may be hard to find entry-level jobs. Changes in job content may cause skill mismatch between available workers and available jobs. We do not expect that the current rate or type of technological change will be so great as to require fundamental alterations in employment policy regarding women. We offer policy recommendations directed toward easing what could be difficult transitions for some workers in terms of lost jobs or reductions in employment quality even in the best case. The large degree of uncertainty about our central conclusion, however, leads us to propose more far-reaching policies in the event that the future holds a more severe set of changes than we now expect. Recommendations about research and data needs are also offered.

In sum, this report reveals the relationships that exist between and among various groups, of which women workers are but one, who share significant interests in solving problems linked to technological change, yet maintain differences about solutions and the distribution of costs. The panel's recommendations are designed quite explicitly to highlight those relationships and shared interests in order to promote agreement about goals and the means to achieve them.

LOUISE A. TILLY, *Chair*
Panel on Technology and
Women's Employment

# Acknowledgments

A report such as this is a collective product, and it is a pleasure to thank the many people involved in producing it. The Panel on Technology and Women's Employment consists of academic scholars in several relevant disciplines, experts in the design and application of technology, and business and labor leaders. Although panel members held differing views and frequently voiced differences of opinion, each one contributed generously to the group endeavor. Drafts of specific parts of the report were prepared by both individuals and working groups, and many individuals prepared memoranda commenting on those early drafts. Panel member Robert Kraut deserves special acknowledgment for drafting all of Chapter 4. The process of integrating the materials and sections written by members, consultants, and the study director was truly collective. That process was exemplary; I appreciate it deeply and thank all those involved.

In carrying out its tasks, the panel commissioned a review of recent research findings, an inventory of data sources, an analysis of trends in clerical employment, and 14 scholarly papers. The panel also held a workshop at which researchers presented their findings in areas identified as central to the problem. These materials, as well as the valuable and informed intellectual exchange on fundamental issues between authors and panel members, were significant contributions to our inquiry.

In addition to the panel members and authors of commissioned papers, I would like to express my appreciation to the panel's staff. The study director, Heidi I. Hartmann, took major responsibility for overall rewriting and editing of the varied prose styles and sometimes intellectually untidy contributions of the panel. This she accomplished in addition to coordinating the process, re-

cruiting expert papers, herself serving as an expert, finding data and analyzing them when needed, and administering the ongoing work of the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. She has been a strong and incomparably valuable resource for the panel; we sincerely thank her for her important contribution to our efforts. We also thank Lucile DiGirolamo, staff associate, for her organizational expertise and unflappable calm. In addition to organizing the panel's meetings, recording minutes, and planning the dissemination conference for our report, she kept track of the numerous source materials used in our work. William A. Vaughan, Jr., served as staff assistant during the second year of the project, as did Katherine Autin and Rita Conroy during the first year. They aided our work in innumerable ways, not the least of which was the word processing of our report. Commission staff Diane Goldman, Christine McShane, Beverly Blakey, and Suzanne Donovan also contributed to the report. Micaela di Leonardo, now at Yale University, served as a consultant to the panel early in its work; she contacted many researchers working in the field and solicited their cooperation in our efforts. Jackie George of Wheaton College and Victoria Threllfall of Bennington College served as interns at early and late stages of the project, respectively, and provided research assistance. To all of them we owe our thanks.

Several members of the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues—Cynthia Epstein, Lawrence Kahn, and Isabel Sawhill—reviewed a draft version of this report; we thank them for their prompt and useful response. We also thank Alice S. Ilchman, chair of the committee, for the many ways in which she facilitated the panel's work. Members of the Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education and the monitor appointed by the Report Review Committee of the National Academy of Sciences thoroughly reviewed a draft of the report and made several helpful suggestions. In addition, the report was helpfully reviewed by several experts outside the Academy structure: Vary Coates of the Office of Technology Assessment of the U.S. Congress; Carol Romero, Sara Toye, and Stephen Baldwin of the National Commission for Employment Policy; and Allan Hunt and Timothy Hunt of the Upjohn Institute. Eugenia Grohman, associate director for reports for the commission, contributed substantially to the report's clarity through her insightful editing. David A. Goslin, executive director of the commission, has our appreciation for his continued support of the work of the committee and its panels.

Several organizations made this report possible through their financial support. We thank both the organizations and their representatives who provided liaison with the panel. At the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, we thank Collis Phillips, Mary Murphree, and Roberta McKay. In addition, we would like to recognize the interest and strong support of the project shown by Lenora Cole-Alexander, former director of the Women's Bureau. Carol Romero and her staff at the National Commission for Employment Policy provided much helpful information as well as sustained interest. Beverly Milkman and Richard Walton, at the Economic Development Administration, U.S. Department of Commerce, aided us with a grant to allow us to complete the project in a timely matter. Crucial early funding was provided by the National Research Council Fund.

LOUISE A. TILLY

# Computer Chips and Paper Clips

# 1

# Technological Change and Women Workers in the Office

The employment effects of technological change have again become an issue of public concern. In particular, questions have been raised about future employment opportunities for women workers because many of the new developments—especially in telecommunications and microprocessing—have already dramatically altered work involving information processing, an area of work dominated by women. Recent research suggests that automation in the clerical sector is altering the numbers and types of jobs available, the nature of jobs and their geographic location, working conditions, and career opportunities. A major quantitative study recently predicted that the number of clerical jobs in the economy will decline by 1995, not only relatively but also absolutely (Leontief and Duchin, 1984), although this prediction is controversial. Earlier waves of automation in office work also raised fears of unemployment, yet clerical, professional, technical, and managerial employees have increased their share of the labor force in every decade since at least 1940 (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a).

Is the present situation different? For the past several decades, as employment in the U.S. economy has continued to shift from agriculture and manufacturing to services, the latter sector has absorbed large numbers of new workers, particularly women and young people. Technological developments have contributed to the introduction of new products and services that provide new kinds of jobs. Sectoral shifts in demand, accompanied by economic growth, historically have produced better opportunities and wages for some workers. Two striking examples for women workers are the nineteenth-century shift of young women workers from agriculture to manufacturing and the recent shift of black women from agriculture and domestic service to clerical positions. Economy-wide, technological change is credited with contributing to productivity growth, standard of living increases, and generally higher wages. In the last decade, service industries have adopted new strategies, reorganized work, and introduced new machines to increase productivity. If productivity gains increase substantially in the service sector, will it continue to generate enough jobs to absorb all the workers seeking employment? What kinds of jobs will they be? Will they offer safe and healthy working conditions, job stability, good wages, and opportunities for advancement? Both future levels of employment and the "quality" of work are closely related to the introduction and use of new technologies.

This report identifies and analyzes the effects of technological change on both the quantity and quality of women's paid employment. It focuses particularly on innovations in information processing and telecommunications and their applications in offices—past, present, and likely future. The interest of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment is in determining whether women may be differentially affected by these innovations relative to men and, if so, how; to what extent women of different ages, educational backgrounds, and race and ethnic groups may be affected differently; and what factors may be shaping these effects.

The "machine" aspects of technological change in office automation have captured the public imagination, but they are only part of the picture. They have drawn the attention of scholars, workers, employers, and policy makers to a much more pervasive set of changes in the organization of work, its geographic location, and the characteristics of workers. Hence, when the report examines employment effects resulting from technological change in microprocessing and telecommunications (information technology or "telematics"), it includes the wider changes in work organization and composition of the labor force as well as the more immediate effects of the new machines themselves.

In seeking to determine the effects of technological change on women's paid employment, the report focuses on new technologies in clerical occupations, both because the technical developments in these occupations are dramatic and appear to have been widely implemented and because so many women work in these jobs. Clerical occupations are a diverse group, ranging from the "typical" office ones of secretaries, typists, and file clerks to bill collectors, interviewers, telephone operators, dispatchers, mail carriers, insurance adjusters, bank tellers, and proofreaders.[1] Table 1-1 displays the number of workers in clerical occupations in the 1980 census (16.9 million), with the number and percent female in each. The five clerical occupations with the largest number of workers were secretaries (3.9 million), bookkeepers and accounting clerks (1.8 million), general office clerks (1.6 million), typists (0.7 million), and general office supervisors (0.6 million). For women clerical workers, the first four largest occupations were the same, but general office supervisors (0.4 million) were in seventh place, below receptionists (0.5 million) and bank tellers (0.5 million). (Cashiers, another large occupation—1.7 million and about 85 percent female—often thought of as clerical workers, were reclassified in the 1980 census as sales workers.) The 13.0 million women clerical workers represented more than three-fourths of all clerical workers and more than one-third of all employed women workers in 1980.

---

[1] There are many definitions of clerical occupations; conceptually, clerical work is not a clear category, and the boundaries are difficult to delineate. This report generally uses the 1980 census classification of "administrative support workers" as its definition of clerical workers, but notes significant changes that have occurred in the government classifications. The most typical clerical occupations, those that would be regarded as clerical workers in any classification system—secretaries, stenographers, typists, file clerks, bookkeepers, accounting and financial clerks, and general office clerks—account for 8.9 million, or more than half of the 16.8 million workers identified as administrative support workers in the 1980 census.

In reviewing data and research on employment trends and on the development and implementation of new information technologies in several clerical occupations and sectors, the report seeks to identify both the positive and negative aspects of this wave of technological change and to reduce the uncertainty surrounding estimates of the likely size, incidence, nature, and timing of the effects. The report also considers how employers' decisions to adopt and implement new technologies and workers' participation in these processes can affect outcomes. Finally, the panel identifies and recommends private and public policies that can alleviate negative effects, promote improvements in women's employment opportunities, and produce a more humane work environment for all.

The remainder of this chapter first defines technological change and describes some recent and anticipated changes in information technologies. It then discusses the measurement and characteristics of technological change and explores in a schematic way the economic and social context of technological change and the employment effects that can result. It next describes women's employment situations and explains why the panel expects differential effects from technological change for women workers.

Chapter 2 discusses selected examples of technological change in communications and information processing and considers especially its effects on women's employment levels, absolutely and relative to men, and on the content and quality of work. The effects discussed include indirect, unforeseen, and uneven effects. These topics are examined in several critical types of women's employment: communications work and clerical work in information and data processing, with a comparative look at retailing and nursing. The chapter also considers briefly how workers have responded to technological change in these cases and how managers' and workers' interests have differed and coincided.

Chapter 3 analyzes the current and future effects of technological change on the levels of employment and the structure of occupations and considers changes in both the supply and demand of workers. It reviews projections made by the Bureau of Labor Statistics and presents the panel's estimates of the most

TABLE 1-1 Employment of Administrative Support Occupations in 1980

| Occupation | Total Employment | Percent Female | Female Employment |
|---|---|---|---|
| Administrative support occupations | 16,851,398 | 77.1 | 12,997,076 |
| Supervisors, administrative support occupations | 1,056,710 | 47.1 | 497,668 |
| Supervisors, general office | 631,337 | 56.1 | 354,410 |
| Supervisors, computer equipment operators | 42.142 | 29.4 | 12,392 |
| Supervisors, financial records processors | 157,409 | 49.0 | 77,172 |
| Chief communications operators | 66,765 | 34.3 | 22,898 |
| Supervisors, distribution, scheduling, and adjustment clerks | 159,057 | 19.4 | 30,796 |
| Computer equipment operators | 408,475 | 59.0 | 241,155 |
| Computer operators | 384.392 | 58.9 | 226,354 |
| Peripheral equipment operators | 24,083 | 61.5 | 14,801 |
| Secretaries, stenographers, and typists | 4,656,955 | 98.3 | 4,579,938 |
| Secretaries | 3,870,582 | 98.8 | 3,823,248 |
| Stenographers | 85,785 | 90.7 | 77,841 |
| Typists | 700,588 | 96.9 | 678,849 |
| Information clerks | 894,178 | 85.4 | 763,561 |
| Interviewers | 134,002 | 78.0 | 104,582 |
| Hotel clerks | 61,217 | 68.2 | 41,756 |
| Transportation ticket and reservation agents | 99,449 | 57.5 | 57,161 |
| Receptionists | 516,498 | 95.8 | 494,800 |
| Information clerks, n.e.c. | 83,012 | 78.6 | 65,262 |
| Nonfinancial records processing | 965,107 | 77.2 | 745,372 |
| Classified-ad clerks | 13,552 | 77.6 | 10,521 |
| Correspondence clerks | 19,309 | 81.5 | 15,741 |
| Order clerks | 311,321 | 67.4 | 209,871 |
| Personnel clerks | 75,235 | 87.4 | 65,759 |
| Library clerks | 140,731 | 81.2 | 114,294 |
| File clerks | 277,592 | 79.7 | 221,350 |
| Records clerks | 127,367 | 84.7 | 107,836 |
| Financial records processing | 2,254,084 | 88.4 | 1,991.619 |
| Bookkeepers and accounting clerks | 1,827,890 | 89.7 | 1,640,233 |
| Payroll clerks | 159,292 | 83.3 | 132,622 |
| Billing clerks | 129,380 | 88.9 | 115,020 |
| Cost and rate clerks | 85,855 | 68.4 | 58,731 |
| Billing, posting, calculating machine operators | 51,667 | 87.1 | 45,013 |
| Duplicating, mail, office machine operators | 58,671 | 65.6 | 38,462 |
| Duplicating machine operators | 18,822 | 61.0 | 11,484 |
| Mail and paper handling machine operators | 7,052 | 62.3 | 4,390 |
| Office machine operators, n.e.c. | 32,797 | 68.9 | 22,588 |
| Communications equipment operators | 308,690 | 89.5 | 276,148 |
| Telephone operators | 292,165 | 91.0 | 265,938 |
| Telegraphers | 7,604 | 35.7 | 2,711 |
| Communications equipment operators, n.e.c. | 8,921 | 84.1 | 7,499 |

TABLE 1-1 (*Continued*)

| Occupation | Total Employment | Percent Female | Female Employment |
|---|---|---|---|
| Mail and message distribution clerks | 773,826 | 29.6 | 229,096 |
| Postal clerks | 267,035 | 35.8 | 95,511 |
| Mail carriers, postal service | 256,593 | 12.9 | 33,179 |
| Other mail clerks | 167,973 | 47.3 | 79,425 |
| Messengers | 82,225 | 25.5 | 20,981 |
| Material recording, scheduling, and distributing | 1,662,256 | 34.4 | 571,300 |
| Dispatchers | 94,830 | 31.2 | 29,568 |
| Production coordinators | 254,625 | 44.2 | 112,539 |
| Traffic, shipping, and receiving clerks | 481,958 | 23.6 | 113,554 |
| Stock and inventory clerks | 570,906 | 34.7 | 198,345 |
| Meter readers | 41,407 | 10.2 | 4,239 |
| Weighers, measurers, and checkers | 72,040 | 36.6 | 26,348 |
| Samplers | 2,542 | 45.5 | 1,157 |
| Expediters | 106,146 | 53.9 | 57,242 |
| Material recording, n.e.c. | 37,802 | 74.9 | 28,308 |
| Adjusters and investigators | 515,666 | 62.3 | 321,234 |
| Insurance adjusters, examiners, investigators | 163,586 | 60.2 | 98,407 |
| Noninsurance investigators and examiners | 243,616 | 62.4 | 151,951 |
| Eligibility clerks, social welfare | 24,128 | 81.8 | 19,744 |
| Bill and account collectors | 84,336 | 60.6 | 51,132 |
| Miscellaneous administrative support occupations | 3,296,780 | 83.2 | 2,741,523 |
| General office clerks | 1,648,934 | 82.1 | 1,353,251 |
| Bank tellers | 494,851 | 91.2 | 451,465 |
| Proofreaders | 27,321 | 79.1 | 21,610 |
| Data-entry keyers | 378,094 | 92.4 | 349,477 |
| Statistical clerks | 139,174 | 75.0 | 104,345 |
| Teachers' aides | 206,695 | 92.7 | 191,564 |
| Administrative support, n.e.c. | 401,711 | 67.2 | 269,811 |

NOTE: n.e.c., not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Data on total employment from Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Table 2.1(a)); data on female employment and percent female from Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Table 2.4); based on 1980 decennial census data.

plausible worst case. The chapter also examines recent and projected shifts in the demand for various occupations.

Chapter 4 analyzes the current and likely future effects of technological change on employment quality and examines how job content changes in terms of autonomy, responsibility, and knowledge. The chapter considers workers' attitudes and job satisfaction, computer-based monitoring and pacing, telecommuting, and other aspects of job quality. It also explores the roles of managers and workers in implementing new technologies and improving employment quality.

Chapter 5 identifies some remaining areas of uncertainty, particularly with regard to the panel's analysis of likely future change. The panel offers recommendations to facilitate the mutual adaptation of technology and employment. The panel concludes that the problems posed by the new technologies (particularly for women workers) are capable of solution (1) through public and private policies that increase opportunities for women workers to benefit from change—by means of education, training, and equal employment opportunity—and that provide assistance to those who become unemployed as a result of change; (2) through the development of models for collaborative decision making and their dissemination; and (3) through research on the effects of technology and alternative ways to implement it.

## TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE

Much recent technological change involves the systematic use of new scientific knowledge in the production of goods and services. Earlier technological change, which could be called inventive technology, was episodic and unpredictable; its experiential, noncumulative character limited its applications. Starting around the turn of this century, however, scientific research began to substitute for random inventions and to produce solutions to socially defined problems, and methodical scientific research now feeds technology with potential solutions on a continuous, regular basis. This relatively recent approach has become the dominant mechanism of technological change, although discontinuous invention by imaginative individuals has by no means disappeared: for example, that quintessential twentieth-century invention, the Xerox photocopy method, was developed in 1938 by a creative patent attorney working independently with an unemployed physicist; they could not sell their idea to any large office machine supplier (*Washington Post*, August 21, 1985:B1–B2).

Built on a scientific base in addition to inventors' efforts, applications have become more flexible; contemporary technological change both provides more choice and generates continuing change. Today, technological change is something humans decide to do, and it can be directed in ways to produce positive results. Scientific knowledge and inventive technology make change feasible; social decisions, shaped by cultural attitudes as well as economic considerations, determine where change occurs and what is produced.

Technological change alters the goods and services that are produced or the methods by which they are produced. It is presumed that such alterations increase productivity or competitive advantage. These alterations produce increased output with the same inputs (or reduce or make less costly the inputs needed to produce the same output), improve the quality of the outputs, or create entirely new products or services. Technological change is often conceived simply as the application of innovation in science and engineering to production—for example, the development of rubber, the telephone, penicillin, ceramics, or computers. However, it also encompasses new organization of production or distribution processes—the assembly line, typing pool, or self-service. Innovation and the reorganization of production also occur amidst general changes in the uses of capital and labor and the location of both these factors. Technological change and its concomitants, by this very broad definition, have the potential to affect all areas of social life, including art and literature. This report confines its attention to technological change that occurs in the workplace and has an impact on paid employment, particularly on women workers in clerical jobs. Other non-workplace-based technological changes—for example, birth control and household technologies—have had enormous effects on women's paid employment in this century, but they are not examined here.

## INFORMATION TECHNOLOGIES

The most important technological developments affecting women's work are those involved in the miniaturization of computers and the dramatic improvements in telecommunications. Both developments affect the speed and ease of manipulating, analyzing, and communicating information, tasks in which the vast majority of women workers are employed. With the advent of the microprocessor, small computers with as much memory as the early large mainframe computers (which in their earliest vacuum-tube design filled entire rooms) became feasible. Sufficient circuits for their central processing units, including work space and operating system, can be placed on one silicon chip as small as one-quarter square inch. With the development of sophisticated software that requires little expertise in computer languages, small computers have become ubiquitous. They are incorporated in home appliances, automobiles, and hand-held calculators, as well as in stand-alone word processors and home and personal computers. The miniaturization of processing is proceeding apace. The number of components that can be placed on a silicon chip has doubled every 12 to 18 months for the past 20 years. Experts see the near-exponential growth in chip capacity continuing; denser chips perform increasingly complex logical tasks faster. The cost of chips has decreased a thousandfold in 20 years (Ross, 1985). Advances in telecommunications have also occurred rapidly. If developments in aircraft design had occurred on the same scale as those made in chips, "planes carrying 500,000 passengers each would be flying between New York and London for a fare of 25 cents" (Ross, 1985:35).

### *Computers*

Some observers of the very rapid increases in processing speed and memory size of computers suggest that the cost of computing hardware will continue to fall. They also expect a very rapid diffusion of computers even to small businesses, so that by 1990 perhaps one-half of all offices will have some form of computer available for office tasks. They point to annual increases in sales of 13 to 16 percent and to increasing capital/labor ratios in much of the service sector: in financial services, for example, capitalization is at $8,000 to $10,000 per worker, compared with approximately $25,000 to $30,000 in manufacturing, but the gap is closing (Office of Technology Assessment, 1985). Other observers point out hidden costs (such as software development, software maintenance, system maintenance) and remaining technical difficulties (such as establishing local area networks that link personal computers to each other and to a mainframe) and suggest that diffusion will be much slower. These observers also point to very recent decreases in sales of new computer equipment and consequent layoffs among vendors, which they take as an indication of sources of resistance to computerization in the office (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). Still other observers point to established social arrangements in offices that may make the full adoption of office automation less feasible (Murphree, 1985; Iacono and Kling, 1986; see also Chapter 2 of this report). Finally, the rate of adoption will of course depend on the capacities and prices of the equipment offered, which will be affected by the rate of technical change within the computer-manufacturing industry and in telecommunications. Recent developments in these areas are considered next.

*Data-Entry Technologies* A keyboard is currently the dominant mode of data entry, but other methods are being developed. For example, an optical character reader (OCR) is available in many workplaces for specific uses and selected type styles. The OCR currently available is 40 to 50 times faster than keyboard entry. Although OCR capacities are increasing quite rapidly, it will probably be some time before handwriting can be interpreted reliably by machine. Speech recognition and voice-activated "typewriters" are another potential input methodology, but technical development here is proceeding more slowly; most machines are limited to selected speakers and small vocabularies. Nevertheless, some experts expect that by the year 2000, 35 percent of data entry will be by OCR or speech recognition.

*Storage and Processing* For microcomputers, magnetic discs are the dominant form of storage, and their storage capacities have increased several times since their first appearance. Optical discs, currently being developed, can store up to 25 times more than magnetic discs at one-thirtieth the cost; 250,000 pages can be stored on one optical disc (Office of Technology Assessment, 1985). Improvements are also being made in image processing; the development of software (because of increasing reliance on already-developed subroutines); the creation of expert systems, such as medical diagnostic systems, which are intended to simulate experts in analyzing information; and electronic mail, including software for "automatic calendaring"—the process of keeping track of appointments and arranging mutually convenient meetings.

*Output and Display Technologies* Rapid change is occurring in improving display capabilities: better-quality printers, such as the laser printer, the liquid crystal screen, and more flexible and powerful plotters, all of which will become available in multiple colors. Speech synthesis, a nonvisual output, is also developing rapidly. It is already used in several large-scale applications, such as in telephone number information services.

*System Compatibility and Interconnection* System interaction is clearly crucial if services such as electronic mail are to become widely used and if microcomputer users are to have access to a variety of information. It appears, however, to be a very difficult area. Although a report by the Office of Technology Assessment (1985) indicates that the use of local area networks (LANs) is expanding rapidly, some businesses are currently having trouble connecting personal computers and mainframes within their individual organizations; substantial programming is usually involved, which slows the process. This problem could be at least partially solved by standardization, which is not now occurring. In the absence of significant standardization, peripheral conversion equipment is being developed.

### *Telecommunications*

Telecommunications has also improved dramatically in the past two decades and is increasingly integral to computing capability. The recent report of the Office of Technology Assessment (1985) suggests that computers and telephones are becoming increasingly alike. The interrelation between communications and computing is easily seen: for example, a single large (but standard) switch in the Atlantic Telephone & Telegraph system has 1.6 million lines of programming (Ross, 1985). The major components of telephony are a customer terminal, transmission, switching, and signaling.

Over the years new functions and capabilities have been added to the telephone handset, the most common customer terminal today; other types of terminals in use include teletypewriters, data terminals, and computer terminals. Each of these terminals can incorporate microprocessors, giving them "logic" and "memory," making them "intelligent" and capable of more functions. The handset now provides call waiting, call forwarding, three-way calling, and so on, and sometimes serves as a terminal for data entry and information retrieval (for example, at-home banking). An earlier technical advance was the ability to transmit the digital information used by computers over the analog lines of the telephone system with the use of the modem (named for its function, modulator-demodulator). Increasingly, telephone services are installing digital lines, which will speed transmission of data and video material as well as voice.

The technical problems in transmission involve distance and volume. Transmission today uses copper wire, coaxial cable (concentric copper cables), radio (including microwave and satellite), or optical fiber cable. A very large coaxial cable can carry 132,000 simultaneous conversations. Optical fiber is small and lightweight, with very high capacity (approximately 1,400 simultaneous conversations on a single fiber), relatively immune to electrical interference and resistant to signal loss, and may eventually replace all other cable. A transoceanic optical fiber cable is being developed for use in the late 1980s. Optical fiber cables transmit information in digital form, which is more flexible than analog form, since voice, video, or data can be transmitted in digital form.

Telephone switching has undergone enormous technical change. Today's automatic switching devices handle more than 600,000 calls per hour. Signaling takes place over a parallel network that provides the means of signaling and controlling transmission, switching, and customer terminals. The signaling system allows long-distance calls to be switched completely from their origin to their destination in less than two seconds.

Among the developments that are foreseen over the next decade in computing and telecommunications are improvements in the rapidity of computer response, greater responsiveness to the user in the simultaneous accommodation of several computer languages, increased use of telecommunications to connect computers and to distribute data and computation where needed, development of local area networks, increased ease of human communication with computers through voice recognition and more natural computer languages, and sophisticated and highly portable software (Bucy, 1985). All of these changes have affected and will continue to affect information-processing jobs by decreasing the cost of that processing and increasing its ease. Coupled with increased transportation capabilities, these innovations also increase the flexibility with which office work can be performed. For example, the increased miniaturization and decreased cost of computers makes work at home on small computers feasible. Large "back offices" in remote locations can serve the national needs of a company with retail branches or executive offices located elsewhere. And, within offices, innovations have contributed, and will continue to contribute, to reorganizing work and changing its nature.

## SOCIAL CONTEXT OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE

Technological change, narrowly defined as the progressive adoption of a particular innovation, generally proceeds unevenly; an innovation takes time to diffuse throughout the economy until its use becomes the new norm. Historically, the time required from invention to first commercial application of an innovation has usually ranged from 5 to 20 years, and the period from first use to widespread use, from 1 to 15 years; diffusions of major innovations, such as electricity, have taken up to 50 years (Katz and Lazarsfeld, 1955; Mansfield, 1966). Electronic computing has been used in offices since the late 1950s, when large mainframe computers first became available. Operated by specialized data-processing staffs and custom programmed for the particular applications needed, they were first used to assist in large-scale and repetitive tasks: payroll, statistical analysis of large data sets like the national census, and so on. Interactive systems, like that for airline reservations, were developed in the 1960s. Now microcomputers with direct telephone hookup promise a new office form: the integrated workstation, where one person can quickly and simultaneously have access to information from several data bases.

Although technological change may be readily conceptualized as the adoption of particular innovations, it is in fact very difficult to measure technological change embodied in innovations and to assign specific results to particular innovations. Two examples—the assembly line and word-processing equipment—suggest some of the measurement problems. The assembly line, a major technological innovation, contributed to reducing labor input per automobile and to lower sales prices for automobiles. In the same period, personal incomes increased, movies spread new tastes and behavior, and suburbanization created housing spatially removed from central cities. The automobile became a mass-consumption product—leading to a substantial increase in output and employment in automobile manufacturing. The decline in labor input per automobile resulted in an aggregate employment gain, but how much of the gain can be directly attributed to the assembly line?

Word-processing equipment may well contribute to increases in the ease and speed of word entry and to reductions in the cost per page entered, but it may also contribute to increased or more consequential error because of the automated capacities, for example, a deleted page or a "lost" document (one that was not properly stored electronically). Furthermore, as many people have observed, word processors may lead to greater numbers of drafts of a given manuscript and so to more time spent in word processing. Again, an innovation that might be expected to save labor and lead to reductions in employment might actually increase employment. And, as word processors give way to personal computers and workstations, more far-reaching effects may occur: the lines between secretarial and professional/managerial work may blur as secretaries increase their access and ability to manipulate information, allowing them to generate analytic reports; the location of work may become more flexible with stand-alone equipment and telephone access to centralized data bases; and a reduced need for paper record-keeping may alter work organization dramatically.

These examples illustrate the ways in which the uses and effects of technology are interrelated with many other factors, including the social organization of work, the location of housing, and the norms of a community. Innovations do not by themselves increase productivity or alter employment levels; the ways they are implemented, coupled with changes in other factors, cause them to have these or other effects. The context in which new technology is introduced influences its effects on productivity, the quantity of employment, job quality, and the work environment.

One consequence of the twentieth-century pattern of science-based technological change has been an increase in choices about alternative paths and applications by decision makers, although the degree of choice is not always apparent. For any given technology, there is usually a range of choices in design and implementation. Equipment may constrain, but it does not determine, work organization or job quality. The substantive scientific base of current technological developments in telematics increases flexibility between technical capabilities and job outcomes. Microprocessors can be programmed and used in a variety of ways: for example, software can be more or less customized, more or less interactive. There can be considerable freedom in how managers and workers use information-processing equipment, but the degree of choice they exercise will depend on their knowledge and authority in the organization. These factors vary among workers and managers as well as between them. Although the same piece of equipment can be used in different ways to achieve any given goal, goals are not always clearly articulated and, like knowledge and authority, also differ among the parties involved. The political and social organization of the firm as well as its economic situation will thus affect the choices made about the implementation of technology.

Although it is socially embedded, technology is at the same time and in itself a source of dynamism in society simply because it is likely to alter the continuing feasibility of change and shape its direction. It is difficult to predict the uses of new technologies: some promising ones fall by the wayside; others lie fallow for many years. The majority of innovations introduced to the market fail, but others far surpass anything imagined when they were initially developed: the use of the phonograph and radio for entertainment was not envisioned by their inventors; when computers were first developed it was thought that 8 to 10 computers would be sufficient to meet the needs of the entire United States because only a few organizations were thought to be of sufficient size to use them efficiently. The unpredictability of the long-term consequences of technological change has itself become commonplace in our history and our expectations. Having experienced the changes brought about by industrialization, assembly lines, automobiles, airplanes, telephones, televisions, charge cards, computers, gene splicing, and nuclear reactors, people in a modern society no longer imagine life without substantial technological changes—even if no one knows what they will be.

## OUTPUT AND EMPLOYMENT: TRENDS AND INTERPRETATIONS

In the economy as a whole, both output and employment have grown substantially since World War II. Nonfarm employment grew nearly 70 percent between 1948 and 1978, while output increased nearly 165 percent (Mark, 1979). However, employment, output, and productivity growth have slowed since 1974. Past experience has given rise to several contradictory interpretations of this slowdown. One is that "too much" technological change has caused the decline of employment growth (Sadler, 1981; Noble, 1984). Advocates of this interpretation note that a long-term tendency for unemployment to increase seems to be developing, despite productivity improvement in the recent recovery. They fear that economic growth based on rapid technological change may not encourage employment growth—that the widespread use of microcomputers may contribute to the employment problem, not solve it. The nature of the new computer-based technologies has also led to questions about whether the educationally disadvantaged will become even more relatively disadvantaged if they do not have appropriate training.

A second interpretation holds that greater investments in technology are necessary to enhance productivity and to increase output, to keep the United States internationally competitive, and to maintain a healthy economy in which employment will grow (Schmitt, 1983; Adler, 1984b). Indeed, several U.S. industries, such as steel, textiles, and shoe manufacturing, that failed to innovate and restructure have become less and less internationally competitive. Exponents of this interpretation point to the increase in the number of persons employed, including many women, in such industries as banking and insurance, which have been technologically innovative industries. Although the rate of growth has slowed in some occupations and a few have nearly disappeared, service sector employment has grown overall because demand for its products and services has burgeoned. New microprocessing and telecommunication technology have both reduced costs of old services and permitted the introduction of new products and services in banking, insurance, and other industries (Appelbaum, 1984); the innovations have thus contributed to increases in demand. Because these changes also involve new forms of organization, recruitment, and training, some of these observers predict that open opportunity and access to training may lead to a more democratic workplace rather than to further disadvantaging the disadvantaged.

A third, and the most futuristic, interpretation of the effect of technological change on employment suggests that in the foreseeable future, productivity may be so enhanced that employment may become a rarity for everyone. People will need to learn how to use vastly increased leisure time well; new social mechanisms, other than employment, will have to be developed to distribute income (Leontief, 1983; Bell, 1984). As these conflicting interpretations illustrate, new technology poses uncertainties, problems, and possibilities.

### *Output Measures*

Most measures of technological change are economywide and indirect. The most commonly used indicator of technological change is the increase in output per hour of labor input, or *labor productivity.* What has been the change in gross national product (GNP) relative to the increase in hours worked? The labor productivity measure attributes all changes in output, including those caused by increased input of capital, to increases in the productivity of labor. A more accurate indicator of technological change, *total productivity,* relates output to total inputs, or at least to both capital and labor. But measurement and interpretation problems persist with both labor input and total input measures: for example, both methods measure changes in *quantity* better than changes in quality. Furthermore, measures of the output of all services, but particularly of government services, are based almost totally on inputs (see National Research Council, 1979).

Total productivity measures, which estimate the average rate of technological change at approximately 2 percent per year, attribute to technological change all output growth other than that due to changes in the quantity of the inputs. It is estimated that as much as 90 percent of the growth in output per capita since 1900 has been due to technological change and macroeconomic factors other than changes in the quantity of capital and labor (Mansfield, 1966; Hunt and Hunt, 1985b). Foremost among these other factors associated with greater output is improvement in the quality of labor, particularly through increases in average educational attainment.

Other, somewhat more direct measures of technological change attempt to measure scientific and technical effort: for example, changes in the amount of money spent on research and development, in the number of patents issued, and in the number and proportion of scientific and technical personnel. Case studies of specific innovations in selected industries have also been carried out. They are generally able to assess how rapidly a particular innovation was adopted throughout an industry or several industries and how effective it was in improving productivity. Such direct measures, however, are difficult to interpret independently of effects in the economy as a whole.

### *Employment Effects*

Identifying and measuring the employment effects of technological change are even more difficult than measuring the output effects of technological change. The employment effects may not occur until long after the introduction of an innovation; they may occur in entirely different firms, industries, or locations or entirely different occupations from those actually using the innovation; or they may be entirely unanticipated. Furthermore, as with output changes, employment effects are qualitative as well as quantitative, and qualitative change is always much more difficult to measure. Finally, as noted, it is difficult to isolate the effects of technology from the effects of other economic and social changes occurring simultaneously with the introduction of new technologies; this inseparability is the fundamental problem in the interpretation of employment effects.

*Employment Levels* In the production of a particular product or service, it is axiomatic that if technological change increases the productivity of labor while demand for output does not increase, employment must fall—if not immediately, eventually; if not in the particular firm that innovates, in another that does not; if not in the number of workers, in the number of hours worked; if not in laying-off present workers, in failing to hire new workers. But productivity growth can also increase demand for output by lowering its price, increasing its quality, or creating new products that tap new demands, so that employment can even increase substantially.

History provides examples of each of these effects. In U.S. agriculture, rapid technological change linked with modest growth in demand for output led to substantial displacement of workers from the agricultural sector. In 1900 nearly 12 million workers, or 40 percent of the labor force, were employed in agriculture; today, agricultural employment is just over 3 million, or 3 percent of the labor force. In automobile manufacturing, rapid technological change led to substantial reduction of automobile prices and to increased demand and greater employment in the early to mid-twentieth century. More recently, in telephone communications, high productivity growth from rapid technological change between 1960 and 1975 was coupled with substantial increases in output and employment; the number of people employed declined in some occupations, such as telephone operator, while it increased in others, such as customer service representative.

Overall technological change and shifts in consumer demand have resulted in an employment shift to services over the last several decades. In 1950 about 48 percent of the civilian employed labor force (59 million workers) worked in the goods-producing sector (agriculture, mining, construction, and manufacturing), while 52 percent worked in the service-producing sector (transportation and public utilities; wholesale and retail trade; finance, insurance, and real estate; business and personal services; and government). By 1980 only 31 percent of the labor force (99 million workers) worked in the goods-producing sector, while 69 percent worked in the service-producing sector (*Monthly Labor Review*, January 1985; calculated from Tables 1 and 9). The percentage increase in employment in the service-producing sector was 143 percent, compared with 39 percent in the goods-producing sector. Among the industries within the service sector with the fastest-growing employment over the 30-year period were government (169 percent); finance, insurance, and real estate (173 percent); and business and personal services (234 percent).

Technological change coupled with shifts in consumer demand for specific products is, of course, only one source of change in the level of employment. Changes in aggregate demand are equally if not more important. Unusual changes in labor supply also contribute to changes in employment and unemployment. The baby-boom cohorts born after World War II were associated with a dramatic increase in young entrants to the labor market that exacerbated youth unemployment during the 1970s and 1980s. These decades will be followed by several in which the relatively small cohorts of the 1970s and 1980s will enter the labor market.

According to a recent study in the *Monthly Labor Review* (Podgursky, 1984), unemployment has increased substantially over the past several business cycles. Between 1969 and 1982, unemployment at the troughs increased by 4.8 percentage points, and unemployment at the peaks increased by 3.8 percentage points. One explanation for this long-term increase in unemployment is the rapid growth in the labor force, especially among youth and women; unemployment from this source could be viewed as frictional, associated with the normal difficulties new entrants have in finding work. Podgursky finds this source an important factor in the early 1970s, but by the late 1970s and early 1980s, prime-age men were the group whose unemployment contributed most to the increase. This finding is consistent with his finding that blue-collar workers in manufacturing contributed disproportionately to the unemployment increase over the period. This result in turn suggests that structural shifts in demand were important, although Podgursky argues that the data suggest a possible overall slackening in aggregate demand as well.

Concerns about levels of employment were the major motivation for an important earlier examination of the relation between employment and technological change. Twenty years ago the U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress (1966) issued its report and six volumes of supporting studies. With the general increase in employment that has occurred since the late 1960s, the questions that motivated it are relevant again today: "Had the pace of technological change accelerated until the economy could no longer make adequate adjustments? Was technological change a major cause of persistently high general levels of unemployment? Was the new technology so twisting the demand for labor that the undereducated and unskilled were becoming unemployable while the demands for highly trained manpower were insatiable?" (Bowen and Mangum, 1966:1). The commission found that fears of massive unemployment because of technological change were unwarranted: the pace of technological change had not accelerated much if at all, and even the skill mismatch was exaggerated. However, the commission did predict that the situation for minority workers and for youth would worsen substantially if appropriate training programs were not instituted, a prediction that has proved to be correct. Despite the fact that women's rapid entrance into the labor force had already begun, it is interesting to note that not a word was said about any special needs or different experiences that women might have in the labor market.

*Employment Quality* The commission's report was also relatively silent on another aspect of employment—the quality of work. Today, concern about changes in employment quality is voiced along with concern about quantity. At a 1982 international conference on office work and the new technology, organized by the Working Women Education Fund, speaker after speaker warned of the dangers to job quality posed by the new office technologies (Marschall and Gregory, 1983). Machung (1983), for example, warned of secretarial work becoming deskilled, repetitive, and monotonous as it is transformed into word-processing work. In its 1983 report, *The Future of Work,* the AFL-CIO Committee on the Evolution of Work warned that automation would lead to downgrading of many jobs in both factories and offices.

Some features of new technology suggest that it could contribute to a reduction in the quality of the work environment in some jobs. Early experience with the application of microprocessing and telecommunications in the clerical sector have led to reports of discomfort or possibly more serious physical problems that accompanied the use of video display terminals. Some workers perceived their autonomy and opportunity for career development to have been reduced. The new technologies have the capability of monitoring the worker's output and behavior more closely, possibly increasing stress in the job (Feldberg and Glenn, 1983). For example, in 1983 and again in 1984, an information operator was threatened with dismissal for exceeding the C&P Telephone Company's 30-second average work time per call by 3 seconds; the operator insisted she was morally obligated to assist customers in need of extra help and to provide a higher standard of service (*CWA News,* March 1983, May 1984).

But the new technologies also have the potential to improve work quality as they reduce drudgery and promote more integrated work processes. Many workers have welcomed the challenge of learning new skills and mastering complex systems. The important point is that whatever the reason for adopting new equipment and organization of work, that very adoption opens choices that have consequences for the quality as well as the quantity of employment. The choices of technology made by designers, producers, purchasers, and implementers (whether these seek profit, competitive advantage, a higher-quality product, or other goals) and the way that they organize the work process in relation to equipment may produce positive or negative effects, or both, on the quality of employment.

## WOMEN'S EMPLOYMENT

### OVERVIEW

Women's employment has risen rapidly since World War II and especially in the past 25 years. The increase in women workers accounted for 60 percent of the growth in the labor force in the past decade and is expected to account for 70 percent of the growth in the next decade. The range of occupations in which women worked also grew, as occupations held by both men and women grew faster in the last decade than the traditionally female occupations, and women entered many predominantly male occupations formerly closed to them. Table 1-2 shows changes in the distribution of women workers across occupations for the past three decades.

Women's wages still remain low relative to men's, however. The ratio of women's to men's wages for full-time, year-round work has averaged around 60 percent for several decades. In 1983 women who worked full time, year round averaged $13,468, 64.8 percent of men's average of $20,000 (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1985). Some researchers predict that this

TABLE 1-2 Major Occupation Groups of Employed Women, 1950–1980 (percent)

| Occupation | 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Total women | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| White-collar workers | 52.5 | 56.3 | 61.3 | 63.5 |
| Professional | 12.2 | 13.3 | 15.5 | 15.9 |
| Managers | 4.3 | 3.8 | 3.6 | 6.8 |
| Clerical | 27.4 | 30.9 | 34.8 | 33.8 |
| Sales | 8.6 | 8.3 | 7.4 | 7.0 |
| Blue-collar workers | 43.9 | 41.8 | 37.9 | 35.5 |
| Crafts | 1.5 | 1.3 | 1.8 | 1.8 |
| Operatives | 20.0 | 17.2 | 14.8 | 10.7 |
| Laborers | 0.9 | 0.6 | 1.0 | 1.3 |
| Private household | 8.9 | 8.4 | 3.9 | 3.0 |
| Other services | 12.6 | 14.4 | 16.3 | 18.8 |
| Farm workers | 3.7 | 1.9 | 0.8 | 1.0 |
| Managers | 0.7 | 0.6 | 0.2 | 0.3 |
| Laborers | 2.9 | 1.3 | 0.6 | 0.7 |

SOURCE: Bianchi and Spain (1984:Table 3).

gap will close as women workers' years of experience in the labor force come to approach more closely those of men [(Smith and Ward, 1984; Goldin, 1985); see, however, Treiman and Terrell (1975) and Corcoran and Duncan (1979), who show a strong relationship between gender and earnings even when years of labor force experience are similar for women and men]. Others believe that reductions in discrimination will bring about a smaller wage gap (Blau and Ferber, 1986). In general, the percent female of an occupation is strongly correlated with its average earnings: the more women in an occupation, the less it pays. At present, job segregation by sex in the labor market is still substantial and continues to affect women's earnings and career mobility. And significant evidence suggests that promotional opportunities and access to on-the-job training for women, which are at least partially determined by employer actions, are restricted relative to those for men (Reskin and Hartmann, 1986).

Women continue to devote more of their time off the job to home, family, and child care than do men (Hartmann, 1981), and these family responsibilities, which are especially burdensome for minority women, may constrain their educational and labor market opportunities. Hispanic women tend to have larger families, and black women are more likely than white women to be single parents with the total responsibility for raising children and financially supporting them.

Because women workers tend to be concentrated in a limited set of occupations, because they are sometimes less geographically mobile, and because their access to education, training, or promotion within and across firms may be more limited than men's, the panel expects technological change to affect women and men differently. Because women earn less than men, they may also have fewer resources with which to respond to technological change. If technological change affects women's employment opportunities more negatively, or less positively, than it affects men's, it will contribute to maintaining, or even worsening women's relatively disadvantaged status. Conversely, technological change, if managed toward that goal, could provide a means to equalize the status of women and men.

## WHY TECHNOLOGY MAY AFFECT WOMEN DIFFERENTIALLY

### *Job Segregation*

Job segregation by sex has been large and relatively stable in the United States, although the past two decades have seen some decline. Women work largely in different occupations than do men, and they are in occupations that are predominantly female. More than 36 percent of all employed women work in just 10 occupations, and 9 of these are female dominated: secretaries, elementary school teachers, bookkeepers, cashiers, office clerks, "managers—

not elsewhere classified," waitresses and waiters, salesworkers, registered nurses, and nursing aides. Only 1 of the 10 largest occupations for women workers, "managers—not elsewhere classified," is among the 10 largest occupations for men (see Table 1-3). Job segregation by sex decreased in the past decade both because female dominated occupations grew less rapidly than in the past and because a substantial number of occupations became more integrated, particularly in the professions and management. The clerical occupations, however, for the most part became more female dominated (Reskin and Hartmann, 1986).

TABLE 1-3 Employment in the 10 Largest Occupations for Men and Women, 1980

*Ten Largest Occupations for Men*

| Detailed 1980 Census Occupational Title and Code | Number of Men | Percentage Female | | 1970–1980 Change in Percentage Female |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | 1980 | 1970 | |
| 1. Managers, n.e.c. (019) | 3,824,609 | 26.9 | 15.3 | 11.6 |
| 2. Truckdrivers, heavy (804) | 1,852,443 | 2.3 | 1.5 | 0.8 |
| 3. Janitors and cleaners (453) | 1,631,534 | 23.4 | 13.1 | 10.3 |
| 4. Supervisors, production (633) | 1,605,489 | 15.0 | 9.9 | 5.1 |
| 5. Carpenters (567) | 1,275,666 | 1.6 | 1.1 | 0.5 |
| 6. Supervisor, sales (243) | 1,137,045 | 28.2 | 17.0 | 11.2 |
| 7. Laborers (889) | 1,128,789 | 19.4 | 16.5 | 2.9 |
| 8. Sales representatives (259) | 1,070,206 | 14.9 | 7.0 | 7.9 |
| 9. Farmers (473) | 1,032,759 | 9.8 | 4.7 | 5.1 |
| 10. Auto mechanics (505) | 948,358 | 1.3 | 1.4 | −0.1 |

*Ten Largest Occupations for Women*

| Detailed 1980 Census Occupational Title and Code | Number of Women | Percentage Female | | 1970–1980 Change in Percentage Female |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | 1980 | 1970 | |
| 1. Secretaries (313) | 3,949,973 | 98.8 | 97.8 | 1.0 |
| 2. Teachers, elementary school (156) | 1,749,547 | 75.4 | 83.9 | −8.5 |
| 3. Bookkeepers (337) | 1,700,843 | 89.7 | 80.9 | 8.8 |
| 4. Cashiers (276) | 1,565,502 | 83.5 | 84.2 | −0.7 |
| 5. Office clerks (379) | 1,425,083 | 82.1 | 75.3 | 6.8 |
| 6. Managers, n.e.c. (019) | 1,407,898 | 26.9 | 15.3 | 11.6 |
| 7. Waitresses and waiters (435) | 1,325,928 | 88.0 | 90.8 | −2.8 |
| 8. Salesworkers (274) | 1,234,929 | 72.7 | 70.4 | 2.3 |
| 9. Registered nurses (095) | 1,232,544 | 95.9 | 97.3 | −1.4 |
| 10. Nursing aides (447) | 1,209,757 | 87.8 | 87.0 | 0.8 |

NOTE: n.e.c., not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Rytina and Bianchi (1984).

### *Clerical Occupations*

The growth in clerical employment during the post–World War II period undoubtedly facilitated the increase in female labor force participation that occurred over the same time period. Between 1940 and 1980, the proportion of all workers employed as clerical workers doubled from about 10 to 20 percent, while female participation in the labor force nearly doubled. The proportion of women working as clerical workers also increased substantially. Clerical occupations remain the mainstay of women's employment, and it is these occupations that are currently undergoing substantial technological and organizational changes integral to broader structural changes in the service sector. The service sector disproportionately employs clerical workers and women. Changes in either the level of employment or the quality of work in that sector will directly, and disproportionately, affect women. In 1981 only 6.3 percent of men worked in clerical occupations, compared with 34.7 percent of women.

Clerical occupations are diverse along several dimensions. Some are better paid and require more skill than others. Some are held disproportionately by minority women; others disproportionately by majority women. Earlier waves of automation were expected to decrease the number of clerical workers, but the number continued to increase. Earlier automation not only had displacement effects in individual occupations but also substantial employment-increasing effects across occupations. Recently, innovations in computation, dictation, and record-keeping have affected various occupations in different ways: since 1950, the number of stenographers has declined dramatically; the number of typists, file clerks, and postal clerks has decreased since 1970; and the number of computer operators increased substantially between 1950 and 1980 (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a).

Scholars disagree about how to interpret emerging trends and to project the future effects of technology on levels of clerical employment. In their well-known study, Leontief and Duchin (1984) offer disaggregated forecasts for the next 20 years which suggest that, relative to other occupations, clerical work will be more affected by displacement due to computer-based automation. In contrast, the Bureau of Labor Statistics (Silvestri et al., 1983; Silvestri and Lukasiewicz, 1985) predicts substantial growth of clerical workers through 1995. The contradictory forecasts stem from differences in assumptions about the rate of innovation and diffusion of various new technologies, their productivity effects, and the size of changes in final demand over time for the products and services clerical workers help to produce. Whichever prediction turns out to be more accurate, however, the concentration of women in clerical occupations and the concentration of technological change in the same occupations suggest that women are likely to be differentially affected relative to men. Of course, if women had equal opportunity in the labor market, they would almost certainly be less concentrated in the clerical occupations and technological change there would have less differential effects on women.

### *Differential Status and Access to on-the-Job Training*

Even when they are in the same occupations, men and women may face different opportunities because they work in different firms with different pay levels (Blau, 1977; Strober and Arnold, 1985). Even within the same firms, women and men are likely to have different access to on-the-job training and promotion (Duncan and Hoffman, 1979). Employers' attitudes toward workers and their treatment of them are often conditioned by gender (Reskin and Hartmann, 1986). These stratification patterns may signal potentially negative effects of technological change for women in general; in addition, minority women experience ethnic and racial prejudice as well as sex-based discrimination, which constrains their opportunities further (Malveaux, 1982). For example, minority women may be placed in back-office jobs in which access to promotion and training opportunities is limited. Women may also be differentially affected relative to men because as workers, men and women do not enjoy the same status and power or access to organizational and collective resources (such as labor unions).

### *Differential Responsibility for Family Care*

Even if men and women shared equal opportunity to benefit (or suffer) from workplace technologies, women might be prevented from taking advantage of opportunities because of their greater responsibility for family care and housework. They may also be more geographically restricted, less able to participate in educational programs, and more constrained in their job choice. One aspect of the capability of the new technologies may be especially relevant to differences between women and men. The microprocessor may make home-based production economically feasible for employers, and women's household responsibilities and the lack of affordable child care may make homework especially attractive to women. Part-time homework, either on a salaried or self-employed basis, may be preferred by some women. The new technologies may also lead, however, to increases in involuntary part-time and temporary work, if they have significant employment-displacing effects.

Because women have traditionally provided more care for family members than men have and because men—and many women too—have seen this arrangement as right and proper, some managers have developed assumptions about women workers that are increasingly inaccurate today. One such historic assumption is that women workers have higher turnover rates and less commitment to their jobs than men because of their family obligations (Feldberg and Glenn, 1979). This assumption may lead to less concern about eliminating women's jobs or to reorganizing their work in potentially inequitable ways, such as in the creation of temporary or part-time work with limited opportunities. But changing technology and reorganization can also be an opportunity for opening up new occupations and increasing mobility for women if the changing characteristics of women workers, in particular their increasing attachment to the labor force, are taken into account.

## *Conclusion*

The panel expects that differential effects of the new technologies with respect to sex are likely. And for some of the same reasons—differences in choices, opportunities, treatment—we expect that some effects will also differ among subgroups based on ethnic, racial, age, marital, educational, or geographic characteristics of women. In many areas relevant to the new technologies, however, the effects are essentially the same for all workers and all subgroups of women. The new technologies have monitoring capabilities, for example, whether *either* women or men work with them, or *both* men and women do. The work environment is equally important for all workers. This report therefore discusses issues that apply to all workers, although they are particularly relevant for women. It focuses primarily on technological change in clerical occupations.

# 2

# Historical Patterns of Technological Change

Contemporary observers of the recent innovations in microprocessing and telecommunications technology and their diffusion often claim uniqueness for the rapidity and nature of those changes. Historians point out, however, that the characteristics of change can only be determined after change has played itself out, if such a moment can be isolated; that the rapidity or completeness of change can only be judged in comparison with previous changes; and that any assumption that technology itself is the cause of change can only be verified by historical investigation of the context of change. As C. Wright Mills (1956: 193) pointed out more than 30 years ago with reference to his generation's office machines: "Machines did not impel the development, but rather the development demanded machines, many of which were actually developed especially for tasks already created."

Processes of change belong to history in two fundamental ways. First, they take time to unfold; anyone who looks only at a moment of the process—including the present moment—runs a great risk of mistaking its character. Second, they cling to time and place; how they happen varies significantly from one time and place to others, as a direct consequence of events in previous times and places. People who want to understand these large processes must examine them in their historical contexts (Tilly and Tilly, 1985).

This chapter uses history as a guide for understanding the complex relationship of technological change and women's employment. The chapter discusses both the historical characteristics of the relationship and the manner in which technological change, both in the more distant and the recent past, has been linked to changing levels of women's employment and to the quality of their work. Five cases of the effects of innovation on women's occupations are examined here. Three of the five cases involve communications and information-processing occupations that have been shaped over the long run by electronic technologies. The first case takes an innovation—the telephone—as its focus, examines its development and diffusion, and traces the history of the telephone operator, the women's occupation most tightly linked to that invention. The second case concerns a manufacturing industry—printing and publishing—and its workers in two waves of technological change. The third case looks at two sets of information-processing clerical occupations—word processors such as secretaries, and data processors such as accountants, bookkeepers, insurance clerks, and bank tellers—over the long period from the introduction of the first mechanized devices in the nineteenth century to the more recent introduction of electronic word and numeric data processing. For purposes of comparison with regard to the strength or weakness of the ability of women workers to shape change affecting them, the fourth example concerns retailing and its clerks, and the fifth, nursing, one of the quintessential women's professions.

All the cases examine three potential sources of change in employment levels: (1) economic growth, both overall and within industries (which results in more jobs); (2) loss of jobs because of technological innovation; and (3) substitution of women for men workers, or vice versa, in an industry. The cases further discuss, to the extent possible, the relationship of technology and the quality of work in affected occupations and industries. Finally, response to change, by both unionized and nonunionized workers, is also examined in situations of technological change. Throughout this examination it should be remembered that, historically, changes in levels of employment and quality of work have been complex, caused by many factors, and contingent—shaped by impersonal forces as well as by actors.

## THE TELEPHONE AND TELEPHONE OPERATORS

The telephone is of interest both because it is the basis of an industry that has been and still is a major employer of women and because of its distinctive characteristics as an invention. De Sola Pool (1977a:3–4) describes the telephone as

> a facilitating rather than a constraining device . . . [it] seem[s] to defy definition of even the primary effects; these seem polymorphous though indubitably large . . . the study of the telephone's social impact belongs to the important and subtle class of problems in the social sciences which demands a logic more complex than that of simple causality—logic that allows for purposive behavior as an element in the analysis.

Early in the history of the telephone, while its inventor and certain entrepreneurs visualized a fantastic future, other businessmen and engineers failed to understand the uses to which the telephone would be put and the extent to which it would be used. Even today there is scholarly disagreement over what indirect effects the telephone has had on people's social lives.

Bell had his historic conversation with Watson on March 10, 1876. By March 1878, Bell had envisioned a national switched network of business and residential telephones for interpersonal communication, through which one telephone subscriber could talk to any other in the country, even though this vision was technologically infeasible at the time (de Sola Pool, 1977b:156). In contrast to Bell's semiprescience, others of the time were less sure of the telephone's potential. Shortly after Bell's perfection of the telephone, for example, William Orton, the president of the Western Union Telegraph Company, turned down an offer to buy all rights to its patent with the words, "What use could this company make of an electronic toy?" (Aronson, 1977:16). Soon after, Sir William Preece, the chief engineer of the British post office, testified to a special committee of the House of Commons that the telephone had little future in Britain (de Sola Pool, 1977b:128):

> I fancy the descriptions we get of its use in America are a little exaggerated, though there are conditions in America which necessitate the use of such instruments more than here. Here we have a superabundance of messengers, errand boys and things of that kind. . . . Few have worked at the telephone much more than I have. I have one in my office, but more for show. If I want to send a message—I use a sounder or employ a boy to take it.

Social commentators trying to understand the social impact of the telephone had an even less successful record than did Bell and other entrepreneurs predicting its technological and business impact, partly because the latter were themselves in some position to shape the future, while the former could only imagine it. The commentators, in fact, often focused on the wrong issues, for example, emphasizing the role of the telephone in promoting world peace or in encouraging or reducing crime. They failed to recognize that the telephone was a facilitating technology.

The compression of space that the telephone allows had diverse effects (Gottmann, 1977). The telephone allowed companies to move away from their suppliers and customers and to concentrate in urban areas; it permitted management to establish corporate headquarters separate from their factories. It also substituted conversation over wires for the slowness of within-city mail, allowing companies to do business more economically through electrical communication within and between large office buildings. Even as it fostered urban congestion through business concentration in cities, the telephone, like the automobile and earlier transportation improvements, also promoted the suburbanization of housing.

Early telephone service was expensive because of technical limits; in 1896 telephone service cost $20 per month in New York. Charging for message units was the solution that opened the service to small consumers. However, as more distant links were added, complexity and cost continued to increase until fully automatic switching was achieved. This improvement made possible more local calls per worker at lower cost, starting in the late 1920s. Great reductions in the time necessary to complete long-distance connections, in the number of operators needed to put a call through, and in cost came after World War II. Toll calls per operator rose from 70 per hour in 1950 to 20,000 per hour in 1980 (Kohl, 1986).

The employment effects of the telephone have not always proceeded as predicted or, indeed, as intended. The first commercial telephone operators were boys, following the pattern of the older telegraph industry. Women quickly replaced the boys, who apparently were unruly tricksters when faced with the opportunity for tinkering with wire connections and teasing customers. According to a contemporary, "the work of successful telephone operating demanded just that particular dexterity, patience and forebearance possessed by the average woman in a degree superior to that of the opposite sex" (cited in Maddox, 1977:266). The operators' jobs, clean and dignified, were also attractive to educated, middle-class women. The Bureau of the Census in 1902 added an economic explanation for the employment of women: "Telephony, with its simpler, narrow range of work to be performed at the central office, has provided opportunity for a large number of young girls at a low rate of pay, comparing in this respect with the factory system" (quoted in Baker, 1964:69). The spread of telephone use that accompanied economic growth opened up this new occupation to women across the nation.

Being an operator was a stressful job, however, combining a good deal of physical effort, supervisors' and customers' demands for precision, and constant interpersonal contact. Early studies noted a high incidence of nervous illness and enormous turnover. In response, the Bell system became a pioneer in offering fringe benefits like vacations and sick pay (Maddox, 1977:269–270). Nevertheless, unionization began early. With the help of the Women's Trade Union League, operators in Boston organized in 1908 and led a strike of New England operators against Bell in 1919.

Although the physical demands of the job have decreased, pressure on operators to handle calls rapidly has not; the form of the pressure has been automated as electronic monitoring of operator efficiency has taken the place of supervisory surveillance. The telephone operator job continues to be one with high turnover, "a classic dead-end job," as Laws (1976) called it. In this case, technology was adopted in ways to promote efficiency with little attention to protecting or improving job quality.

What was the effect of the technology on levels of employment? Obviously, in its overall effect, the telephone stimulated job growth in cities. For operators, the years of the depression coincided with the first introduction of automatic dialing and the subsequent reduction of jobs. A study of one city's switch to a dial system in 1930 showed little dismissal of permanent operators: the company planned the changeover several years in advance and took advantage of the turnover rate (40 percent per year) to hire new operators on a strictly temporary basis for the two years preceding the change (in Baker, 1964:240–241). A less sanguine overview (Anderson and Davidson, 1940:426) found that "in view of lower living costs, the 32 percent fewer workers who were still employed in 1933 were slightly better off than they had been formerly. For the third of the workers eliminated from the service and thrown on a flooded labor market, however, the situation has become dire." They argued, however, that although automation in telephone switching would reduce the labor force, increases in service would lead to continued increase of supervisory and business staff. Nevertheless, Anderson and Davidson (1940:428) concluded: "Technology has its way, obviously, only when it will reduce operating costs and yield larger profits. This usually means fewer workers in proportion to volume of business and a proportionately lower wage bill." In the long run, this view proved correct with regard to telephone operators.

World War II saw an enormous increase in communications needs, including both increased demand for operators and improved services. By 1950 there were 342,000 telephone operators. The number declined subsequently to about 250,000 in 1960 and 184,000 in 1964. By 1978 there were 166,000 operators for 98 million telephones; in 1900 there had been 100,000 for 7 million telephones (Scott, 1982). New jobs for women appeared in the telephone company business offices because of the increased number of customers and services offered (Baker, 1964:245, 246). Because the administrative side of the telephone industry hired many women, the loss of women operators on the "production" side was compensated. Nevertheless, women did not share in the growth of the industry to the extent that men did because they were disproportionately affected by the labor-saving innovations in switching. A recent study (Denny and Fuss, 1983) of employment in Canada Bell between 1952 and 1972 found that the technical change of direct long-distance dialing had a negative effect on all occupational groups studied—operators, plant craftsmen, clerical workers, and other white-collar workers—but that it was greatest for the least-skilled group, operators. The effect of increased output was to increase employment, and the most-skilled workers benefited disproportionately. Ironically, in the United States women were also disproportionately affected to some degree by the implementation of the consent decree agreed to by AT&T and the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission in 1973, which tended to reduce the proportion of females among operators without substantially increasing opportunities for women elsewhere in the system. The number of female operators in AT&T fell from 137,493 in 1973 to 94,586 in 1979; the percentage of females among operators fell from 95.5 to 92.1 in the same period. The percentage of females in all jobs in the company also fell slightly (Northrup and Larson, 1979:46–47).

The 1980 contract negotiated between AT&T and the Communications Workers of America (CWA) established technology-change committees and provided union officials with rights of notice and information with regard to technological changes. The committees are composed of three union and three management representatives from each district and are charged with "the responsibility to develop facts and recommendations" after the company has provided six months' notice of "any major technological changes (including changes in equipment, organization or methods of operations)." (See Chapter 4 for a discussion of the limited role of these committees to date.) The advance-notice feature came into play in 1985 when AT&T announced layoffs for 124,000 workers 60 days in advance. The layoffs resulted at least partly from the breakup of the Bell System (part of a negotiated settlement to a Justice Department antitrust suit) and the resulting increased competition with other telephone equipment and service suppliers. Competing companies enjoyed job growth with increased market share. Women employees have lost or benefited with their company. In the future, employment in some parts of the communications industries may still grow with increases in demand for communications services, but in many parts employment is expected to continue to decline.

In conclusion, the telephone case demonstrates the unexpected and pervasive effects of one innovation and its improvements, the way in which levels of women's employment in one occupation first benefited from and then lost ground with continuing technological change, and the uncertain effects of increased competition and the changing structure of product markets. It also demonstrates the difficulty of assigning causality to observed changes.

## WORKERS IN PRINTING AND PUBLISHING

Women have long worked in printing. Artisan production in the U.S. colonial period was a household affair in which wives and daughters were employed, sometimes as typesetters or helpers, sometimes as bookbinders. In 1910 Edith Abbott, a historian of women's work, wrote: "Although the number of women printers has always been small compared with the number of men in the trade, there has probably never been a time for more than a hundred years when women have not found employment in printing offices" (Abbott, 1910:247). In the 1830s with the rise of large-circulation daily newspapers in the burgeoning cities, the relatively undifferentiated industry separated into book and job shops and newspaper publishing. Publishers in the most competitive and technically complex sector—urban newspapers—were the pacesetters of change, much of it organizational. In this period women printers tended to cluster in the book sector, where, if they were typesetters, they did straight text, unbroken lines of type. Newspaper composition, which involved headlines, print in narrow columns that had to be justified, integration of nontype matter and breaks, was done by highly skilled men.

The International Typographical Union, a national trade union, was established in 1850 by the already numerous locals (Lipset et al., 1956:18). In the decade before the Civil War, urban publishers who had introduced the rapidly growing evening newspapers began to hire women who had been trained on small-town newspapers or in book and job shops. During the war, a production bottleneck in composition became apparent. The first typesetting machines, developed then, offered some relief, but they were costly and likely to break down. For newspapers, they were an investment of uncertain return and were not widely adopted (Jackson, 1984:171–174). Instead, publishers accelerated the reorganization of production: for straight text, separated from the complex multitask compositor's job, they hired women who had no previous experience, trained them briefly, and set them to work. Skilled male workers interpreted this policy quite simply as a threat to their economic well-being; they organized and demanded equal pay for women. Employers in turn threatened to reduce male wages to those of women. Nevertheless, male compositors prevailed, partly because most newspaper composing jobs continued to require highly skilled workers; less trained women or boys could substitute for only a small proportion of them (Baron, 1981:32).

The linotype and other automatic typesetting machines were rapidly adopted when better models were introduced in the 1880s. Compositors feared that women would be hired to run them. The manufacturers of the machines, indeed, predicted that cheaper, less skilled workers could be substituted; publishers agreed and tried to do so. They did not succeed, in part because the powerful typographers' national union centralized organizing and collective bargaining. Compositors demanded and won publishers' agreement that machine operators would be apprenticed in the "trade as a whole" (Abbott, 1910:257; Lipset et al., 1956:19; Baker, 1964:44–45). Women continued to learn typesetting outside the apprenticeship system, however, and to be employed setting straight text. Jackson (1984:176–177) concludes: "Mechanizing composition had limited consequences for labor in part because it did not imply an attack upon the skill of the compositor." Sporadic typographical worker association efforts to exclude women seem to have been facilitated also by employer preference for male workers, even though they were more costly. In 1900, 10 percent of all composing room employees were women; by 1940 less than 5 percent were women, and in 1960 only 8 percent (Baker, 1964:172,176).

Overall, the numbers and proportion of women in printing and publishing in general changed little until the 1940s. In the nineteenth century, women worked with boys as paper feeders, although here also, their proportion first declined as faster machines were introduced, and paper feeders functioned as assistants to pressmen; the proportion of females later increased once more, as the job became a dead end rather than a step in a possible male career (Baker, 1964:178).

Women also performed certain specialty tasks, greeting card and paper box printing and binding. Other women in the industry had clerical jobs, or if in the production branch, they were employed in nonunion shops. For many years, printing and publishing was an exceptional case: an industry that, despite employer reorganization and the introduction of technology, remained at core the province of male skilled workers; this outcome must be credited at least in part to the International Typographical Union. However, in the post–World War II period, change in the sex ratio of printing workers accelerated: the percentage of females more than doubled from 13.2 to 28 between 1950 and 1960.

The more recent decades have seen an even more dramatic turn of events in newspaper publishing. In New York and other large cities, the old linotype setting was replaced during the 1960s and 1970s by teletype setting, a process that took mechanically produced punched tape and automatically produced hot metal type; the labor saving was substantial. One operator, tending three automatic linecasters, could produce as much type as seven or eight linotypists (Rogers and Friedman, 1980:3). Innovation continued, moreover, in the form of the "Metroset," a fully electronic machine that does not involve any hot metal type but simply phototypesets electronically produced and laid out images. Reporters and editors now work in front of word-processing screens that show how a page will look; printing has been transformed.

In the 1970s the newspaper typographers' unions negotiated a number of contracts that protected their members' jobs. The relevant clause from the Job Security Agreement (first negotiated in 1974 and renewed most recently in 1984) between the Northwest Typographical Union (No. 99) of Seattle, Washington, and the Tribune Publishing Company of Tacoma, Washington, reads in part:

> The Publisher agrees that all of its composing room employees whose names appear on the attached Job Security List will be retained in the employment of the Publisher in accordance with accepted rules governing situation holders for the remainder of their working lives unless forced to vacate same through retirement, resignation, death, permanent disability, or discharge for cause provided.

The agreement provides for exceptions to the job guarantee, such as permanent cessation of the company, strikes, lockouts, acts of God (e.g., flooding, earthquakes). Several similar agreements also provide for paid productivity leaves (leaves in addition to vacation that result from productivity improvements brought about by technological change). This particular agreement also spells out conditions of use for specific innovations and allocates functions between departments and workers.

Newspaper compositors—and printers in general—continue to be predominantly male. Nevertheless, there has been a great increase in women's employment in the industry in the last two decades. Women were 28 percent of the industry's employees in 1960, 33 percent in 1970, and 41 percent in 1980. Total employment in the industry increased by 42 percent from 1970 to 1983; women's employment, by 106 percent (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1985a:542–543).

Historically, the competition between men and women for jobs in printing went on for the better part of a century, during which time innovation did not displace male compositors. Finally, great labor saving came with new electronic processes, employment growth slowed, and a shift in the sex ratio of workers in favor of women occurred. In this industry, women's employment increased through substitution for men that accompanied adoption of electronic automation.

## THE AUTOMATED OFFICE AND ITS WORKERS

The nineteenth-century office was a primarily male workplace. The undifferentiated and potentially upwardly mobile male clerk so vividly invoked by Lockwood (1958) was aided mostly by boys—messengers and "office boys"; office women, copyists or stenographers, were few. Cohn's recent (1985) study suggests that the "clerk" occupation covered a range of positions, many of which did not involve the mobility that earlier analysts imagined. However, the male presence in the office that they described remains valid.

After 1870 the organization and employment patterns of clerical work in the United States changed in distinctive and important ways. Mills (1956:68–69) offers both context and a quantitative estimate of change:

> The organizational reason for the expansion of the white-collar occupations is the rise of big business and big government, and the consequent trend of modern social structure, the steady growth of bureaucracy . . . the proportion of clerks of all sorts has increased: from 1 or 2 percent in 1870 to 10 or 11 percent of all gainful workers in 1940.

The acceleration of women's employment in clerical jobs dates from the commercial introduction of the typewriter in 1873 (Baker, 1964:71; M. Davies, 1982). There was a 30 percent increase in the number of mostly female stenographers and typists in the single decade between 1890 and 1900 (Baker, 1964:73). In 1883 the first Burroughs adding machine was put on the market. The number of bookkeepers, cashiers, and accountants increased by 51 percent between 1880 and 1890 and by 60 percent between 1890 and 1900. Although the machines promoted accuracy and speed and thus saved labor, the increasing volume of business meant many more workers were needed. At the turn of the century, women were 29 percent of bookkeepers and accountants. In 1889 Herman Hollerith patented the punched card and counter-sorter, a device that performed calculations, classified cards, and typed out its results. Again, new jobs, many held by women, as keypunchers and machine operators, appeared.

Offices began to be systematically organized, or "socially rationalized," even before the massive introduction of accounting machines and the "Taylorization" that came during and shortly after World War I (Baker, 1964:213, quoting Mills). In the first decades of the century, economic growth promoted both the spread of machines and the reorganization of offices, with increased numbers of women workers. Differentiation and specialization occurred in both of the branches of clerical work: handling words and manipulating data. The occupation of secretary provides a closer look at the clerical occupations that deal primarily with words. The occupations that deal primarily with numeric data are considered below.

## SECRETARIES

The secretarial job is found in all industries and in all sizes of offices. In small office settings, where the job involves one person working directly for a boss, substantial changes in the secretary's job often correspond to substantial changes in the boss's job.

As Murphree (1985) points out, the secretarial job is a diverse one; "secretary" tends to be a catchall category for any office worker who performs a variety of tasks that support the work of someone else, usually a manager or professional. Although typing and filing may be the most salient (or observable) characteristics of the job, they actually constitute a small portion of the average secretary's time; while they require a large proportion of aggregate office work time, they are often performed by other office personnel in addition to secretaries. The average secretary performs customized tasks of an administrative and personal nature for the boss; her work flow is unpredictable, as it responds to immediate demands rather than to long-term projects. The duties of a secretary typically vary substantially according to the number of people she works for: the larger the number, the more limited and mundane her tasks are likely to be, as there simply is not time for more customized tasks. Especially in large organizations, secretarial work, like most clerical work, involves much interaction and negotiation with other divisions of the organization (with personnel, contracts, purchasing, sales, travel, and so forth). Manuals of administrative procedures are typically incomplete—if they exist at all—and acquiring information efficiently depends on having well-established informal networks with coworkers throughout the office or firm. In both large and small organizations, secretarial jobs often require a high degree of interpersonal skill.

The authority relations between a boss and a secretary are an important part of the job. Job duties are negotiated individually with a boss and may change with a new boss. The amount of responsibility (and challenge and variety) "given" to a secretary by a boss is highly variable. Loyalty and dedication, as well as initiative and enthusiasm, are important parts of a secretary's job. Secretaries have generally been at the top of the clerical labor force, the best educated and best paid.

The number of secretaries increased enormously with the postwar economic expansion—by 318 percent between 1950 and 1980 (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). Technological change came to the secretarial occupation slowly, in the form of gradual improvements to the typewriter—electrification, correction function, variable typefaces, electronic memory. These innovations did not involve major reorganization of work (except in the IBM concept of the centralized typing pool linked to mainframe computers, which was not widely adopted) but rather an upgrading of the quality of work that secretaries could produce, perhaps with some time saving. These technologies, and the first introduction of electronic word processing, apparently had little effect on the number of secretaries through 1980. Up to that date, the number of persons whose occupation was secretary increased more rapidly than did the labor force as a whole. In the recession of 1981–1982 the number of secretarial jobs actually decreased for the first time in history. Although growth resumed in 1983–1984, and the number has returned to its former level, two close analysts of the data believe that it is apparent that "secretarial employment growth has slowed dramatically" (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a:3.16). Whether this trend represents reduced demand or a shortage of supply is not clear. Good secretaries are skilled and valued workers, often college-educated. With new opportunities in the professions and management, college women who once might have been secretaries have sought, and found, other jobs.

Murphree (1983) reports that the impact of new word-processing equipment on secretaries differs according to the degree of centralization of work, the spatial arrangements of the equipment, and the type of supervision the spatial arrangements encourage. Production in word-processing centers, where an organization locates all of its word processing at a single site, is often factory-like. The work of manuscript typing is broken up into its components: the pickup and delivery of work, the monitoring and scheduling of work, the entry of words on the keyboard, proofreading, and entering corrections. Work is sometimes rigidly paced and closely monitored. In many instances the word-processing secretaries may have quotas to meet: the entry of a certain number of pages, lines, or even characters. Their work is often monotonous and meaningless, since as word processors exclusively they are not involved in the activities to which the written work pertains (conference planning, billing, sales, research, and so on). The development of centralized word processing also changes the work of those who remain more general-purpose secretaries (those who do not take on one of the new specialized tasks in manuscript processing), because tasks done by the new centralized unit are no longer done by them. If many of their tasks are taken over by new word processors, they sometimes find themselves assigned to a larger number of bosses, and their main function becomes gatekeeping.

In contrast to the centralized pattern, secretaries who work with word-processing equipment in decentralized arrangements generally find the variety, autonomy, and skills of their jobs less affected. They continue to perform tasks they always have: meeting time emergencies, handling unpredictable tasks, and using negotiating and social skills to deal with difficult people. Murphree's research supports the view that word-processing equipment either is making little difference in secretarial work (where it is incorporated into the normal routine, substituting for some typing) or is contributing to the reorganization of work, the subdivision of jobs, and the deskilling of the secretarial job.

Hirschhorn (n.d.) suggests that the traditional secretarial job is becoming increasingly obsolete with the introduction of automation into offices. But he sees it being replaced by different types of paraprofessional jobs, rather than being deskilled. As managers and professionals increasingly do their own keyboarding, those who formerly served as their secretaries take on new duties. New software and the integration of data bases allow the combination of words, graphics, and data in "printing" high-quality reports. According to Hirschhorn (n.d.:1), secretaries may "supervise a document production process, rather than operate within it." They might monitor the organization of work, maintain the equipment and software, seek new applications, negotiate with suppliers and users, and instruct and serve users. Hirschhorn proposes that three paraprofessions may be emerging: the parapublisher, the paralibrarian, and the paramanager. The first supervises the document production process; the second supervises computer-based file and index management—an increasingly important function, since knowledge of how to gain access to the stored information becomes more critical as more is stored; and the third prepares reports or schedules for managers. Hirschhorn's research supports the view that lines between managers and secretaries are blurring.

Although office automation has been occurring more or less continuously for some time, with varying effects on the secretarial job, it is important to realize that offices are by no means fully automated today. Reasons offered by analysts include the diversity of equipment available, the lack of appropriate software, and the cost of both hardware and software. It is also possible that the slow adoption of automation is linked to the fact that some of the new office equipment's capabilities challenge fundamental work hierarchies. The "new office," where similar equipment is used by workers at different levels who share access to integrated information systems, suggests some blurring of the customary lines between managers and support staff; a consequence may be slow or incomplete transformation (Salmans, 1982; Iacono and Kling, 1986; also see section below, "Bank Tellers," regarding an urban bank's introduction of data-processing equipment to its customer service department with the express intention of contributing to the democratization of the office). Moreover, many of the interaction and negotiation functions of secretaries noted above, for example, may not be readily susceptible to automation.

Of the new automated capabilities that are available, word processing is by far the most widely used and seems to be gaining the most rapid acceptance. One *Fortune* 500 company that automated with the goal of doubling the productivity of its salaried staff in the decade of the 1980s estimated that word processing had reached nearly 50 percent of its intended users within the first four years of the program. The company had estimated that the largest demand would be for transaction processing (on-line purchase orders, sales, travel vouchers, and so on), which had already been automated to some degree, and it completed the automation of this type of work early in its decade-long phased changes. In addition to word and transaction processing, other functions undergoing automation in this company were technical computation, data inquiry, business analysis, and electronic mail. Overall, the program has expanded the use of automation: just before its start in early 1979, only 6 percent of the salaried staff used automated equipment; by January 1983, 21 percent did (Alexander, 1983). In this company an effort was made to reach managers, professionals, and technicians as well as clerical workers; however, some of the uses of automation were clearly intended more for one group than for others. One unintended effect of the shift to automation was the subtle realignment of many jobs at all levels as the nature and relative importance of various tasks in any one job changed and as tasks shifted between jobs.

The popularity of word processing no doubt has to do with its relatively low cost, its technical capabilities, and its obvious usefulness as a way to avoid repetitive typing tasks, which constitute a large proportion of office work. Although word processing, like the other automated office functions, has been available on a range of equipment from mainframe computers through minicomputers to stand-alone units, its growth has increased since the advent of the stand-alone. Stand-alone units may be dedicated word processors or more flexible personal computers. The typical large organization office today is likely to have access to and make use of a variety of computerized services on different-sized machines. For example, word processing may be available on a minisystem in a centralized location for major manuscript jobs as well as on stand-alone units or terminals at the secretary's (or professional's) desk for smaller tasks. Data inquiry is likely to be available from a mainframe through a desk terminal or personal computer. The technical composition of offices is in a very fluid state as improved equipment continues to be introduced. The "newest" configuration is a desk workstation that allows access to a large data base, automated filing, data analysis capacities, word-processing and other report formatting tools, computer mail (including automatic calendar functions), telecommunications more generally, and other specific services. By one estimate, 32 million to 38 million workstations will be in place by 1990 with an average investment of $25,000 (Johnson and Rice, 1983).

Office equipment purveyors have made exaggerated claims of productivity increase for much of this new equipment—just as sellers always do. Early estimates of the effects of office automation suggested that secretarial output could increase from 25 to 150 percent with the introduction of word processing. There has been little actual study of productivity before and after installation of word-processing equipment, so it is difficult to verify such claims. It may be that one of the motivations for the adoption of office automation is managers' fascination with new technologies and their exaggerated hopes of potential productivity gains (Iacono and Kling, 1986). After the equipment is introduced, its shortcomings become obvious and its use becomes routinized—with few new, exciting applications being developed. As time goes on and new and better equipment is developed and enters the marketplace, managers become disappointed with their old equipment and possibly replace it with new.

According to Johnson and Rice (1983), who interviewed representatives of 196 organizations by telephone about the implementation of office automation, word-processing systems have usually been brought into organizations with little planning. The initiative usually came from management (90 percent), and often one manager was responsible for the choice of equipment and the implementation process (61 percent). Initial decisions were influenced most by considerations of cost; later decisions to upgrade, replace, or augment were more influenced by factors such as vendor training, maintenance, and ease of application. Training needs were vastly underestimated; little evidence was found of "orderly procurement and installation of equipment, design of jobs, or overall attempts to integrate" (Johnson and Rice, 1983:3). No organization studied in advance the way work and work relations might change. Rather, the innovation was generally thought of as a "horseless carriage," in this case an automated typewriter, that would simply replace one machine without changing anything else. Widespread anecdotal evidence attests to the frequent frustration that occurs when planning and training are inadequate, equipment fails, and tasks are continually altered and shifted without sufficient attention to the consequences.

These common experiences may be compared with those of one distinctive case, in which the managers of an organization deliberately established a planning/implementation team (Yin and Moore, 1984). This team, composed of representatives ranging from top management to secretarial levels, planned and reviewed the implementation of a new office automation system over a one-year period. The collaboration and feedback led to the ability to adapt the new system to the ongoing needs of the organization. Workstations were located and applications and job responsibilities were developed parallel to existing functions, thereby improving the transition from the old to the new system. In addition, the planning/implementation team became a long-term mechanism for considering new applications, the expansion of the original system, and the upgrading of the system in terms of newer hardware.

In summary, during the recent period of widespread adoption of electronic word processing the number of secretaries has not decreased. Although the rate of growth of the occupation has slowed, the relationship between the adoption of new technology and this slowdown is not clear. There has been some specialization and differentiation of functions with the introduction of electronic information processing. Newly specialized workers doing routine word entry are no longer "secretaries" in the broad sense. Several researchers report that the process of introducing microprocessing equipment in large organizations as well as in small offices has been inadequately thought through and planned. Both workers and managers have suffered (or have not benefited to the degree anticipated) as a consequence. Many secretaries have been able to reduce time spent on unpleasant tasks and take on more challenging work; others have found themselves working for more bosses and taking on more gatekeeping as productivity improvements have facilitated doubling up. Finally, it is also possible that the new technology could facilitate secretaries taking on functions, such as financial planning, now reserved to managers. Whether such a flattening of hierarchies is likely depends on the extent to which established organizational relationships are maintained or transformed.

## ACCOUNTANTS AND BOOKKEEPERS

Mechanical devices have a long history in the data-processing clerical occupations; electronic devices were introduced earlier in these occupations than in word processing. Even before World War I, accountants and bookkeepers became differentiated occupations in the handling of business accounts. The number of women bookkeepers using machines increased, but male clerks tended to resist these changes; some of them lost their jobs to women as a consequence. The greater volume of work and new services that proliferated during the war created still more jobs for women. The Women's Bureau reported that by the end of the war, women were "entrenched as bookkeeping machine operators in customer accounts" (Erickson, 1934, quoted in Strom, 1985:17). Women were being hired instead of men because they made possible (according to one businessman) "a greater volume of business and lower unit cost. Women were paid less than men so cost reduced" (Erickson, 1934, quoted in Strom, 1985:19).

Office employment rose more rapidly in the 1920s and 1930s than the number of machines sold (Mills, 1956:193; Strom, 1985). Apparently, once a certain level of machine adoption was reached, the number of workers again increased. Offices in large firms continued to be reorganized and centralized. Factory-like techniques were applied, as tasks were analyzed, functions separated, and workers arranged in efficient spatial relationship to each other. The depression saw continued feminization of the bookkeeping field with increased use of machines, again the result of cost-cutting by employers. The period also saw the first large-scale organizing, mostly in the CIO affiliates—the United Office and Professional Workers, the United Federal Workers, and the State, County, and Municipal Workers of America. These unions organized clerical workers in both data-processing and stenography jobs. (Some of these unions collapsed in the postwar period when their leaders refused oaths required by the Taft Hartley Act.)

Another boom in bureaucracy occurred during World War II; again, there was greatly increased demand for calculators, bookkeeping and billing machines, improved machine and work design, and increased female employment. As new opportunities opened or military service beckoned, male workers left bookkeeping.

Mills (1956:204), in a sociological study that is now a historical source, stressed the "factory-like flow of work" in which numeric data were processed and analyzed in the modern office; an increasing proportion of routine jobs (p. 205); and the demotion of "the stratum of older bookkeepers . . . to the level of the clerical mass" (p. 207). He concluded (p. 209): "the new office is rationalized: machines are used, employees become machine attendants; the work . . . is standardized for interchangeable, quickly replaceable clerks; it is specialized to the point of automation."

The 1950s saw the earliest business application of computers that had been developed for scientific calculation and research. Historians of technology disagree about whether the new computers are a continuation of trends in mechanization, a change in kind not degree, or a break. Earlier, one analyst argues, "the pioneering firms had little incentive to put on the market devices which might displace profitable existing data processing machines—mainly punched card tabulators and calculators" (Rhee, 1968:54). By the mid-1950s, however, electronic computers with greatly increased capacity for data storage and rapid calculation were being installed by banks and insurance companies that handled large amounts of numeric data (Department of Scientific and Industrial Research, 1956:42).

The possible adverse employment effect of electronic technology was discussed in the 1960s (Baker, 1964:220): "Observers seem to agree that the displacement of workers will go farthest in the office, and that since office automation aims principally to replace routine, repetitive jobs, women clerical workers may be the largest affected group." Other contemporary observers differed; they saw a greater effect on employment in manufacturing. Baker noted that case studies of several insurance companies that installed computers showed that in some situations there was "considerable upgrading of job content and skill" (p. 225). She concluded, finally, that "an expanding economy will supply clerical jobs for all who seek them" (p. 235).

Indeed the number of bookkeepers did increase, but unevenly, from 1950 to 1980. There were two slow periods, the 1950s and the 1970s, divided by a rapid spurt in the 1960s. After another short growth spurt in the late 1970s, the growth of jobs in bookkeeping has stagnated. Any relationship of this pattern to the introduction of microprocessing equipment would be hard to establish, for growth slowed after 1978, well before wide-scale adoption of microcomputers (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). The increased use of mainframe computers was undoubtedly important over the whole period.

The data-processing occupations have been highly stratified by sex. Accountants and auditors, the higher-status, better-paying branch, were 90 percent male until World War II and 85 percent in 1950, while women were an increasingly high proportion of bookkeepers and cashiers, 78 percent in 1950. By 1980 the proportion of accountants who were women was 38 percent, while bookkeepers were 90 percent female. In the 1980 census, accountants were reclassified from "professional workers" to "management-related occupations"; this change suggests reorganization of job content and, perhaps, some downgrading of the occupation as the proportion of females in it has increased.

In the first wave of electronic automation, then, women's jobs increased in bookkeeping and accounting both through growth of the industry and through substitution of women for men. It is still too close in time to the very recent wave of automation in bookkeeping to separate its effects from those of general reorganization of tasks in the field and to weigh the relative consequences for levels of women's employment of the technology and the changes in which it is embedded.

## INSURANCE CLERKS

Work in the insurance industry had been routinized decades before electronic data processing was introduced. In the back offices of the large companies, functions were broken down into discrete tasks, and paper moved around the office (often rather large ones with many rows of desks) with each person contributing a fragment to the complete activity. Baran (1985) attributes this early rationalization and the division of labor of insurance offices to their similarity to factories—large-scale producers and manipulators of their product, data.

The insurance industry was a leader in adopting mainframe computers. They were used to determine the routing of work and to perform repetitive functions, such as premium transactions and claims disbursements. As computers were introduced, employment grew in two areas: professional-level computer specialists (e.g., programmers and systems analysts) and clerical workers (computer equipment operators and keypunch operators). The logic of the work flow changed very little; the computer simply did some tasks that had formerly been done manually.

During the early introductions of computers, there were varying patterns of effect on numbers of workers. One large company with 4,500 clerical workers in 1960 eliminated 757 traditional clerical positions and added 154 new keypunchers by 1964; managerial and technical staff increased, but since the new employees were primarily male, there was a decrease in the proportion of females of the work force (Helfgott, 1966, cited in Feldberg and Glenn, 1983). A Bureau of Labor Statistics study (1966) of the introduction of electronic data processing in another large insurance company found "relatively few lay-offs" as a direct result. This result was believed to have been possible because of the high turnover of the tabulating and calculating machine operators, most of them young women. However, there were fewer entry-level jobs for young high school graduates because the skills required for first jobs in the new areas increased.

Advances in both hardware and software design led to the computerization of some aspects of underwriting and rating in which the computer, using algorithms, would make decisions formerly made by underwriters and raters. But until the mid-1970s, these changes occurred within the established organization of production. In the late 1970s, however, several factors produced pressure for more far-reaching changes. Inflation, high but unstable interest rates, deregulation accompanied by increasing competition from other parts of the financial industry, and systematic applications of computer and information technologies created both the demand for and the possibility of reorganizing the insurance industry. This reorganizing was done in two ways: by installation of electronic data processing in horizontally integrated systems and by feminization.

The new automation modified the work process. While the early use of computers was based on and reinforced the fragmentation of jobs within established hierarchies, the newer applications of information technology integrate fragmented tasks to create new jobs, often while eliminating old ones. An example of this reorganization comes from property and casualty insurance, where back-office jobs with the carrier are being eliminated in favor of data entry and complete processing by local sales agents (Appelbaum, 1984:10):

> One major insurer . . . is developing computer programs that assist in underwriting and rating of these commercial lines, and (sales) agents are being trained to use these programs . . . highest volume agents (about 10 percent of the sales force) [are supplied] with intelligent terminals linked to the central computer . . . and to printers capable of issuing a policy. When the procedures are fully implemented, all clerical processing will be eliminated for sales generated by these agents. Policy typist, rater, and underwriter's assistant—jobs which provided career paths from clerical to lower level professional jobs as underwriters—are disappearing . . . and lower level jobs as insurance professionals are rapidly declining as well.

"Personal lines" insurance—standardized products that can be mass-marketed through direct mail and television advertisement—provides a second example. In one company the unskilled jobs of mail handling and filing were automated by 1980; policies were entered directly into the computer, and customer inquiry clerks could key into the system to answer questions about coverage immediately. The work process was extremely fragmented, however. Depending on whether they came by mail or telephone, customer inquiries were answered by different people with different job titles. To save money in an intensely competitive market, the company undertook steps to reintegrate the work process. By 1983 a new, highly skilled clerical position had been designed. Customer service representatives handle sales, have access to the computer program that assesses risks and to the rating program, explain rating procedures to customers, answer customer questions, and respond to complaints by telephone or mail (Applebaum, 1984:12). Here, job integration ranges across functions, combining sales with processing and both with customer service/client relations. A third model—the use of computers in insurance in the early pattern—coexists with the integrated models; computers assist professionals and clerks in traditional jobs who produce insurance policies that cannot be standardized.

These examples offer interesting contrasts. In the first one, some clerical duties and professional activities were folded over into sales work to create a new kind of sales position. The remaining professional activities, e.g., underwriting exceptional cases and overseeing the work of the agents, were at the highest level. Some clerical jobs—e.g., typing reports, processing exceptional cases, and entering data—remain. In the second example, clerical duties have been expanded to include some sales and professional activities, supported by computerized systems. Here the sales force and professional positions were greatly reduced in number.

The model of work organization varies by the kind of business a firm does, but in all of the varieties of work organization "job categories have become more abruptly segmented while avenues of mobility between them have been sharply reduced" (Appelbaum, 1984:12). As a result of the automation of underwriting and claims estimating for standardized insurance policies, career ladders from skilled clerical to insurance professional positions have been eliminated or shortened. The gap between these types of jobs has widened at the same time that the gap between entry-level clerical jobs and skilled ones has become formidable. In the aggregate, skill requirements for clerical workers have increased because computers are doing the most routine tasks. At the same time, however, jobs at all levels have become increasingly dead end.

Feminization occurred as the insurance business reorganized. Between 1970 and 1978, women were hired in 231,000 of the 259,000 new jobs created in the insurance industry. Over the next four years women were hired for 113,900 jobs, while men were hired for only 20,300. Women increased their proportion in clerical and nonclerical (professional, managerial, and technical) jobs that were formerly preponderantly male. Minority women also increased their proportion in insurance jobs as automation proceeded, but most of them are in back-office jobs in data-processing centers, typing pools, and filing departments (Baran, 1985). Overall employment in insurance from 1958 to 1984 is estimated to have increased 1.72 times, slightly above the average (1.67 times) for the economy as a whole (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). At the same time, productivity growth meant that sales grew faster than employment. In the aggregate, the number of women in insurance has increased both absolutely and relative to the number of men during automation.

Based on her case study of 55 insurance companies, Baran (1985) concludes that although the discrimination barrier was lowered to permit women to move up from clerical to professional positions in insurance, a new structural barrier has blocked access. Although women can enter professional insurance positions through certification, noncertified women will not be able to move up to management and professional posts through on-the-job experience. The new skilled clerical positions that they can enter, especially if they have college degrees, became increasingly women's jobs in the 1970s as women doubled their percentage in such jobs as insurance adjusters, examiners, and investigators. These are the very jobs Baran believes will be directly affected by the automation of claims procedures. A different projection was offered in an aggregate statistical study (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a) that argues that adjusters and investigators, like secretaries, although supported by computerized systems, interact directly with other persons as part of their jobs; hence, they are unlikely to be replaced by machines. As evidence, they point to the continued rapid increase of insurance adjuster jobs in 1981–1982, when much of the clerical sector stagnated or declined. Black women, who entered clerical work only in recent decades, remain primarily in the more traditional, less skilled jobs that are increasingly at risk of elimination through automation. However, although small numbers are involved, black women are overrepresented, compared with other administrative support occupations, as insurance adjusters and investigators.

Overall these changes in the products and the production process of the insurance industry have brought about changes in employment and occupational patterns. In contrast to the steady increase of employment from 1960 to 1980, from 1980 to 1982 there was a marked slowdown in growth, and, for some kinds of insurance, an absolute decline in the insurance labor force. It remains to be seen whether this slowdown is a temporary reflection of an economywide recession or a more permanent outcome of the changes in work organization. What does seem permanent is a shift in occupational structure. The number of lower- and middle-level clerical positions has declined by being automated out of existence or combined with other jobs. Examples include keypunch operators, bookkeepers, and file clerks, occupations that declined by approximately 16,000 workers between 1970 and 1978 (Appelbaum, 1984:Table 2). Skilled clerical positions are expanding, but they seem to be increasingly dead-end jobs, with little opportunity for advancement. For example, insurance adjusters and examiners and computer operators grew by 69,000 workers between 1970 and 1978 (Appelbaum, 1984:Table 2). Some lower-level professional positions have also disappeared—again through automation and the redesign of jobs—while those remaining often require high-level professional credentials and managerial ability. The question of mobility between occupations in the insurance industry has been acutely posed by the reorganization of the work process and redefinition of jobs that have accompanied the adoption of new equipment (Appelbaum, 1984). Women still predominate in the insurance work force and are an increasing share of the professional employees; no employment crisis has emerged. Locational shifts of offices, from urban to suburban areas or to rural or different regions, a trend reported by some observers, may yet produce problems for workers unable to move, but it is too early to trace or evaluate its effects (Baran, 1985). Furthermore, the increased emphasis on college education may further narrow opportunities for less educated black and white urban working-class women.

As in several of the other industries examined here, one worker response has been to use collective bargaining as a means to make the relations between automation and the existence of jobs, and also their conditions, a contractual matter. Although it covers only some employees in a small Syracuse, New York, claims office, the November 1984 contract between the Service Employees International Union (SEIU) and the Equitable Life Assurance Society of the United States is far-reaching. The contract calls for 60 days' advance notice of the introduction of "automation or equipment that will result in (a) a reduction of employees, (b) substantial changes in any employee's jobs, or (c) a change in job classification." This contract also deals with such issues as employee monitoring by computer; provision of retraining to affected employees; and a job security provision requiring that the Syracuse office be kept open, with the bargaining unit maintained, with at least the number of employees as at the time of the signing of the agreement. (After unionization, but prior to the successful negotiation of this first contract, the company had threatened to close the office.) In addition, the SEIU contract goes into great detail with regard to the use of video display terminals (VDTs). The contract calls for rest breaks, glare reduction, provision of detachable keyboards and adjustable chairs, regular eye examinations, and provision for assignment to non-VDT duties for pregnant workers who request such temporary transfer.

## BANK TELLERS

Banking, like insurance, pioneered in the use of computers for processing and storing information (Ernst, 1982). Banks—then employing mostly men—once offered service primarily to businesses. As service to individual clients increased, banking mechanized even before computers, first with mechanical calculators and later with electromechanical check-sorting equipment. Proportionately more women were employed in new, less skilled jobs (Strober and Arnold, 1985). Nearly fully automated check processing began with the use of machine-readable encoding of the bank and account from which the check originates, along with the encoding by the receiving bank of its code, the account, and the amount of the check. Magnetic ink character recognition (known as MICR) began in the 1950s; standards for acceptable printing ink and code location and so on were adopted in 1958. By 1963, 85 percent of all checks were being encoded. This development, of course, sped the adoption of computers for record-keeping for other aspects of checking accounts.

Tellers were provided with computer-based equipment in the early 1960s, so data entry began at the point of the transaction. Today, with an automatic teller machine (ATM) (facilitated technologically by the microprocessor) for selected simple transactions, a consumer enters the information directly into the computer, and the machine provides the cash requested, accepts the deposits, or performs funds tranfers.

The bank credit card, another innovative service to individual consumers, was introduced on a national scale in the late 1960s; the widely used and accepted credit cards expanded consumer debt and centralized its servicing, replacing many store charge-account systems. Through the 1970s the number of checks cleared in the United States grew at a rate of about 7 percent per year; the volume of credit card transactions increased even more rapidly (Gurwitz and Rappaport, 1984–1985).

In addition to services to individual consumers, banks are also involved in the management of their own assets and in facilitating cash management by their business customers. Higher interest rates make electronic funds transfer especially important for cash management. Many businesses and other large organizations can communicate directly with banks to keep track of their assets and transfer their funds as desired. Banks now often clear their net transactions with each other electronically. The electronic transfer of funds through home computer-bank linkage is available to depositors in some large banks, but this procedure is not yet common.

The banking industry has undergone changes under the impetus of forces similar to those that have affected the insurance industry: inflation, high but unstable interest rates, deregulation, and competition from other financial intermediaries. The most striking consequence is the wide range of new products and services offered by banks and the seemingly inexhaustible demand for financial services of all kinds. As automation has proceeded, it has served to improve banks' competitive position both as it reduced unit costs and made expansion of product and service lines possible. Without these tremendous productivity gains in banking, the checking system would almost certainly have faltered; the quality of services would have declined while their prices rose, leading to slower growth (Ernst, 1982). As it is, there is no question that technology contributed to the growth in demand for the product and led to increased employment, even though many of the innovations were also labor saving.

Over the 30-year period from 1950 to 1980, bank tellers were the sixth fastest growing clerical occupation. Female employment in this occupation increased 12.9 times between 1950 and 1980. Current Population Survey (CPS) data from 1972 to 1982 show bank tellers as the second fastest growing clerical occupation, with a 103 percent increase in female workers in that period. These same data, however, show an end to growth, with the number of employed bank tellers smaller in 1982 than in 1981. Between 1983 and 1984, the CPS data show no increase. (The changes made in occupational categories between 1982 and 1983 make it impossible to compare the data through 1982 with those from 1983 and subsequent years.) Overall employment in the banking industry from 1958 to 1984 grew 2.7 times, a rate that is far above that of all 105 industries in the economy (1.7 times), and even above that of the top 10 clerical-employing industries (2.2 times) (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a).

These changes have brought about shifts in the types of workers needed, as well as in their numbers. The need for back-office clerical workers has been reduced, while demand for highly trained sales personnel has increased. Technically sophisticated sales workers will continue to be increasingly important because of increased competition among financial institutions, continuing introduction of new products and services, and the growth in larger, more sophisticated institutional customers. The teller's job is somewhere in the middle of these trends. As consumers perform the simpler transactions through ATMs, human tellers are likely to deal primarily with more sophisticated requests.

Sales might provide an opportunity for upward mobility for tellers (Hirschhorn, n.d.). Many tellers now deal primarily with exceptional situations (certified checks rather than routine deposits and withdrawals) and the sale of bank services (cash management accounts). The implications of this shift for tellers' mobility opportunities in banks are not yet clear, however, because there may be countervailing tendencies. Osterman (1984) suggests that the internal labor markets of banks, too, are changing, making career mobility within the bank more difficult. The sales job is becoming a highly skilled one, more dependent on formal training and more tolerant, even encouraging, of interbank mobility. At the same time, on-the-job training and the institution-based internal career ladder for bank tellers have tended to disappear. Nevertheless, women's participation in upper-level bank jobs has increased more rapidly than their share in all management jobs. Although some of this shift may reflect job title inflation, some of it reflects increased management opportunities created in the recent rapid expansion of the retail side, affirmative action, and the increased willingness of employers, customers, and employees to consider women in these jobs.

Even if the jobs do continue to provide internal career mobility, employment in the first place will be more difficult because entry-level jobs are likely to require more education. This may exclude less well educated women (and men), who are likely to be disproportionately minority, poor, and urban (Noyelle, 1985).

A study of the introduction of an integrated data base system in the customer service department of a large New York bank (Center for Career Research and Human Resources Management, 1985) demonstrates one way that leading industry institutions can offer a model for the introduction of new technology. The bank's stated policy in advance of any change was "no layoffs." The manner of change was planned with positive outcomes for workers—reduction of stress and upgrading—among its goals. There was redesigning of both the physical setting of the department that enhanced the working environment and of jobs that promoted professionalization or skill upgrading of the clerical workers involved. Some clerical workers experienced upward mobility. The job redesign also "democratized" the office; this change was appreciated by clerks, less so by middle managers who felt that democratization reduced or leveled their status. Time will tell whether these contrasting perceptions of the outcome are reconciled. The clerical work force was reduced by 14 percent in the changeover; presumably those workers who lost their jobs moved elsewhere in the bank or left voluntarily.

Growth of employment in banking is likely to slow. The advances in automation have taken place primarily in the retail part of the business, the most labor-intensive sector and the sector in which banks had been the most actively soliciting business. Regulation held interest rates down and encouraged banks to compete in other ways for retail business, by opening branches and charging low service fees (which kept the cost per transaction to the consumer artificially low). With gradual deregulation over the past five years (it is expected to continue), bank branch opening declined and service charges were raised; banks now have less incentive to cater to small-scale retail trade (Gurwitz and Rappaport, 1984–1985). With further automation (more ATMs, point-of-sale terminals, and home banking) likely to eliminate much of the paper that has until now been generated and processed (even though processed electronically for the most part), labor needs in retail banking will probably decline. The assets of banks also are now growing more slowly and erratically, especially relative to their high and steady growth prior to 1978. Thus, in banking, both future growth patterns and employment levels are uncertain, but employment growth on the retail side is very likely to slow.

In summary, increases in women's employment as bank tellers accompanied preautomation business and organizational changes. During the recent rapid growth of the banking industry, women's employment increased as automation contributed to growth of demand for new products and services. Women's move into bank management occurred in the same period. Recently, however, employment growth has slowed. Continued reorganization has changed conditions for entry-level positions and internal mobility, with the potential of closing off opportunities for less educated women. Future changes in the pattern of demand, in the organization of work, and in automation are likely and those changes will continue to affect employment.

## RETAIL CLERKS

The retail industry in the United States has undergone striking changes in the twentieth century. A continuing process of technological change, much of it outside retailing itself, coupled with general social, cultural, and economic change, has transformed retailing from an industry dominated by single-proprietor neighborhood stores serving highly localized markets to one dominated by national chains and holding companies, most of whose member stores serve broad regional markets. Some of the changes outside of retailing that have been important in this transformation include the development of nationally recognized brands and standardized packaging by manufacturers (which began in the late nineteenth century); advances in freight transportation, which improved distribution of national brands to local outlets; the development of suburbs and automobiles, which made regional shopping centers possible; advances in general office procedures, including record-keeping and billing; the development of new forms of consumer credit, which increased the ease and amount of consumer credit; and new media (radio, movies, television), which promoted mass consumption as well as advertising messages for specific products. Retailing, which is directly dependent on consumer needs and preferences, has generally responded rapidly to these changes and initiated innovations of its own.

Among the most prominent changes since World War II has been the development of chain, discount department stores, such as K-Mart. From a handful of such stores in the 1950s, the number grew to 1,300 in 1960 and to almost 7,400 by 1977. During the same period, chain department stores, such as Sears, Roebuck and Company and J. C. Penney, also expanded rapidly, and holding companies, such as Federated Stores, expanded their holdings to include prominent specialty stores as well as locally distinctive department stores. Chain and discount stores now handle 89 percent of the department store trade; department stores in general have about 80 percent of the general merchandise market. Concentration in this industry continued to increase even after the period of rapid expansion of the chains: between 1967 and 1977 the top 32 firms increased their market share from 75 to 87.5 percent of all sales, and within this group the top five increased their share from 49.8 percent to more than 60 percent (Bluestone et al., 1981:48). The most rapidly growing sector of the industry, however, is discount chain stores. And since the energy crisis of the 1970s, mail-order catalog sales have also increased dramatically.

In other sectors of retail trade, such as hotels, restaurants, and grocery stores, the trends are similar to those in general merchandise retailing: increasing scale through chain operations, more reliance on recognition of national "brand" names (Safeway, Howard Johnson's, McDonald's, Hilton, Sheraton), greater use of advertising, and increased use of automated equipment. For example, the 20 largest supermarket chains (those with more than 100 stores) increased their share of the grocery store market from 27 percent in 1948 to 41 percent in 1977. The introduction of scanning technology in supermarkets (uniform product codes read by scanners at the cash register) was increasing at a rate of about 10 percent of all stores per year, meaning that its introduction would be virtually complete by the end of the 1980s. Cash register scanning eliminates marking prices or price changes on products. Data recorded in the process are used to control inventory, automatically reorder products, schedule workers' hours, and allocate shelf space. The new machines also reduce checkout time (Burns, 1982).

The retail industry as a whole is highly competitive; consumer income is limited, and most areas of retail trade are not expected to grow more rapidly than disposable income, although some sectors can experience high growth rates by capturing changing preferences. Even when there is market saturation, a "new concept" in retailing can capture business from competitors. For example, a declining part of the average family budget is spent on groceries, but an increasing part is spent on eating out, and within the grocery sector, market share can be captured by the super supermarket with its vastly expanded offerings including prepared, ready-to-eat food, and the warehouse store with its curtailed product selection and lower prices. Interestingly, both the super store and the warehouse store in the grocery trade employ fewer workers per dollar unit of sales than the standard supermarket, and the standard supermarket is losing market share to the newer forms (Burns, 1982).

A recent study of changes in the department store part of the retail market suggests that computer-based technological change has been essential to the growth of multiple-store chains (Bluestone et al., 1981). Computer-based inventory control, ordering, and warehousing, as well as the product scanning codes and intelligent cash registers, created economies of scale that made expansion possible. Without automation, the amount of record-keeping required to operate at such scale would probably have been prohibitive. Mass media advertising, another technique that benefits from economies of scale, has also facilitated the growth of chains and added to their relative advantages over independent stores. Indeed, Bluestone and his colleagues (1981) argue that advertising has allowed retailers to reduce the numbers of higher skilled sales workers and substitute less skilled and lower-paid sales help. The salesperson no longer needs to sell the product; that has been achieved by advertising.

The distribution of occupations in retailing between 1950 and 1980 documents the shift toward less skilled cashier jobs. In 1950, 4.3 percent of all jobs were in retail trade (excluding cashiers), and cashiers constituted another 0.4 percent of all jobs. Between 1950 and 1970, the labor force in retail trade grew from 2.5 million to 2.9 million, representing an annual growth rate of less than 1 percent; between 1970 and 1980, the growth rate for the entire decade was just over 1 percent (Bureau of the Census, 1964:Table 201, and 1984b:Table 221). Overall, employment in retail trade grew more slowly than total employment.[1] The number of cashiers, on the other hand, more than doubled between 1950 and 1960, and has continued to grow rapidly since: between 1960 and 1970 their number increased by 73.4 percent, and between 1970 and 1980 by 87.0 percent. By 1980 cashiers constituted 1.8 percent of the total labor force and 34 percent of all retail trade employees (Bureau of the Census, 1984b:Table 221).

The shift toward the use of cashiers strongly favored female employment. Cashier was a predominantly female job already in 1950, and over the subsequent three decades it increased from 76.5 to 83.0 percent female. Thus, most of the new cashier jobs (approximately 1.2 million) went to women.[2] While other retail jobs grew more slowly than that of cashier, new employment opportunities again favored women; the proportion of those jobs held by women grew from 48.9 percent in 1950 to 58.7 percent in 1980 (Bureau of the Census, 1964:Table 201, and 1984b:Table 221). However, sales of higher-priced items, generally accompanied by higher pay, continued to be male-dominated in 1980. Men claimed a disproportionate share of sales jobs in motor vehicles and boats, furniture, radio, TV, hi-fi equipment, and appliances, while women heavily dominated the counter clerk and apparel sales jobs (Bureau of the Census, 1984b:Table 221).

While the shifting composition and content of retail jobs have been accompanied by expanding job opportunities for women, the quality of those jobs has deteriorated in several respects. Salespersons are playing a less central role than previously, even in the higher-priced stores that provide relatively more customer service, such as Bloomingdale's. Commission sales are rapidly disappearing, and standard hourly wages only slightly above the minimum wage are becoming the norm. Along with the use of less skilled sales workers, part-time employment has increased: when it is no longer necessary to have skilled sales workers who know the products, scheduling part-time workers to meet daily and weekly fluctuations in demand—and to reduce costs—becomes possible.

---

[1] Because occupational classifications changed between census years, comparisons across the entire period are difficult to make. However, comparisons between adjacent census years (1950–1960; 1960–1970; 1970–1980) are generally possible. There was a major change in classification in the 1980 census. The 1970 and 1980 data compared here use like categories but cannot accurately be compared with previous years.

[2] To compare cashier jobs across census years, data were taken from Hunt and Hunt (1985a), who adjusted census data for purposes of consistency.

Extending store hours to improve competitive position also contributes to stores' hiring of part-time workers. Scheduling is facilitated by computerized data from intelligent cash registers that can be used to identify fluctuations in demand. In the New England region, which led in the development of discount stores, it is estimated that fully 75 percent of all department store employees work part time. One national discount chain estimated that only 15 percent of its work force is full time (Bluestone et al., 1981:83). Much of the employment is seasonal as well as part time; only one-third of department store employees work year round; more than one-third work only one-quarter of the year, usually around Christmas.

The increased use of less skilled and part-time workers has also contributed to making the job of department store salesperson less likely as a career; career opportunities for the floor salesperson have virtually disappeared. These contrasting trends reflect the reorganization of retailing just discussed: sales personnel no longer "sell," but sales still occur; cashiers handle the transaction.

The department store industry is now characterized by enormous turnover of young workers rather than by more stable employment of older workers. The proportion of department store workers in New England who were under 25 years old increased from 30 percent in 1958 to more than 50 percent by 1970. The percentage of the department store labor force in New England that had at least three years' tenure fell from more than 42 percent in the 1950s to less than 32 percent in the 1970s, while the percentage who had worked less than one year increased from less than 20 percent to more than 30 percent (Bluestone et al., 1981:84). In most years between 1957 and 1975, more than 40 percent of the labor force left the industry each year. With such high turnover rates, much hiring occurs even in years of declining employment. Obviously, training is minimal; otherwise this staffing strategy could not make economic sense. Pressure to reduce labor costs is large, since competition is stiff and labor costs are a relatively large proportion of total costs. Payroll costs range from 11 to 14 percent of total sales in the most standardized parts of the industry (chain and discount stores) to 16 to 27 percent in the less standardized parts (holding companies, independents, and specialty shops). Because of the competition, unions have generally been unable to prevent pressure on wage rates, and little of the work force is unionized. The young age of the workers, the high rate of turnover, and the large proportion of part-time workers all appear likely to make more widespread unionization difficult.

Unionization has had a somewhat stronger foothold in food retailing, largely because skilled meat cutters in supermarkets were organized. In fact, workers in some of the unionized department stores (Bradlee's) became so as a result of mergers with supermarket chains (Stop and Shop). The intense competitive pressures in food retailing led to a merger between the retail clerks and the amalgamated meat cutters unions in 1979, creating the United Food and Commercial Workers, with 1.2 million members. Nevertheless, the strength of the union is declining, especially in supermarkets, which had been its strongest section. Technological change in meat packing has resulted in the near elimination of skilled meat cutters in supermarkets; some of the meat now arrives in the stores boxed, labeled, and ready to be sold, while most of it is in boxes of cuts (rather than whole carcasses) that need little further cutting before being packaged and sold; since 1974 nearly 4,000 meat cutter jobs have been lost in four cities alone—Boston, New York, Chicago, and Los Angeles (Burns, 1982). Without the high end of the wage scale to "anchor" other wages, wages of supermarket workers are falling in relative terms, and unions have had to accept two-tier wage bargaining, with new entrants on lower wage scales (with smaller future increases) than present workers.

Technological changes have directly contributed to the changes in retailing, particularly its increased scale and use of part-time workers, both of which have been facilitated by computerized record-keeping. Other important technological changes that have transformed the industry over a long period include general advances in communications and transportation and increased use of advertising. The discount branch of the industry, with its lower labor needs, is growing most rapidly. "Decreased reliance upon labor is a by-product of concentrated ownership" (Bluestone et al., 1981:50), which continues to increase. Employment of cashiers has increased, providing a large pool of new, low-skill, low-wage jobs for women—jobs with little stability and few career opportunities. Other retailing employment declined or grew slowly. The basic competitive structure of the industry no doubt contributes to this outcome, for it leads to a strong need to keep labor costs to a minimum.

## NURSING AND NURSES

Like the other industries discussed here (telephone communication, printing and publishing, insurance and banking, and retail trade), the health industry is undergoing fundamental structural change. The restructuring of the health sector is a result of changes in insurance programs, increases in the relative supply of medical doctors, growth in the number of profit-making hospitals and clinics, changes in the age structure of the population, and altered preferences for types of health care. Together with technological change, these factors influence the work performed and the number and qualifications of the people required to do it. Employment growth in the health industry over the past several decades has been well above average. It is projected that employment growth in the health industry will continue to outpace that of the U.S. economy as a whole into the 1990s, but at a slower rate than that experienced during the 1970s.

Nurses comprise the largest group of health professionals in the United States. The numbers of both registered nurses and licensed practical nurses increased substantially between 1970 and 1980 (Bureau of the Census, 1984b). Throughout this century, the nursing occupations have both grown steadily and undergone continuous change. Until the depression, most of the trained nurses in the United States—in contrast to nurses in Britain and elsewhere—worked in private home nursing and community health rather than in hospitals. This fact enabled them to argue that hospital training was inadequate for their practice and to establish and consolidate a variety of educational programs, including university training for registered nurses (C. Davies, 1980). For decades nurses have been split into different groups, according to training and accreditation, place of employment, and specialization within nursing.

The most recent national sample surveys and estimates indicate that of the close to 1.7 million registered nurses, 1.4 million actually practiced their profession in 1983. Adjusting for part-time workers, this amounts to 1,174,200 full-time equivalents—600 employed or 502 full-time equivalent nurses per 100,000 population. Just under one-third of employed registered nurses had a baccalaureate or higher degree. Registered nurses constitute the ninth largest occupation for women and the highest-paid predominantly female occupation. In the 1980s two-thirds of the registered nurses employed in nursing worked in hospitals. The second-largest group practiced in nursing homes (8 percent). Both of these groups exhibited the highest estimated growth rates in the employment of registered nurses since 1977, 39 and 27 percent, respectively (American Nurses Association, 1985). The growth rate in hospital employment is expected to slow and to be accompanied by changes in types of positions and by requirements for more education or experience (Sekscenski, 1984; American Nurses Association, 1985).

Although their education and training is shorter and less professionally oriented than that of registered nurses, licensed practical or vocational nurses (LPNs or LVNs) also require accreditation. In 1983, of an estimated 781,506 LPNs and LVNs, 539,463 (69 percent) were employed in health care. More than half of this group, 57.6 percent, worked in hospitals, followed by 22.5 percent in nursing homes, and 9.1 percent in physicians' or dentists' offices. Trends toward demands for higher formal education of nurses, particularly in hospitals, are also indicated by the fact that the total number of LPNs and LVNs has not grown as rapidly as that of registered nurses (Sekscenski, 1984:12, 17). And after a continuous increase in full-time equivalents of LPNs in hospitals for many years, their numbers decreased from 1982 to 1983 (American Nurses Association, 1985:46). Unemployment rates for LPNs have usually been higher than for registered nurses (in 1983, 5.4 and 1.6 percent, respectively), but lower than for the population as a whole (American Nurses Association, 1985).

There have been only small increases in the percentage of males among nurses. The proportion of males was roughly the same among both registered nurses and LPNs and LVNs, 3 percent in 1983 (American Nurses Association, 1985). Male nurses are generally better paid than female nurses and occupy a disproportionate share (one-fourth) of the supervisory and administrative positions in nursing (Jacobson, 1983:50).

More LPNs and LVNs than registered nurses are ethnic or racial minorities, reflecting less access to higher-level education by minorities, but whites dominate both occupations, constituting more than 90 percent of registered nurses in 1980 and close to 80 percent of LPNs and LVNs in 1983 (American Nurses Association, 1985; National League for Nursing, 1985). In 1980 an estimated 88.7 percent of minority registered nurses were employed in nursing, compared with 75.7 percent of nonminority nurses.

Nursing has been strongly affected by technological developments in medicine and the biosciences. Both in hospitals and in the community, nurses have continually had to adjust to innovations in medical technology. Computers and information technology, more generally, are increasingly linked to other forms of technology in use in the health services.

Computers were first introduced in the U.S. health care system in the 1950s. They were by-products of computerization in other sectors of the economy, not specifically designed for health services. The first applications occurred in large hospitals, primarily for administrative routines such as inventory control, billing, and payroll. Few health professionals were involved in the development and refinement of computer systems in hospitals. Laboratories in large hospitals were the first clinical area in which computers were applied successfully. Medical statistics were also an important application, parallel to administrative computing. Only occasional attempts were made to integrate clinical and administrative systems.

Knowledge and learning are central aspects in the diffusion of technology (Rosenberg, 1976). In the first phase of computerization of hospitals, not much transfer of knowledge about the new technology, let alone about its interconnections with organizational change, occurred. Expertise with computers and computer use in the health services was located either outside hospitals, with vendors and shared-service computer companies, or in separate computer departments, which only large hospitals could afford. The hospitals that started early to use computers for accounting and patient records steadily developed more complex procedures. At the same time, technology and concomitant specialization increased the necessity for coordination and communication. One of the main functions of nursing became the coordination of a whole array of specialist medical competences in the service of patients (Fagerhaugh et al., 1980). While a few individuals in the 1950s envisaged the possibility of automating selected nursing activities and records, computing procedures were cumbersome, and reprogramming was costly. Staffing requirements for managing and improving computer systems and the complexity of the structure of information and communication in hospitals were grossly underestimated (Ball and Hannah, 1984).

Gradually, mainframe computers were replaced by minicomputers and microcomputers, keypunching machines by direct data entry. Improvements of computer systems notwithstanding, many forms of "resistance to" or "interference with" computerization on the part of doctors, middle management, nurses, and clerical and technical personnel are reported from the 1950s into the 1980s (Startsman and Robinson, 1972; Henskes and Kronick, 1974; Watson, 1974; Dowling, 1980; Counte et al., 1983). Frequently, the organization of the implementation process is cited as a cause for resistance or reluctance: lack of timely information, loss of power and control, insufficient attention paid to the privacy of patient information, and so forth. Overselling by vendors and unrealistic expectations of health care personnel led to lack of involvement in improving systems by personnel theoretically able to do so. Changes in traditional procedures of practice are often mentioned as a reason for resistance (Ball and Hannah, 1984). Doctors, for example, persisted in giving direct orders or handwritten notes to clerks, while nurses often continued to write most of their notes by hand (Lievrouw, 1984). In spite of—or perhaps partly because of—computerization, administrative work in hospitals and in the health sector in general increased considerably, and with it the number of clerical workers. By 1983 the health industry employed 1.2 million workers in clerical occupations, more than double the number employed in 1970 (Sekscenski, 1984).

Beginning in the middle of the 1970s, there was a marked increase in the interest of doctors and nurses in computerization and other information technologies. This change resulted both from accumulated experience with the new technologies and from a growing realization of the potential and the feasible adoption of increasingly useful techniques of microtechnology and data base management. Medical informatics became a specialty in medicine, with its own journals and conferences. An extensive variety of specific applications were developed during this period, ranging from hospital and laboratory information systems using specialized diagnostic and patient monitoring, to signal analysis and image processing, to educational and research applications. Many of these technologies integrate knowledge from different medical and nursing specialties, but their use leads again to the formation of new groups of specialists. The changes influence the employability of nurses and make frequent retraining necessary. Depending on how the technologies are organized, they can also constitute sources of stress in the work situation, both in relationship to patients and in the nursing team (Jacobson and McGrath, 1983; Ball and Hannah, 1984).

The monitoring of births and of patients in coronary, neonatal, or postoperative intensive care are examples. Initially, computers were used to analyze electrocardiograms. Data were presented on paper trace records and later on video display units (VDUs) in alphanumeric and graphic form. Watching machines was a tedious, strenuous nursing task, so alarms were combined with the computers and were programmed to alert personnel to deviations from normal. With the further development of the technology of representation of physiological processes and the reduction of noisy signals, technical experts saw total automation as a possibility. It has been suggested that fully automated systems could lead to a reduction in nursing staff time as well as in the medical/technical knowledge necessary on the part of nurses. Automated monitoring, combined with other technology, could result in continuous recording over extended periods, increased automatic storage and analysis of records, and automatic generation of suggestions for treatment and automatic administration of medication (Fox, 1977).

The diverse patterns in the introduction of patient monitoring devices in different countries suggest that—as in other areas—one cannot speak of "the effect" of the new information technology on nurses. Effects depend on choices regarding the extent of automation, training of personnel, their reliance on the data and their discretion in interpreting them in conjunction with direct observation of patients, the distance of the equipment from the patient and the rest of the ward, and so on. A strong commitment on the part of both nurses and physicians to the importance of intensive personal nursing at the bedside and to support for the patient's family seems to underlie decisions about many monitoring systems that purposely have not been totally automated. Increased authority of nurses combining different forms of observation of patients and increased consultation among members of health care teams are also reported as possible outcomes of the introduction of patient monitoring (Medical Informatics Europe, 1982, 1984; Ball and Hannah, 1984; Child et al., 1984).

Today nurses are more often consulted when information technology is introduced into hospitals and other health care settings than they previously were. Nurses are also among the developers of special nursing applications of computer and information technology, including video and telecommunication systems. Manufacturers and vendors have employed nurses to improve existing systems. IBM, for example, has underlined the importance of user involvement at Duke University in adapting its patient care system (PCS) to local hospital needs not necessarily envisaged by the designers: participants in the implementation process at individual hospitals are nurses and other health care personnel as well as computer specialists (Light, 1983). In addition to improvements in hospital administration systems, laboratory systems, and patient monitoring systems as seen from the viewpoint of nurses, one now finds special computer applications for nursing practice and administration in hospitals and community health settings, for basic and continuing nursing education, and for nursing research. Telemedicine, a system that allows practitioners to function without on-site physician coverage, through bidirectional cable television, is being tried in community clinics staffed by nurses (Cunningham et al., 1978). In contrast to earlier computer-based systems with implicit models of the work of nurses, several of the most recent specific nursing applications are based on explicit philosophies of nursing. Examples of such systems range from problem-oriented patient care systems (McNeill, 1979) to systems for clinical decision support to be used in the education and practice of nurses (Grobe, 1984; Ryan, 1985).

The possible employment effects of such systems are, however, hardly spelled out. As is the case for other expert systems, there are possibilities for raising the professional standing and knowledge of one's own group as well as possibilities of diffusion of knowledge to groups with less formal education. The latter effect can lead to replacement or curtailment of growth of the "expert" group through employment of groups with less formal training. Systems planned as labor-saving devices might turn out to demand increased input of labor of another kind, either more or less professional, in this case either more or less directly involved in nursing practice. Whether groups of workers perceive the introduction of new technology as a threat to be averted or as a challenge to further their own interests will depend partly on their knowledge base both about their own field and about the technology in question. Professional education and accreditation alone are not sufficient for such a knowledge base. Both formal and informal networks are necessary for gathering information, comparing experiences, and contacting designers and vendors.

In the case of physicians and nurses, professional organizations and international contacts have been starting points for the activities of individuals and small groups specializing in computerization in their fields. Nurses interested in computers and information technology have been able to use their general professional journals for this purpose; they have also established communication and publication channels of their own. An increasing number of books and articles are available to nurses who want an introduction to computing. There are "how to" guides complete with addresses of network contacts, calculations of cost-effectiveness for a nursing administrator, and analyses of data base systems for a nursing computer specialist. There have been many national and international conferences on medical informatics in the 1980s with sections on computers in nursing. In 1982 the nurse members of the American Association for Medical Systems and Informatics (AAMSI) formed a professional specialty group for nursing within the association. Nursing educators in the United States may affiliate with the health education special interest group within the international Association for the Development of Computer Based Instructional Systems. Informal computer interest groups within the national nursing associations have existed for some time. Recently, the American Nurses' Association constituted a Council on Computer Applications in Nursing. In the spring of 1985 the National League of Nursing formed its National Forum on Computers in Health Care and Nursing, a "membership group designed to advance computer technology in the nursing community." Much cross-fertilization of ideas for improving information technology in nursing occurs in international forums. Since its first meeting in Stockholm in 1974, the International Medical Informatics Association (IMIA) has held meetings triannually, with special working groups for nursing education. In 1982 an international working group on nursing was formed as part of the IMIA.

The historic experience of nursing and nurses demonstrates once more the interrelationships between technical change and social relationships. Hospital personnel, including nurses, have become actively involved in the introduction of electronic innovations in patient care. Nurses have organized, through collective bargaining and other means, to participate in the development and implementation of new technologies. Employment effects for nurses so far have been small, because of nurses' knowledge and types of jobs, coupled with generally strong growth in health sector employment. The high level of education of nurses has no doubt facilitated their participation in implementation of new technology and contributed to their job security in the face of change. Comparison with European experiences shows, once again, that the same technologies can be used with very different effects. In the United States, very recent change in federal government rules affecting Medicare reimbursement (the Diagnosis-Related-Group [DRG] basis for fee payment) has produced shorter average hospital stays; some job loss for nurses and other hospital workers has occurred in 1984 and 1985. Other sectors of health care are still growing, and some shifts in employment to those sectors (e.g., health maintenance organizations, nursing homes, offices of nonphysician providers, home health care agencies) are likely to occur. Again, it is too early to evaluate these effects and, in particular, to observe their relationship to technology as separate from more general social and political decisions.

## CONCLUSIONS

Like the telephone, the new telecommunications and microprocessing technologies facilitate many product and service activities. As more information is available in electronic form, it can be transmitted around the country and the world almost instantaneously. The space and time compression of modern telecommunications may have the same mixed—and sometimes conflicting—effects on social relations and on geographic dispersion as did the telephone. Similarly, microprocessing has been related both to the growth of new services (in banks and insurance) and the decline of others (sales help in retailing). More generally, the flexibility of the new white-collar technologies suggests that their uses and effects will be influenced by concurrent social changes and by social decisions rather than by any inexorable technological determinism.

What common strands can we extract from these long-term and more recent changes associated with technological innovations in the various cases described above? What problems emerge for further consideration? First, as the longer-term historical examples demonstrate, changes in equipment and in the organization of work occur in combination with other structural change in product and labor markets. In each of the cases discussed, technological change has occurred along with fundamental changes in industrial structure. Identifying the specific impact of technological change is therefore difficult.

Second, technological change plays varying roles in economic growth. Necessity is sometimes the mother of invention (when an innovation meets a perceived need—often called induced technological change), but invention is also sometimes the mother of necessity (when it creates demand by bringing forth new possibilities that people had not known they would want—called autonomous technological change). The telephone and the automobile are quintessential examples of the latter. And in insurance and banking, the ease of calculation and communication caused by the new information-processing technologies led to enormous growth in the products and services that could be offered. Unforeseen effects occur as much internally in an innovating firm's labor market as in its product market. A new technique is often first seen as a simple replacement for an old process, but when it does not quite fit with the old way of doing things, new ways of doing things may evolve and unforeseen ways of using the new technique may develop.

Third, consequently there is great diversity in the way organizations use technical advances—with varying employment effects. In some kinds of production (printing and meat cutting), recent technological and organizational change has been very labor saving, and worker displacement occurred when demand increases were not large. In the banking and insurance industries, rapid growth has prevented displacement, but if the rate of growth slows dramatically, there may be similar effects. In other kinds of work (secretarial and nursing), however, the variety of the tasks and the social relations on the job have led to little labor displacement, and little is likely in the future; the personal relationships that are part of these jobs are not amenable to automation, although many of the tasks are.

While the uses of technology are social choices, those choices are often constrained by such factors as competition and labor force availability. Some businesses may be more constrained than others because of such factors as their market position, the degree of competition they face, the extent of product differentiation they can create, their maturity, the amount of labor they employ relative to other inputs, and the stage of major technological change they may be undergoing. Given this diversity, it follows that workers' and managers' interests will sometimes diverge. It is difficult to find, in the past or the present, instances of workers' introduction of technological change; these decisions are generally management's. Sometimes cooperation in training and learning among workers themselves can speed adoption and facilitate the efficient use of new techniques. Nevertheless, workers must generally adapt as best they can. It should be remembered, however, that managers are also workers—middle management in particular may be threatened by new technologies that have implications for changing the nature (and number) of their jobs.

Fourth, with respect to the skill levels required for given jobs, there are countervailing tendencies of increased complexity and of greater simplification and standardization. Some technical developments in telecommunications and financial services—for example, satellite and information technologies—require more sophisticated personnel. In other areas, standardization akin to industrialization in the last century is occurring, particularly in service delivery, with likely tendencies toward lowering average skill levels. Examples here include data entry and mass mailing of standard life insurance policies.

Fifth, the recent rapid increase of women in the labor force has been a correlate of recent change in the service sector, just as an earlier transfer of women from household production to wage work outside the home accompanied changes in manufacturing (textiles, garment making). Most of the recent increase in women's employment in services has not been a result of competition with men and replacement of male by female workers: the feminization of the office, for example, occurred long before the introduction of microprocessing and telecommunications technologies. Rather, substantial increases in the demand for labor have been met by women. Employment growth, then, has been related to overall expansion of service industries, both absolutely and in comparison with the manufacturing sector. Both the recent and past changes demonstrate that the decline or disappearance of specific jobs is offset by growth elsewhere. In the past, employment declines in some areas produced varied effects: turnover and natural attrition were sufficient to avoid involuntary unemployment; some involuntary separation occurred; and growth in other occupations offered new jobs for some, probably most, workers. Recent increases in structural unemployment, however, raise concerns about the future. So, too, do the unequal effects of such unemployment on recently hired people, less educated minority workers, and handicapped workers.

Sixth, with respect to the issue of employment quality, in the past some employers were forced by circumstances to improve the quality of work—for example, by too great turnover (as in the early years of telephone operating). Worker mobilization and demands sometimes achieved improvement or job protection. Other employers were motivated to improve work quality by a genuine wish to improve conditions for their employees. Such policies have been most often implemented in periods of expansion and prosperity. Today, there is heightened consciousness of quality of employment issues among both employers and workers in a less expansionary economic climate. The possible consequences are not clear.

Women workers today have more opportunities generally, higher and more continuous labor force participation, and greater expectations. Their turnover rate now closely resembles that of men workers. In some occupations women are prospering; in other occupations, their jobs are at risk; in still others, the quality of their employment is low. The next chapter provides an overview of present levels of employment and occupation structure and considers future prospects for women workers.

# 3

# Effects of Technological Change: Employment Levels and Occupational Shifts

What are the implications of innovations in telecommunications and information processing, and associated changes in the organization of work, for the availability of jobs to women, particularly over the next 10 years? The previous chapter suggests that these innovations have varying effects on the quantity of jobs in different occupations and industries. Much may depend on how they are implemented and on underlying economic and social conditions. If the new information technologies do adversely affect clerical employment, women will be disproportionately affected. Over the next 10 years, will there be significant displacement of present clerical workers? Will there be sufficient clerical jobs for all those who seek them? Any attempt to look at future effects is, of course, limited; at best, prediction is uncertain, an informed guess. This chapter seeks to reduce that uncertainty. The context of this inquiry is one of substantial controversy in the existing research literature and substantial concern expressed in the media.

Some studies predict large relative job losses for clerical workers. For example, in a major study based on an input-output matrix for the United States with moderate economic growth and with two scenarios of diffusion of computer-based innovations, Leontief and Duchin (1984) predict that employment growth in clerical occupations will be very small relative to growth in the total labor force. With the most rapid diffusion, they projected total employment to grow from 89.2 million person-years in 1978 to 124.1 million in 1990 and to 156.6 million in 2000; clerical employment, however, was projected to grow from 15.9 million in 1978 to only 16.7 million in 1990 and 17.9 million in 2000. Hence, under their assumptions, clerical workers would decline from 17.8 percent of the labor force in 1978 to 13.5 percent in 1990 and to 11.4 percent in 2000. Furthermore, Leontief and Duchin project that if workers continued to train for the mix of skills required in 1978, it is possible that 5 million clerical workers would be unemployed by 1990. Of course, job growth would occur elsewhere: in professional, service, craft, and operative occupations. Although a number of criticisms have been directed at this study (see Hunt and Hunt, 1985a,b; Kraft, 1985), it systematically illustrates one end of the range of predictions.

Several economists have noted that the job-creating aspects of new technologies are more difficult to predict than the job-displacing aspects are to observe. In testimony before the House Committee on Science and Technology, Nathan Rosenberg (1983) pointed out that although technological change virtually always involves occupational shifts, it need not involve overall job loss; he suggested that current U.S. employment problems are more the result of macroeconomic policy than of technological change. Similarly, Eli Ginzberg (1982), introducing the special technology issue of *Scientific American,* emphasized the job-creating nature of technological change. Without technological advance, economic growth slows and employment declines can occur, especially in industries that fail to innovate.

A case in point with respect to clerical work is provided by the finance industry, a heavy user of automated information processing and a classic example of technological change that did not result in an employment decline. Between 1972 and 1982, clerical workers as a proportion of all workers employed in the finance industry decreased from 46.1 to 43.9 percent (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a), indicating that it became possible to produce any given output with relatively fewer clerical workers than previously. Office automation may have contributed to this relative reduction in clerical workers. During this same period, however, total employment in the industry expanded substantially—from 3.9 million to 5.3 million, an increase of 35.9 percent, about 1.5 times the rate of employment increase in all nonagricultural industries (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1985b)—in part because the new technologies facilitated the provision of new and better services to consumers at lower cost. Thus, although clerical employees comprised a smaller *proportion* of the work force in the finance industry in 1982 than in 1972, the *total number* of clerical workers employed in the industry rose considerably. Indeed, the increase in clerical jobs in the finance industry over the decade was 37 percent, considerably higher than the 28.8 percent increase in clerical employment for the economy as a whole (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a).

## PROBLEMS IN EMPLOYMENT PROJECTIONS

### UNDERLYING FACTORS

Of course, no one can be certain whether the pessimistic view, the optimistic view, or something in between will prove most accurate for clerical employment over the next 10 years. Four major underlying factors affect this future, some of which can be better predicted than others: (1) the general performance of the economy overall and the associated general employment picture; (2) specific policies that affect women's employment opportunities; (3) changes in the supply of labor; and (4) developments in the available technology. These factors are considered briefly here, in reverse order.

The technology that is likely to influence employment in the next decade either has already been developed or its likely parameters are fairly well specified. As described in Chapter 1, the ease of processing and transmitting information is increasing rapidly as the cost falls. Some uncertainty exists about the rate at which innovations in telematics will diffuse throughout the economy. In the panel's judgment, diffusion will not accelerate over the next 10 years: deliberate rather than headlong speed seems likely. The keyboard will remain the main mode of data entry; the new integrated workstation will remain unavailable to all but a few; networking between systems will remain a problem. Of course, unforeseen applications of known technology can alter a situation dramatically. These technologies do have the potential to contribute very greatly to productivity increases, but they remain relatively untapped. The productivity gains that are possible can be applied in several ways: to develop new products and services, to improve quality, or to cut costs. Only the third way is likely to have substantially negative effects on employment levels, and those will occur only if the lower costs (and prices) do not induce increased demand.

The rate of growth of the labor force—i.e., changes in the supply of labor—is obviously an important factor in its adjustment to technological change. If, for example, labor force growth slows considerably while the rate of economic growth does not change, the economy can more readily absorb workers who may be displaced by technology. If, however, labor force growth remains high, workers displaced by technology will be more likely to remain unemployed along with new entrants and reentrants to the labor force. The people who will enter the labor force during the next decade have already been born, and recent trends in labor force behavior can provide a guide to future behavior. Again, however, unforeseen change is possible. Throughout most of the postwar period, for example, forecasters consistently underestimated women's labor force participation. Public and private policies in the areas of child care, transportation, training, flex-time, and so on can change basic structural factors that influence people's labor force participation. It is important to note, too, that the education and training of current workers and new entrants to the labor market affect the ease with which they can respond to changing labor market conditions. (Future labor supply is examined in greater depth below.)

Specific policies that affect women's employment opportunities directly, such as enforcement of equal employment opportunity laws, can have a major impact on the availability of jobs for women. Even if the number of jobs available in occupations and industries that have been dominated by women fall or experience slower growth in the next decade, if women's opportunities increase elsewhere in the labor market, the effect of the shrinkage of traditional employment for women would be mitigated. Currently there is some uncertainty about the equal employment opportunity enforcement effort. Women made substantial progress in integrating many occupations, particularly in the last decade (see Blau and Ferber, 1986; Reskin and Hartmann, 1986), and it seems likely that some progress will continue.

The general performance of the U.S. economy is perhaps the most important factor in assessing future job opportunities for women (or men). If economic growth is rapid and demand for labor is high, all those whose jobs become outmoded by technological change will almost certainly be able to find new ones. But if overall economic performance is sluggish, replacement jobs will be hard to find, and the costs of adjusting to job loss that is due to technological change will be high in both economic and human terms.

Future economic performance is difficult to predict because it depends so heavily not only on national economic factors but also on the outcome of political processes and international economic developments, such as the volume and nature of trade, the strength of the dollar, and the success of OPEC in controlling the price of oil. Among important public policies that affect the general health of the economy and the overall demand for labor are fiscal and monetary policies that influence interest rates, the deficit, and inflation and tax policies, tariffs, and other statutory incentives and disincentives that influence the development and use of innovations and so alter capital/labor ratios. All these policies affect the development of new technologies and the rate at which they are used. And government policies, in turn, are influenced by alterations in political and social commitment to providing full employment.

The panel made no attempt to predict future economic growth, but the discussion in the rest of this chapter implicitly assumes modest growth rates over the next 10 years. In the panel's judgment, this assumption is a reasonable basis on which to gauge the effect of technological change on women's employment. But it is possible that the economic future could be vastly different, and technology could play a different role in that future. If economic performance deteriorates and economic pressures on employers intensify, the productivity gains made possible by the new technologies are likely to be applied to cost cutting, and substantial technological displacement might occur, along with the cyclical unemployment that would result from poor overall economic performance.

Whatever the impact of technological change and economic growth on the levels of employment, their impact on occupational shifts is less ambiguous. Technological change and economic growth invariably generate shifts in demand for workers in various occupations. Clearly, a healthy economy will contribute to the ease of adjustment to these shifts.

## DATA PROBLEMS

Another source of uncertainty in discussing the employment effects of technological change is the inadequacy of the available data for studying the connection between technology and employment. The data are inadequate for assessing the impact of technological change on both the quantity and quality of employment.

To assess changes in employment opportunities or outcomes with any degree of confidence in the generalizability of the results requires data from a representative sample of jobs in a local or national labor market, with jobs grouped into occupational categories on the basis of some standard occupational classification scheme. But none of the existing occupational classification schemes—e.g., those of the Bureau of the Census, the Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS), the *Dictionary of Occupational Titles*, or the Standard Occupational Classification (SOC)—was designed with the assessment of technological change as an important consideration. These schemes are also inconsistent with one another. Moreover, they are updated periodically (the decennial census classification, for example, is revised for each new census) without systematic attention to the way technological changes have redefined the task content of jobs.

A specific example illustrates the difficulties. Suppose one wanted to determine how widespread the use of word processing was by 1980. In principle, this is the sort of question it should be possible to answer from 1980 census data. It is impossible to do so, however, because the 1980 census classification has no separate category for "word processors." Formerly they were included in the category "typists." For the 1980 census, because word processors work with computer technologies, the Census Bureau decided to reclassify them with keypunch operators, as does the SOC. This change was also implemented in the monthly Current Population Survey (CPS), but not until 1983. The change in the SOC is a dramatic one, affecting major occupational groups as well as more detailed categories such as typist or keypunch operator; 1980 data are now not generally comparable with earlier censuses. The Bureau of Labor Statistics' periodic reports on the labor force would be of no greater help, because they are generally based on the Current Population Survey (which has too small a sample size for reliable data on the numbers of workers who use word processors) and because the classification also does not identify "word processors" separately. Furthermore, none of the classifications in use would identify workers who use word processing as an auxiliary part of their jobs—for example, writers, editors, managers. Thus, there is no direct means of tracing the adoption and use of this new technology. Of course, industry statistics on the sale of stand-alone word processors and on the sale of word-processing programs for general-purpose microcomputers would allow some basis for an estimate, but such statistics can reveal nothing about which categories of workers use word processors, how many workers share each workstation, and so on, or how the organization of work has changed in response to the introduction of such equipment. The fundamental problem is that information on technology is not linked to information on workers in currently available data (see Hunt and Hunt, 1985b).

The inconsistencies across time, data sets, and agencies cause difficulty even in analyzing categories such as secretaries or clerical workers, let alone word processors. Although BLS uses "census categories" in the household data collected in the Current Population Survey, it uses other classification systems in other data collection efforts. The area wage surveys, for example, rely on the categories used by the employers being surveyed. (Some of these may even identify word processors separately.) A third data collection effort, the Occupational Employment Statistics (OES) program, the biennial surveys of establishments that form the basis for the occupational projections, uses yet another classification scheme. Consequently, the numbers that are developed from the data sets sometimes differ widely for the same occupational category.

For example, according to OES data, there were 2,797,000 secretaries in 1984 (Silvestri and Lukasiewicz, 1985); according to the annual averages from the CPS monthly data published in *Employment and Earnings* (January 1985), there were 3,935,000. Although the OES classification system is different from the CPS, the difference probably does not stem from differences in the definition of "secretary" between the two systems but from differences between self-reporting (CPS) and employer reporting (OES). For another example, OES data show a total of 18,716,000 administrative support workers in 1984 (17.5 percent of the civilian employed labor force of 106.8 million), while the CPS total is 16,722,000 (15.9 percent of the total of 105.0 million). In the 1980 census, the count was 16,851,000 (or 18.5 percent of the labor force).

To address some of these data problems, the panel commissioned a study on recent and future trends in clerical occupations from H. Allan Hunt and Timothy L. Hunt (1985a) of the Upjohn Institute. They developed a reasonably consistent set of occupational categories for clerical workers across the 1950–1980 censuses. To look at more recent trends, they use CPS data for the 1972–1982 period, and they sometimes report 1983–1984 CPS data separately because they are not compatible with earlier data. In looking at projections, they use the BLS projections based on OES data. Their estimates form the basis for the panel's discussion later in this chapter.

Some of the same concerns apply to the assessment of employment quality, which is discussed in Chapter 4. There are several systems of inquiring about the quality of work life: the *Dictionary of Occupational Titles*, the Quality of Employment Survey, and numerous disparate surveys on job satisfaction. None has emerged as the clearly dominant method for measuring quality, and none is likely to do so. Moreover, there has been no systematic attempt to link employment quality to specific technologies used on the job, although occasional private attempts have been made, e.g., the survey of women who do and do not use video display terminals that was taken of the readership of women's magazines (9-to-5, 1984a). There is at present no way of knowing how many jobs are affected by technological changes, much less what the effects are.

A statistical system that does not distinguish between typing on a typewriter and data entry on a word processor or keypunch machine is inadequate as a basis for determining the extent of technological change in the office. The point is not limited to office jobs, of course, but pertains equally to many categories of jobs affected by technological changes. The lack of an adequate data base requires that one maintain a healthy skepticism regarding research on both the quantity and quality of the employment effects of technological change.

This chapter next turns to further examination of the supply of labor, particularly women's labor. It then reviews recent trends in clerical employment as a base from which to understand future possibilities. The following section reviews several aggregate projections of demand for clerical labor, illustrating a "most plausible worst case scenario" that the panel believes places a lower limit on the likely demand for clerical employment in 1995. Employment projections for specific subfields of clerical work and likely occupational shifts and changes in skill requirements are also discussed. The conclusion attempts to link information about supply and demand to assess the impact of technological change and other factors on employment levels in clerical jobs, currently the dominant source of jobs for women.

## THE SUPPLY OF WOMEN WORKERS

### Labor Force Participation Rates

The future supply of women workers is a function of the number of women and the rates at which different groups of women participate in the labor force. The number of women is determined by the fertility that prevailed 16 or more years earlier, by women's current mortality rates, and by the net balance of women's immigration and emigration. Of these factors, of course, the first is generally dominant. Women (and men) who will be at work in 1995 have already been born. Barring unforeseen developments in mortality or immigration, we can project fairly confidently the number of women of working age in 1995 (see, for example, Bureau of the Census, n.d.). In addition, knowledge of fertility, mortality, and migration permits one to project current and future age distributions, which is important because women's labor force participation rates vary by age.

Current projections by the Census Bureau indicate that the working-age population will continue to grow, although at a slower rate than in the recent past.

The slowdown is primarily a result of the fact that the baby boom generation has come of age and already entered the labor force. The population cohorts reaching working age over the next 10 years will not be as large.[1] If labor force participation rates remained constant by age, the projected average age of the labor force would also rise.

The rates at which women will participate in the labor force are, however, much more difficult to project. Two factors contribute to the difficulty: the variations in participation rates among groups of women and the rapid increases in participation rates among almost all women. The rates at which women participate in the labor force have historically varied according to women's ages, their potential wage rates, marital status, husband's income if married, level of education, and presence and age of children. The rates have also differed by racial and ethnic group. Labor force participation rates have historically been highest for women aged 20–24; for unmarried or divorced women; for well-educated women; and for women without children, especially young children, at home (Bureau of the Census, 1985:Tables 671, 673, 675).

The rates for black women have historically been higher than those for white women, and white women's rates have been somewhat higher than those for most women of Spanish origin (who may be of any race). In 1984 the labor force participation rate for black women was 55.2; for white women it was 53.3; and for women of Spanish origin it was 49.6 (Bureau of the Census, 1985:Tables 660 and 670). But there can be marked differences within a group: for example, in 1984 the Cuban women's participation rate was 55.1, higher than that for any other group of Spanish origin and higher than the rate for all white women. (For a description of racial and ethnic differences in women's rates, see Sullivan, 1978.) And although differences in rates among groups of women have persisted, there has been a pronounced, and largely unanticipated, increase in the labor force participation rates among all groups of women. While no single reason for this increase can be identified, many recent economic, social, and cultural changes are conducive to it.

Among demographic changes, lower levels of fertility and the greater use of child care have made it easier for mothers of young children to hold jobs; at least one study suggests that further improvements in child care would encourage even more such mothers to work (Presser and Baldwin, 1980). Later ages at marriage and at first childbearing have enabled many women to gain greater job seniority and so perhaps increased their commitment to work outside the home.

---

[1] Between 1985 and 1990, the population over the age of 16 will increase by about 4.8 percent for both men and women. The rate of growth will slow between 1990 and 1995 to around 3.8 percent, with the male population growing at a slightly higher rate of 3.9 percent (calculated from Bureau of the Census, n.d.:43, 53, 63, 73; middle series of projections). During the five years from 1995 to 2000, as the children of the baby boom enter the labor force, a growth of 4.4 percent in the female working-age population and 4.6 percent in the male working-age population is projected. In 1985 the working-age population is estimated at 95.3 million women and 87.7 million men; by 2000 the projected population will be 108.3 million women and 99.9 million men. Principally as a result of recent fertility trends, the median age of the population will rise from 32.7 for women and 30.2 for males in 1985 to 34.9 for men and 37.7 for women in 2000.

Among factors related to financial need, inflation and husbands' unemployment or the erosion of husbands' real wages may have encouraged some wives to enter the labor force or to remain in it. Financial pressures are also a factor in decisions by divorcees or widows to reenter the labor force. Moreover, increases in marital instability in the past several decades may have encouraged some women to maintain their work roles as a source of financial independence.

Institutional changes, including legal action against sex discrimination and sexual harassment in education and employment, greater equity in pensions and other fringe benefits, and greater availability of maternity leave, may also have played a role in the higher participation rates. Cultural change, coincident with the rise of the feminist movement and reflected in the changed aspirations and expectations of women, may be especially significant. As more women work, employment becomes the norm; there are changes in attitudes toward women's work and the role of work in adults' lives. These changes have probably encouraged more women to remain in the labor force.

Finally, some analysts have argued that shifts in labor demand have increased opportunities for "women's jobs" (Oppenheimer, 1970). Although it is difficult to demonstrate that women entered or stayed in the labor force because of the availability of jobs, it is significant that very large numbers of the same kinds of workers who had traditionally held certain jobs arrived in the labor market just at the time of highest demand for those jobs.

## PROJECTIONS OF LABOR FORCE PARTICIPATION RATES

Given the number of influences that might be affecting women's labor force participation rates, it is very difficult to make assumptions about trends in the rates. Hence, projections of future labor supply do not have a firm basis. While the number of women of working age is well known and relatively easy to project, past projections underestimated the rapid increases in the rates and therefore in women's labor supply. Because no one can predict whether the participation rates will continue to increase or at what rate they will change, projections of women's labor supply are uncertain. By contrast, projections of men's labor supply have been relatively accurate because a basic assumption has been reliable: after completing their education, very high proportions—more than 75 percent—of all working-age males will remain in the labor force until retirement age. This assumption holds almost without regard to men's marital status, education, or any other characteristic except health status, al-

TABLE 3-1 Actual and Projected Labor Force Participation Rates for Women Aged 16 and Older by Race, 1970–1995

| Year | All Women | Whites | Blacks[a] |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1970 | 43.3 | 42.6 | 49.5 |
| 1975 | 46.3 | 45.9 | 48.9 |
| 1980 | 51.5 | 51.2 | 53.2 |
| 1984 | 53.6 | 53.3 | 55.2 |
| 1990[b] | 56.6 | n.a. | n.a. |
| 1995[b] | 58.9 | 58.4 | 62.7 |

[a] In 1970, refers to "blacks and other races."

[b] Projected rates.

SOURCES: Data for 1970, 1975, 1980, and 1984 from Bureau of the Census (1985:Table 660); data for 1990 and 1995 from Fullerton (1985:Tables 2 and 3).

though black men have lower labor force participation rates (by about 5 to 10 percent) than white men at all ages.

The best available current projections are those of BLS. Table 3-1 presents women's labor force participation rates between 1970 and 1984 and projected rates for 1990 and 1995. These projections are probably the most responsible professional estimates of labor force participation rates, but it should be noted that rates rose so quickly after 1970 that labor force projections for 1985 were surpassed during the 1970s. The estimated size of the female labor force in 1990 would be 55.5 million and in 1995 it would be 59.9 million; in comparison, in 1984 the size was approximately 49.7 million.

Table 3-2 provides the same information for men for the same time period.

TABLE 3-2 Actual and Projected Labor Force Participation Rates of Men Aged 16 and Older by Race, 1970–1995

| Year | All Men | Whites | Blacks[a] |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1970 | 79.7 | 80.0 | 76.5 |
| 1975 | 77.9 | 78.7 | 71.0 |
| 1980 | 77.4 | 78.2 | 70.6 |
| 1984 | 76.4 | 77.1 | 70.8 |
| 1990[b] | 75.8 | n.a. | n.a. |
| 1995[b] | 75.3 | 75.8 | 69.5 |

[a] In 1970, refers to "blacks and other races."

[b] Projected rates.

SOURCES: Data for 1970, 1975, 1980, and 1984 from Bureau of the Census (1985:Table 660); data for 1990 and 1995 from Fullerton (1985:Tables 3 and 4).

TABLE 3-3 Size of Civilian Labor Force, Proportion Female, and Actual and Projected Growth Rates, 1970–1995

| | | | Labor Force Growth[a] (average annual rate of change) | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Year | Civilian Labor Force (millions) | Proportion Female (percent) | Civilian Labor Force | Male Workers | Female Workers |
| 1970 | 82.8 | 38.2 | — | — | — |
| 1975 | 93.8 | 40.0 | 2.5 | 1.9 | 3.5 |
| 1980 | 106.9 | 42.5 | 2.7 | 1.8 | 4.0 |
| 1984 | 113.5 | 43.8 | 1.5 | 1.0 | 2.2 |
| 1990[b] | 122.7 | 45.3 | 1.3 | 0.8 | 1.9 |
| 1995[b] | 129.2 | 46.4 | 1.0 | 0.6 | 1.5 |

[a] Annual rate of growth from the preceding date.

[b] Projected data.

SOURCE: Fullerton (1985:Table 1).

Although the overall male labor force participation rate is projected to be higher than the overall female rate in every year, the male rate is projected to decline slightly, largely because of earlier retirement. Steeper declines occurred among both black and white males between 1970 and 1984 than are expected to occur from 1985 to 1995. Tables 3-1 and 3-2, taken together, strongly suggest that men will account for a declining proportion of the labor force. Summary projections, shown in Table 3-3, show an increase in the proportion of the labor force that is female and consistently higher growth rates in the female labor force. However, growth of both the male and female labor force is expected to decline after 1985. For the 1970–1984 period, the number of women in the civilian labor force grew at an annual rate nearly twice as large as that anticipated between 1985 and 1995.

## PROJECTIONS OF AGE-SPECIFIC RATES

Along with a general increase in women's rates of participation at most ages, some changes in the patterns of age-specific labor force participation are being projected for the next 15 years. For most of the postwar period, women's labor force participation rates peaked at ages 20–24, dropped at ages 25–34, and rose again at ages 35–54. The drop in rates at ages 25–34 was attributed to withdrawal from the labor force for childbearing. In 1970, 57.7 percent of women aged 20–24 were in the labor force; the rate dropped almost 13 points, to 45.0 percent, for women aged 25–34 and then rose 6 points, to 51.1 percent, for women aged 35–44.

In every year since 1970, the percentage of women in the labor force at ages

20–24 has risen, and the drop in rates between ages 25 and 34 has declined. In 1975 the rate for the latter group dropped 9 points, from 64.1 to 54.9 percent; by 1980 the decline was only 3 points, from 68.9 to 65.5 percent. By 1984, the decline was less than 1 point, from 70.4 to 69.8 percent. Projections for 1990 no longer include a decline at ages 25–34 (Bureau of the Census, 1985:Table 660).

In addition to this change, the peak age for women's labor force participation is expected to shift. By 1990, labor force participation for women is expected to peak at 78.6 percent for ages 35–44, rising in 1995 to 82.8 percent for that age group. Although these cross-section rates do not indicate changes in behavior of the same women over their lifetimes, the patterns they suggest are essentially borne out in data about successive cohorts. Table 3-4 shows both cross-section rates and cohort effects (shown in the steps going down the table). Each cohort was less likely than the one before to experience dramatic declines in labor force participation rates during the childbearing years, so that the most recent cohort experienced no decline at all. The members of each cohort, as they age, increase their participation in the labor force, and each successive cohort has higher participation than the one before.

The projected pattern would resemble the male pattern of labor force participation much more closely than have earlier female patterns. The 35–44 age group for men has typically had the highest labor force participation, with rates well over 95 percent. Among males, a striking change has been projected in age pattern—increased withdrawal of older workers from the labor force. In 1970, 83 percent of men were in the labor force at ages 55–64; this proportion is projected to drop to 64.5 percent by 1995. Participation among males over the age of 65 is projected to be about one-half of what it was in 1970, with a decline from 26.8 to 13.3 percent. By contrast, very little change is projected in the participation rates for older women workers: in 1984, 41.7 percent of women aged 55–64 were in the labor force, along with 7.5 percent of those over 65.

## OTHER FEATURES OF WOMEN'S LABOR FORCE PARTICIPATION

The increased similarity of the labor force participation of women and men over the life cycle corresponds to an increase in female attachment to the labor force. Women are working more and more consistently over the life cycle. One measure of attachment is the turnover rate, the extent to which workers in the labor market at any one time leave during the year and are replaced by others. If the same workers stayed in the labor market all year long, the turnover rate would be zero. For women workers, the turnover rate has fallen rather steadily from 32.1 percent in 1957 to 12.7 percent in 1983; for men, the turnover rate fluctuated modestly around 8.0 percent between 1957 and 1977 and after 1977 fell to 4.5 percent (Blau and Ferber, 1986:Table 4.3). Although there is still

TABLE 3-4 Labor Force Participation Rates of Women, 20 Years and Over, by Age, Annual Averages, Selected Years, 1955–1985

| Year | Birth Cohort | Age Group<br>20–24 | 25–29 | 30–34 | 35–39 | 40–44 | 45–49 | 50–54 | 55–59 | 60–64 | 65–69 | 70+ |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1955 | 1931–1935 | 46.0 | 35.3 | 34.7 | 39.2 | 44.1 | 45.9 | 41.5 | 35.6 | 29.0 | 17.8 | 6.4 |
| 1960 | 1936–1940 | 46.2 | 35.7 | 36.3 | 40.8 | 46.8 | 50.7 | 48.8 | 42.2 | 31.4 | 17.6 | 6.8 |
| 1965 | 1941–1945 | 50.0 | 38.9 | 38.2 | 43.6 | 48.5 | 51.7 | 50.1 | 47.1 | 34.0 | 17.4 | 6.1 |
| 1970 | 1946–1950 | 57.8 | 45.2 | 44.7 | 49.2 | 52.9 | 55.0 | 53.8 | 49.0 | 36.1 | 17.3 | 5.7 |
| 1975 | 1951–1955 | 64.1 | 57.0 | 51.7 | 54.9 | 56.8 | 55.9 | 53.3 | 47.9 | 33.3 | 14.5 | 4.8 |
| 1980 | 1956–1960 | 69.2 | 66.8 | 64.1 | 64.9 | 66.1 | 62.1 | 57.8 | 48.6 | 33.3 | 14.7 | 4.6 |
| 1985 | 1961–1965 | 71.8 | 71.4 | 70.3 | 71.7 | 71.9 | 67.8 | 60.8 | 50.3 | 33.4 | 15.1 | 4.3 |

SOURCES: For 1955–1975, Bureau of Labor Statistics (1980); for 1980, Bureau of Labor Statistics (1981:Annual Data Table 3); for 1985, Bureau of Labor Statistics (1986:Annual Data Table 3).

some difference in average turnover for women and men, women's labor force behavior is approaching that of men. Moreover, when the differences in earnings or occupations between women and men are taken into account, turnover differs very little between them (Reskin and Hartmann, 1986). Job tenure, a measure of attachment to a particular job rather than to the labor force as a whole, also shows convergence between women and men (Blau and Ferber, 1986:Table 7.8).

Another indicator of women's increased labor force participation and decreased turnover is their work-life expectancy. In 1979–1980 a 20-year-old woman could expect to work 27.2 years, compared with 14.5 years in 1950; a 20-year-old man could expect to work 36.8 years in 1979–1980 (S. Smith, 1985). The percentage of women working full time, year round has also increased steadily, although it is still less than that of men (Cain, 1985:Table 7). In 1983, 48 percent of women held full-time, year-round jobs, representing an increase of about 10 percentage points over a 20-year period. In 1983 the rate for men had not changed much and stood at about 64 percent (Blau and Ferber, 1986:75).

## Educational Attainment of the Labor Force

Education is an important factor influencing women's labor force participation and their earnings. Both the amount and type of education of workers are important for labor market outcomes. Educational preparation is especially important to workers' ability to adapt to change.

Throughout most of the history of public education in the United States, women have been about as well educated as men. Women have been more likely to complete high school than men, but men were introduced earlier and in larger numbers to college education. Thus, although the average years of schooling attained by women and men have been fairly equal, women and men have been distributed across levels of education differently. Men have had higher proportions of both high school dropouts and college degrees; women have had higher proportions of high school graduates. These trends are shown in Tables 3-5 and 3-6.

For the population as a whole, more men than women have completed college. In recent years women have earned almost as many college degrees as men (49.8 percent of four-year degrees in 1981; Blau and Ferber, 1986). Table 3-7 shows the changes in the population over age 25 who completed college between 1967 and 1981; it shows the effects of recent increases in college completion for women. It also shows increases in the proportion of black women and men who have completed college.

The educational attainment of men and women in the labor force has also been fairly equal. In 1962, median years of school completed were 12.3 for

TABLE 3-5 Mean Schooling Levels by Birth Cohort

| | Years of Schooling | |
|---|---|---|
| Birth Cohort | Males | Females |
| 1951–1954 | 12.57 | 12.65 |
| 1946–1950 | 12.62 | 12.39 |
| 1941–1945 | 12.21 | 12.05 |
| 1936–1940 | 11.85 | 11.70 |
| 1931–1935 | 11.50 | 11.39 |
| 1926–1930 | 11.17 | 11.16 |
| 1921–1925 | 10.89 | 10.97 |
| 1916–1920 | 10.46 | 10.56 |
| 1911–1915 | 9.83 | 10.09 |
| 1906–1910 | 9.41 | 9.75 |
| 1901–1905 | 8.85 | 9.15 |
| 1896–1900 | 8.44 | 8.71 |
| 1891–1895 | 7.92 | 8.19 |
| 1886–1890 | 7.51 | 7.89 |
| 1881–1885 | 7.31 | 7.70 |
| 1876–1880 | 7.20 | 7.65 |
| 1871–1875 | 6.92 | 7.27 |
| 1866–1870 | 6.79 | 7.16 |

SOURCE: Smith and Ward (1984:Table 17). Reprinted with permission.

TABLE 3-6 Schooling Distributions of Selected Birth Cohorts

| | Years of Schooling | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Birth Cohort | 0 | Less Than 5 | Less Than 9 | 8 | Less Than 12 | 12 | More Than 12 | 16 | College Degree |
| | | | | | *Men* | | | | |
| 1866–1870 | 7.5 | 21.1 | 77.8 | 35.5 | 85.8 | 9.0 | 5.2 | 1.6 | 1.9 |
| 1886–1890 | 5.7 | 17.4 | 66.3 | 28.4 | 79.3 | 12.0 | 8.8 | 2.3 | 3.3 |
| 1906–1910 | 1.4 | 6.6 | 41.6 | 20.3 | 61.5 | 23.1 | 15.4 | 4.6 | 6.3 |
| 1926–1930 | 0.7 | 2.8 | 17.4 | 8.2 | 38.6 | 42.3 | 19.1 | 5.7 | 7.7 |
| 1946–1950 | 0.4 | 1.5 | 6.6 | 2.3 | 19.1 | 45.6 | 35.3 | 12.9 | 15.9 |
| | | | | | *Women* | | | | |
| 1866–1870 | 8.5 | 26.0 | 82.1 | 33.6 | 88.1 | 5.7 | 6.2 | 2.2 | 3.3 |
| 1886–1890 | 6.4 | 21.6 | 71.9 | 28.2 | 82.1 | 8.6 | 9.0 | 2.8 | 4.6 |
| 1906–1910 | 1.8 | 8.8 | 47.5 | 22.3 | 67.0 | 18.0 | 15.0 | 4.7 | 7.8 |
| 1926–1930 | 1.0 | 3.9 | 22.8 | 10.5 | 43.5 | 31.2 | 25.3 | 8.7 | 14.2 |
| 1946–1950 | 0.5 | 1.2 | 7.8 | 3.0 | 19.4 | 37.6 | 43.1 | 17.6 | 20.4 |

SOURCE: Smith and Ward (1984:Table 18). Reprinted with permission.

TABLE 3-7 Population 25 Years or Older with Four or More Years of College, 1967–1981, by Gender, White, Black, and Spanish Origin

| Year | Men | Women | White | Black | Spanish Origin[a] |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | *Percentage* | | |
| 1967 | 12.8 | 7.6 | 10.6 | 3.9 | n.a. |
| 1968 | 13.3 | 8.0 | 11.1 | 4.3 | n.a. |
| 1969 | 13.5 | 8.2 | 11.2 | 4.6 | n.a. |
| 1970 | 14.1 | 8.2 | 11.8 | 4.5 | n.a. |
| 1971 | 14.6 | 8.5 | 12.0 | 4.5 | n.a. |
| 1972 | 15.4 | 9.1 | 12.6 | 5.1 | n.a. |
| 1973 | 15.9 | 9.6 | 13.1 | 6.0 | n.a. |
| 1974 | 16.9 | 10.1 | 14.0 | 5.6 | n.a. |
| 1975 | 17.6 | 10.6 | 14.6 | 6.5 | 8.4 |
| 1976 | 18.6 | 11.3 | 15.4 | 6.6 | 6.1 |
| 1977 | 19.2 | 12.1 | 16.2 | 7.3 | 6.2 |
| 1978 | 19.7 | 12.2 | 16.4 | 7.2 | 7.1 |
| 1979 | 20.4 | 12.9 | 17.2 | 7.7 | 6.6 |
| 1980 | 20.9 | 13.6 | 17.9 | 8.0 | 7.6 |
| 1981 | 21.1 | 13.4 | 17.8 | 8.2 | 7.7 |
| | | | *Number (thousands)* | | |
| 1967 | 6,369 | 4.188 | 9,991 | 377 | n.a. |
| 1975 | 9,679 | 6,565 | 15,063 | 713 | 301 |
| 1981 | 13,208 | 9,466 | 20,775 | 1,084 | 485 |

[a] Persons of Spanish origin may be of any race.

SOURCES: Data for 1967 through 1974 from Bureau of the Census (1980:Table 6/15); data for 1975 through 1981 from Bureau of the Census, *Educational Attainment in the U.S.*, various years, all Table 1.

women and 12.1 for men; in 1983 they were 12.8 for both. Over those two decades the proportion of the labor force who were college graduates nearly doubled, from 9.7 to 18.4 percent for women, and from 11.9 to 23.1 percent for men. Table 3-8 shows the educational attainment of the labor force in 1983 by sex, race, and Spanish origin. Fewer white women had completed college than white men, and their median attainment was 0.1 year less than for men. Both black and Hispanic women had higher attainments than the men in their groups, and both were more likely to have completed high school or college or to have had some college education. Overall, however, the college attainment of minority workers in 1983 was similar to that for whites in the 1960s.

Despite the equality in years of schooling for men and women in the labor market, there are substantial differences in courses of study. In recent years there has been some convergence. Table 3-9 shows the change in the percentage of bachelor's degrees awarded to women in selected fields between 1966 and 1981. The percentage increased in every field except home economics, and at

TABLE 3-8 Educational Attainment of the Labor Force by Sex, Race, and Hispanic Origin, 1983[a]

| Years of School Completed | Whites | | Blacks | | Hispanics | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Males | Females | Males | Females | Males | Females |
| Fewer than 4 years of high school (%) | 21.1 | 16.9 | 34.0 | 25.3 | 48.1 | 41.0 |
| 4 years of high school only (%) | 37.6 | 44.9 | 39.8 | 43.5 | 30.4 | 35.9 |
| 1 to 3 years of college (%) | 17.9 | 20.0 | 15.9 | 19.5 | 13.5 | 14.5 |
| 4 or more years of college (%) | 23.4 | 18.2 | 10.3 | 11.7 | 8.0 | 8.6 |
| Median school years completed | 12.8 | 12.7 | 12.4 | 12.6 | 12.1 | 12.3 |

[a] Data are for workers aged 16 and over.

SOURCE: Blau and Ferber (1986:Table 7.2). Reprinted with permission.

least doubled in six fields: in agriculture 10 times, in architecture 4 times, in business 4 times, in computer and information science 2 times, in engineering 25 times, and in economics 3 times. Nevertheless, women are still substantially less likely than men to earn degrees in the physical sciences, engineering, or architecture. Although their distribution across fields has become more similar to men's, it still differs significantly. The index of segregation across 22 fields

TABLE 3-9 Percentage of Bachelor's Degrees Awarded to Women by Discipline, 1966 and 1981, Selected Fields

| Discipline | 1966 | 1981 |
|---|---|---|
| Agriculture | 2.7 | 30.8 |
| Architecture | 4.0 | 18.3 |
| Biological sciences | 28.2 | 44.1 |
| Computer and information sciences | 13.0[a] | 32.5 |
| Education | 75.3 | 75.0 |
| Engineering | 0.4 | 10.3 |
| English and English Literature | 66.2 | 66.5 |
| Foreign languages | 70.7 | 75.6 |
| Health | 76.9 | 83.5 |
| Home economics | 97.5 | 95.0 |
| Mathematics | 33.3 | 42.8 |
| Physical sciences | 13.6 | 24.6 |
| Psychology | 41.0 | 65.0 |
| Social sciences | 35.0 | 44.2 |
| Economics | 9.8 | 30.5 |
| History | 34.6 | 37.9 |
| Sociology | 59.6 | 69.6 |
| All fields | 39.9[b] | 49.8 |

[a] Data are for 1969, the earliest year available.

[b] Includes first professional degrees.

SOURCE: Blau and Ferber (1986:Tables 7.3 and 7.4). Reprinted with permission.

was 35.8 in 1981 (calculated from data in Women's Bureau, 1983:Table IV-13). This index can be interpreted as meaning that 35.8 percent of women or men would have to change fields for women and men to be identically distributed across fields.

The courses of study taken in high school also differ by sex. Among students enrolled in vocational courses, for example, girls are much more likely to take business courses (e.g., typing), and boys are much more likely to take craft and industrial arts courses (National Center for Education Statistics, 1984:Table 3.6). Equal proportions of high school boys and girls take first-year algebra, but girls are somewhat less likely to take higher-level math courses: for example, 10 percent of boys but only 6 percent of girls take precalculus or calculus (National Science Foundation, n.d.:Table II-9). And at two-year colleges (in 1978), male students outnumbered female students 10 to 1 in engineering, 3 to 1 in agriculture and natural resources, and almost 2 to 1 in physical sciences; women outnumbered men 12 to 11 in the biological sciences (National Science Foundation, n.d.:Table II-13).

The proportion of advanced degrees awarded to women has increased substantially since 1971. The proportion of first professional degrees awarded to women doubled between 1971 and 1975 and again to 1981, when women earned 27 percent of the degrees awarded (14.4 percent in dentistry, 24.7 in medicine, 42.6 in pharmacy, 35.2 in veterinary medicine, 32.4 in law, and 14.0 in the theological professions). With respect to other advanced degrees, women in 1981 earned 50.3 percent of the master's degrees awarded and 31.1 percent of the doctor's degrees.

In sum, although women and men have equal years of education on average, men are more likely to take mathematics, engineering, and physical science courses. Men are more likely to have advanced education. These differences are declining, however, as women's participation in college and graduate work has increased and their fields of study have changed. Overall, minorities have less education than whites, but this gap, too, has been declining.

## THE POTENTIAL EFFECTS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE

### THE INFLUENCE OF LABOR SUPPLY

The data reviewed above suggest that the labor force will continue to grow, although at slower rates than in the past. First, the population base from which the labor force will be drawn will experience slower growth. Most of the baby boom has entered the labor force, and the new replacement cohorts are smaller. Second, labor force participation rates for men are expected to continue their slow decline. Third, labor force participation rates for women, although they will continue to increase, are projected to do so at a slower rate. Although the rate of entry is expected to slow for women, women may be more likely to work full time. There will also be some shift in the composition of the available labor supply, with women becoming relatively more numerous in the labor force, and young people and older men becoming less numerous. Minorities are also expected to become a larger proportion of the labor force, since their birth rates are generally higher, and their current populations are younger. In addition, immigration is likely to continue to contribute disproportionately to the minority population and to result in the entry of predominantly working-age people.

These anticipated changes in the supply of different groups of workers to the labor market are likely to have effects on their average wage rates, because they have not in the past been seen as substitutes for one another. As noted in Chapter 1, there is substantial sex segregation in the labor market: many jobs are predominantly female, others predominantly male. There is also segregation by race and by age. Changes in the supply of women workers tend to affect women's wages relative to those of men because such changes tend to affect the supply to some occupations more than others. As the availability of the usual labor supply for a job changes, however, employers may change their hiring practices or make other adjustments in their production process.

The projected decreased rate of growth of female labor supply could be expected to contribute to a higher female-to-male wage ratio. In addition to the demographic reasons for a decreased supply of women workers noted above, changing attitudes and increased organization among women workers are likely to be important. Fewer women may be willing to work for low wages, they may demand full-time work, equitable wages, and seniority increases for their longer job tenure. Higher wages will certainly benefit women, but it is important to keep in mind that, in the long run, a higher price for female labor could in turn lead to substitution; younger people of both sexes, male immigrants or minorities, or automation might become feasible substitutes for adult, native-born, white women workers. Or, if the products that women workers produce become more expensive because of higher wages, consumers of those products might substitute cheaper products. Whether or how such substitution for women workers would occur is uncertain, but it is certainly one possible effect of supply changes that tend to raise the wages of women workers.

If economic growth remains at roughly current levels and widespread technological displacement does not occur, the employment prospects for adult women appear good. Some establishments that hire young workers are already complaining of shortages of labor. The shift in age and sex composition of the labor force suggests that additional shortages may be perceived before 1995, especially if economic growth increases. If economic growth slows or if technological change causes significant displacement of women workers from their jobs, however, serious unemployment for women may occur. Because of the variety of interrelated factors influencing women's labor force participation, women are unlikely to withdraw from the labor force simply because their jobs have been eliminated or new jobs fail to appear. Rather, a substantial number of women, like men, will most probably remain in the labor force as unemployed workers. Although "discouragement"—leaving the labor force because of lack of jobs, rather than lack of desire to work—is more pronounced among women, it is not likely to be large enough to alter this picture. For a smooth adjustment to large technological displacements, one would have to look to the job vacancies being created by the shrinking youth labor force, by the trend toward early retirement of older male workers, and by the increased availability of "men's" jobs in response to equal employment opportunity programs. Or one must hope that the change will occur slowly enough that it can be relatively easily accommodated.

A well-educated work force is clearly better able to respond to occupational shifts in the demand for labor. People who have completed a solid curriculum in high school will be able to learn new skills on the job and benefit from retraining (see Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy, 1984). Those with scientific and technical training will also be able to enter rapidly expanding fields with such jobs as computer systems analysts, programmers, and operators; electrical engineers; and electrical and electronics technicians. These jobs, although not among the largest occupations, are among the top 40 occupations in the number of new jobs they are expected to create by 1995 (Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy, 1984). To the extent that workers lack basic educational preparation and technical and scientific background, they are likely to be less able to respond to forthcoming changes. As noted above, in some aspects women and minorities lag behind majority men in their educational preparation.

## THE DEMAND FOR WORKERS

As noted in Chapter 1, technological change can affect the demand for workers in several ways.

First, new technology may cause an increase in labor productivity, making it possible to produce the same output with a smaller number of workers. As a consequence, fewer workers may be demanded than previously. As noted in Chapter 1, technological change permitted the nation's food supply to be produced by an ever-shrinking proportion of the work force. Consumers and the economy as a whole benefited. A large proportion of the work force left food production, while employment in manufacturing and service jobs increased. Economic output grew and per capita income increased. For individuals caught up in this transition, however, the costs of adjustment were often high.

A decline in employment because of increased labor productivity is not inevitable, however. By facilitating such increases, new technologies decrease the cost of producing the product and thus lower its price. The lower price in turn may encourage consumers to demand more of the product. In addition, technological change may allow for the provision of a higher-quality product or it may stimulate the introduction of new products, increasing consumer demand for the output of the industry. In the case of food production, the increase in labor productivity was very large relative to the possible increase in demand for food by consumers. Furthermore, the new products that resulted—canned, frozen, processed, and packaged foods—were not produced by farm workers. Thus, an enormous decline in the proportion (as well as the absolute number) of farm workers occurred. In other industries, aggregate demand and newly created products and services are likely to be more favorable to employment levels.

As an example, the adoption of word-processing equipment may indeed increase labor productivity, permitting the existing work to be accomplished by fewer workers. But its introduction is also likely to create new work. The capabilities of microprocessors are ideally suited to many revisions, more personalized form letters, updated statistical reports, and more charts and graphs, all of which can be produced more cheaply than previously. As a consequence, the production of a firm becomes more intensive in information content, a trend that has been going on for many years, and the decline in employment, to the extent it occurs, is considerably less than if the new technology were used simply to produce the previous output. Thus, while a major impetus behind the adoption of new technologies is the increase in labor productivity that they permit, their impact on employment levels is difficult to forecast.

A second potential impact of the application of new technologies is that they can facilitate the reallocation of functions among occupations, resulting in either a reduction or an increase in the demand for a particular type of worker. For example, the greater ease of data entry and retrieval using the new computer technologies may encourage employers to shift some of these tasks from clerical workers to other workers or even to consumers (as in banking). The many capabilities and ease of use of the latest word-processing equipment and software may also result in professional and managerial workers doing more of their own "typing." Such developments would reduce the demand for clerical workers. In the opposite direction, however, the application of computers can make routine some decisions that formerly required broad-based knowledge and judgment, so functions previously performed by managerial or professional workers would be transferred to clerical workers, increasing the demand for their services. For example, in the insurance industry, rating and underwriting are now often done by computers using standardized decision algorithms: a clerical worker can enter the data, describing the client and his or her needs, and, if there are no special conditions, issue a policy.

A third impact of the introduction of new technologies is its tendency to alter the skills needed to produce the former (or new) output. It may render specific skills obsolete, or nearly so, and greatly increase the demand for others. Such effects are evident when looking at specific occupational categories, such as stenographers and computer operators. Between 1972 and 1982, when clerical employment overall rose by 28.8 percent, employment of stenographers declined by 47.2 percent (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). This decrease was caused by the miniaturization of dictation equipment and improvements in magnetic tape technology combined with growing consumer acceptance of new methods. When dictation equipment is used, the material is entered by the clerical workers directly into the typewriter or word processor, and the shorthand skills of the stenographer are no longer needed. The decline in the number of stenographers is not a reflection of a decline in the amount of dictation being done—indeed, the amount of dictation appears to be increasing—but the particular skills of stenographers are no longer needed to accomplish this task. Over the same 10-year period, the employment of computer and peripheral equipment operators increased 195.5 percent. This increase was clearly fueled by the diffusion of the new computer technologies. It should be noted, however, that changes in skills needed to accomplish specific tasks do not always translate into changes in occupational employment, because single tasks do not often predominate in jobs. Thus, rather than reducing employment of secretaries, automated word processing may simply provide them with more time for other work.

In sum, the introduction of new technologies may result in increases in the productivity of affected workers, reallocation of functions among occupations, and changes in the skill requirements of jobs. For the reasons outlined above, it is difficult to predict the consequences of these processes on employment levels of workers in any given occupational category. Moreover, the factors may operate together to make such forecasts even more uncertain. So, for example, with word-processing technology, it may be possible to generate frequent statistical reports by simply entering a few updated numbers. While some new skills will need to be learned, others will not be needed, and, overall, the greater ease of production may create a demand for additional statistical reports. But it is not certain that those reports will be generated by clerical workers.

It is useful to keep in mind that these effects of technological change on the demand for workers in different occupations may affect the wage rates of workers as well as their employment levels. In the long term, changes in wage rates can influence employment levels. At issue here is the fact that different effects on different occupations are likely to affect women and men differently, changing the female-to-male wage ratio.

## UNEMPLOYMENT

Of the three major types of unemployment—"frictional" (the expected unemployment that would normally result from workers' job changes and new entrants), "structural" (the unemployment that remains at the peak of the economy's upswings, and is not frictional, being caused by changes in the structure of demand), and "cyclical" (which comes and goes with the ebb and flow of the business cycle)—structural unemployment in particular has troubled observers since the late 1960s.

Sources of structural unemployment, caused by imbalance between the types and locations of available employment on the one hand and the qualifications and locations of workers on the other hand, include skill mismatch, geographic mobility and immobility, discrimination, and institutional barriers to employment. When structural factors exist, both unemployment and shortages occur, despite a balance between supply and demand in the economy as a whole. Technological change probably contributes most to the first factor, but may contribute as well to the importance of the second if it increases the mobility of capital. It is not, in any case, the sole cause of structural unemployment.

"Displaced workers" are those who are laid off more or less permanently; their jobs may have disappeared because of technological change, competition, or decreased demand for the products they make. Displaced workers and new entrants to the labor market may or may not be considered structurally unemployed, depending on how quickly and easily they can find new employment.

Because the adoption of new technologies almost invariably results in shifts in demands for different types of workers, some displacement of workers is likely to occur. Even if, due to counterbalancing effects, broad categories are relatively unaffected, specific occupational groups are certain to be affected. The consequences of such shifts in occupational demand for unemployment among workers in the affected groups depend primarily on the magnitude of the change, the speed with which it occurs, and the flexibility and skills of the workers involved. Relatively small changes in demand or those that take place slowly are likely to cause little unemployment. At the level of firms, normal attrition may be sufficient to reduce the size of the work force in the affected occupations. At the level of the labor force, attrition may also operate as older workers retire from declining occupations and are not replaced by new entrants.

Relatively large changes, however, especially when they occur over a relatively short period of time, can cause more serious problems. Workers may lose their jobs and find themselves without the skills necessary to obtain new jobs. Thus, the adoption of new technologies has the potential to create groups of workers who are structurally unemployed. The magnitude of this problem depends not only on the extent and timing of shifts in demand but also on the resources devoted by firms, as well as the public sector, to retraining and placing those workers. Workers can be encouraged to move where there are jobs; they can be reeducated, retrained, or retired; capital movement can be controlled; discrimination can be reduced; and institutions can be modified.

Increased structural unemployment, should it occur, can make it difficult for the economy to achieve desired low rates of unemployment at acceptable rates of inflation: if there is a growing pool of workers who lack the necessary skills for the available jobs, increases in aggregate demand will rapidly generate shortages of qualified workers. As the wages of those workers are bid up, labor costs and thus prices rise. This phenomenon may be an important factor in the rising trend of unemployment over the past two decades. The policy priority of the government has been on reducing inflation, which, given larger structural shifts, causes unemployment to increase. If structural unemployment increases, a further upward revision in the government's target rate of unemployment is likely to occur.

Several observers have noted that, since 1969, the economy has experienced increased unemployment (e.g., Podgursky, 1984). At the peak and the trough of each of the four business cycles between 1969 and 1982, unemployment has been greater than before. At the peak of the first cycle (in the third quarter of 1969), the unemployment rate was 3.6 percent; at the peak of the fourth cycle (in the third quarter of 1981), it was 7.4 percent. Similarly, at the trough of the first cycle (in the fourth quarter of 1970), unemployment was 5.8 percent; by the trough of the fourth cycle (in the fourth quarter of 1982), it was 10.6 percent. In his analysis, Podgursky (1984) finds that the large number of young people and women who entered the labor market in the early years (early 1970s) contributed to the increase, and that in later years (late 1970s, early 1980s), male unemployment in blue-collar jobs contributed disproportionately to the increased unemployment. Of special interest is that in the most recent trough the share of unemployment attributable to clerical occupations grew. Most importantly, Podgursky finds that the secular increase in total unemployment almost certainly points to rising structural unemployment and a probable difficulty in absorbing the employment effects of technological change. Although he notes that the evidence also suggests there has been some slackening in the strength of aggregate demand over time, the increased structural unemployment suggests a need for specifically targeted employment programs; changes in monetary and fiscal policies that affect aggregate demand are not likely to reach all the structurally unemployed. There is nothing immutable about the residual unemployment left at the peak of recovery or about the increasingly high levels of unemployment at the trough of the cycle. Both are susceptible to structural solutions, and when aggregate demand is strong enough (as in wartime), structural solutions become worthwhile (for example, child care programs in World War II; training programs during the Vietnam War).

Important current structural factors include skill mismatches between the available workers and the available jobs, geographic imbalances (workers seeking jobs do not live where jobs are available), differences in expectations between workers and employers (unemployed workers do not want the available jobs because of their working conditions; employers do not want to hire available workers because they believe them to be unqualified or because they are prejudiced), and other barriers to entry or movement. From a structural viewpoint, the displacement of women may be especially serious because women workers have not often been viewed by employers as interchangeable with men and because they tend to be less mobile geographically and occupationally.

Although it has not been established that the new computer-based technologies are associated with this worsening problem of structural unemployment, the increased contribution of clerical work to unemployment in the last cycle raises the possibility that they might be involved. Moreover, information technologies can be expected to have greater effect in the future as their use becomes more widespread. As noted earlier, the predominantly female clerical occupations are likely to be the most affected.

## RECENT TRENDS IN CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT

### OVERALL GROWTH

While forecasting inevitably holds many uncertainties, the best starting point for trying to predict future clerical employment is to review recent trends. This section and the next one on future employment are based largely on work done for the panel by H. Allan Hunt and Timothy L. Hunt (1985a).[2] The tremendous historical growth in clerical employment is illustrated in Figure 3-1, which shows that the proportion of clerical workers to total employment has *doubled* in the last 40 years. In 1940 just under 1 employee in 10 was a clerical worker; by 1980 this proportion had risen to nearly 1 in 5; the number of clerical workers increased from 5 million to 20 million (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a).

Will this trend continue? Both the increasing unemployment evident in the past four business cycles and the rapid pace of the technical developments in the office described in Chapters 1 and 2 cast doubt on future growth. The first "computer revolution" in the 1960s was also expected to decrease the need for clerical workers, but clerical employment continued to increase. Nevertheless, many observers are convinced that the new technologies will substantially reduce clerical employment. Reductions in the cost of computing hardware, combined with the reductions in size made possible by microprocessor technology, facilitate the widespread use of the new equipment in many settings. These changes may actually constitute a revolutionary development.

As Hunt and Hunt (1985a) note, some support for the position that the new computer revolution will stem the rate of growth in clerical employment is

---

[2] The data developed by Hunt and Hunt have been adjusted rather extensively for consistency (see Hunt and Hunt, 1985a, for a detailed explanation of the adjustments). Thus, the figures reported here do not correspond exactly with published Census Bureau figures.

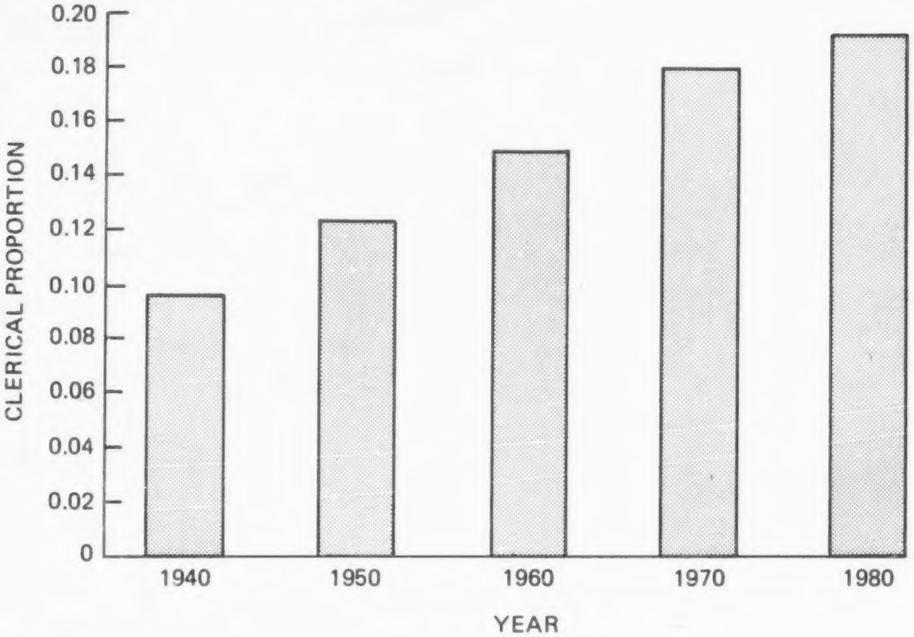


FIGURE 3-1 Decadal growth in clerical employment as a proportion of total employment, 1940–1980. SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Figure 1-A); based on 1940–1980 census data.

found in the apparent reduction in the rate of increase of clerical workers as a proportion of the total labor force. While the clerical proportion rose almost linearly from 1940 to 1970, there is a slight reduction in the rate of increase between 1970 and 1980 (see Figure 3-1). Is this the beginning of the end of the growth of clerical employment? The question cannot yet be answered. In addition to the relatively small number of observations for the post-1980 period, the data for those years are influenced by the major recession of 1981 to 1982, the deepest in terms of unemployment since the 1930s, and the recovery from it, making it hard to separate short-run cyclical influences from long-run trends. In past recessions the proportion of clerical employment tended to increase since employers usually cut back less on clerical workers than on other categories of employees. Significantly, this effect did not hold in the 1981–1982 recession. Overall, as may be seen in Figure 3-2, clerical employment as a proportion of total employment actually declined slightly in the early 1980s, following the above-noted reduction in the rate of increase in the proportion of clerical employment during the 1970s. While the available evidence is consistent with the hypothesis of slowed growth in clerical employment, however, there is little in past trends that would support a projection of catastrophic decline in this occupational group in the near future.

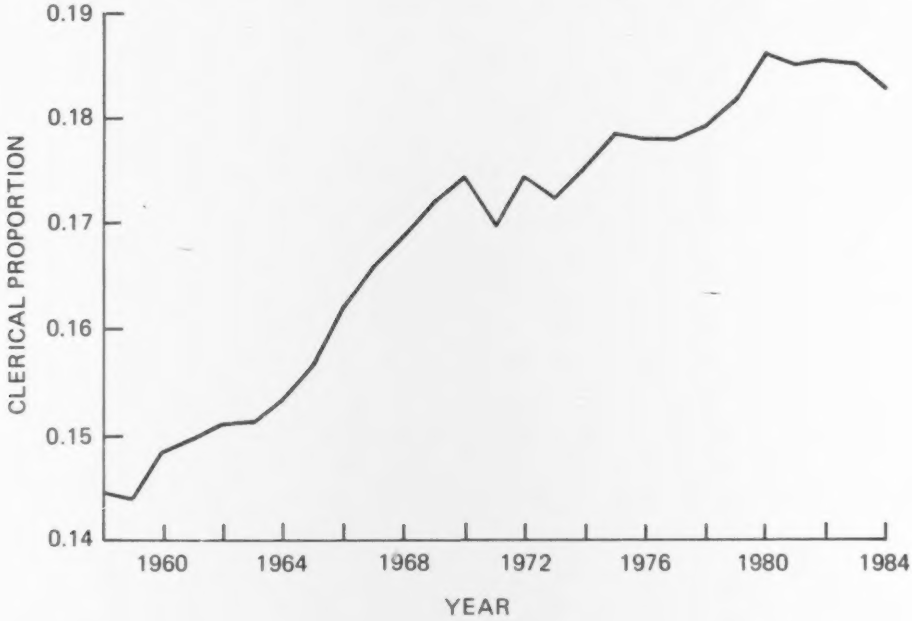


FIGURE 3-2 Annual changes in clerical employment as a proportion of total employment, 1958–1984. SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Figure 1-C); based on 1958–1984 CPS data.

## OCCUPATIONAL SHIFTS WITHIN CLERICAL WORK

Within the clerical category there has been considerable variation over the past 30 years in how specific occupations have fared. Table 3-10 ranks clerical occupations by the rate of change in employment levels from 1950 to 1980. The rate of increase in this period was by far the largest for computer and peripheral equipment operators, although this occupation grew from a very small base, 868 people in 1950. By 1980 there were nearly 400,000 computer and peripheral equipment operators, making it the thirteenth largest clerical occupation. Teachers' aides were the second fastest growing clerical occupation over the 30-year period; their numbers also grew from a fairly small base, 6,000 in 1950, to more than 200,000 by 1980. The third fastest growing clerical occupation was typists, although there was actually a significant decline from 1970 to 1980; the rapid growth of the occupation from 1950 to 1970 offset the recent decline. Following in order of rate of growth were library attendants, clerical supervisors, bank tellers, receptionists, and cashiers.

With the exception of the computer operator category, the jobs that grew rapidly do not appear to be related to the use of new technologies. It is also important to recognize that very large categories such as secretary provided a high proportion of new jobs over the period, even at lower overall rates of growth.

A few clerical occupations showed declines between 1950 and 1980. The most rapid declines were among stenographers and telegraph operators; both of these categories were affected by technology. Demand for telegraphic services has fallen off as cheaper, more convenient long distance communication has become available. As discussed above, the use of dictation equipment has contributed to the decline of stenographers. Yet the functions of long distance communication and of dictation and transcription are, if anything, increasing, assisted by new equipment and different kinds of workers.

Tabulating machine operators and weighers also declined substantially. As Hunt and Hunt (1985a) note, tabulating machine operators illustrate how a technology-specific occupation can experience a spurt of rapid growth and then an equally sudden decline. Tabulating machines were developed in the 1950s for analyzing data on punched cards, and their use grew rapidly. Between 1950 and 1960, the number of tabulating machine operators nearly tripled. But the adoption of new technology with more advanced capabilities reduced the use of tabulating machines, and the number of employees fell by nearly 90 percent after 1960. Other declining occupations between 1950 and 1980 were those of messengers and office helpers, calculating machine operators, and telephone operators. These declines appear to be related to the availability and use of new technologies.

## DEMOGRAPHIC TRENDS IN CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT

The differential rates of change among the different clerical occupations have affected women and men and minority and majority women somewhat differently because of their different employment patterns in those occupations. The fastest-growing occupations between 1950 and 1980 (see Table 3-10) are generally among the most predominantly female of the clerical occupations: typists, receptionists, teachers' aides, bank tellers, and keypunch operators. One of the rapidly growing occupations over the period—insurance adjusters, examiners, and investigators—although still more male (44 percent in 1980) than clerical occupations as a whole (22 percent), has experienced rapid increases in the percent female: overall employment in the occupation grew at a rate of 5.4 percent per year, while female employment grew 16.1 percent per year (Hunt and Hunt 1985a:Tables 2.9, 2.15). In contrast to these rapidly growing occupations, many of the clerical occupations in which males are relatively overrepresented have experienced average or below-average growth: utility meter readers; messengers and office helpers; shipping and receiving clerks; ticket, station, and express agents; and postal office mail carriers. Indeed, over the period as a whole, females in all clerical occupations increased from 61 to 78 percent.

Minority representation in clerical occupations also increased over the period: CPS data from 1972 to 1982 show an increase from 8.7 to 11.8 percent

TABLE 3-10 Employment in Clerical Occupations, 1950 to 1980, Ranked by Relative Change 1950 to 1980

| Occupational Title | Employment 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 | Annual Percent Change |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Computer and peripheral equipment operators | 868 | 2,023 | 124,684 | 391,909 | 22.6 |
| Teachers' aides, except school monitors | 6,105 | 17,804 | 139,790 | 207,391 | 12.5 |
| Typists | 60,534 | 547,923 | 1,041,804 | 799,561 | 9.0 |
| Library attendants and assistants | 16,235 | 38,203 | 133,911 | 140,808 | 7.5 |
| Clerical supervisors, n.e.c. | 44,348 | 56,887 | 119,887 | 340,946 | 7.0 |
| Bank tellers | 66,944 | 139,477 | 265,197 | 476,233 | 6.8 |
| Receptionists | 77,965 | 164,446 | 323,552 | 536,963 | 6.6 |
| Cashiers | 252,252 | 510,179 | 884,531 | 1,654,151 | 6.5 |
| Office machine operators | 146,778 | 326,521 | 588,356 | 890,288 | 6.2 |
| Keypunch operators | 75,091 | 169,000 | 290,119 | 382,118 | 5.6 |
| Insurance adjusters, examiners, and investigators | 33,061 | 58,726 | 102,043 | 159,124 | 5.4 |
| Miscellaneous clerical workers | 253,633 | 328,399 | 506,677 | 1,163,635 | 5.2 |
| Counter clerks, except food | 96,313 | 127,630 | 243,697 | 398,029 | 4.8 |
| Office machine, n.e.c. | 9,788 | 21,352 | 38,669 | 39,864 | 4.8 |
| Secretaries | 1,005,968 | 1,539,017 | 2,875,826 | 4,058,182 | 4.8 |
| Estimators and investigators, n.e.c. | 112,469 | 171,901 | 282,074 | 442,553 | 4.7 |
| Billing clerks | 32,357 | 45,254 | 112,876 | 117,943 | 4.4 |
| Real estate appraisers | 11,754 | 15,822 | 22,735 | 41,343 | 4.3 |
| Mail handlers, except post office | 53,563 | 67,300 | 133,839 | 182,223 | 4.2 |
| Payroll and timekeeping clerks | 65,697 | 112,901 | 165,815 | 218,387 | 4.1 |
| Duplicating machine operator | 5,520 | 14,392 | 21,682 | 17,971 | 4.0 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Collectors, bill and account | 25,395 | 34,229 | 54,728 | 76,982 | 3.8 |
| Statistical clerks | 109,956 | 143,922 | 265,431 | 297,939 | 3.4 |
| File clerks | 118,211 | 152,160 | 382,578 | 316,419 | 3.3 |
| Expediters and production controllers | 123,277 | 151,191 | 217,107 | 329,621 | 3.3 |
| Dispatchers and starters, vehicle | 33,746 | 49,205 | 63,699 | 87,622 | 3.2 |
| Bookkeepers | 744,053 | 973,224 | 1,633,490 | 1,804,374 | 3.0 |
| Ticket, station, and express agents | 69,807 | 76,994 | 104,285 | 152,841 | 2.6 |
| Proofreaders | 12,708 | 17,171 | 29,940 | 27,321 | 2.6 |
| Stock clerks and storekeepers | 274,089 | 384,115 | 482,259 | 580,979 | 2.5 |
| Not specified clerical workers | 1,185,906 | 1,610,020 | 862,394 | 1,880,102 | 1.5 |
| Mail carriers, post office | 164,851 | 203,116 | 268,612 | 258,966 | 1.5 |
| Shipping and receiving clerks | 323,785 | 325,307 | 100,890 | 483,183 | 1.3 |
| Postal clerks | 216,164 | 242,872 | 321,263 | 315,111 | 1.3 |
| Bookkeeping and billing machine operators | 26,610 | 53,914 | 67,341 | 37,200 | 1.1 |
| Enumerators and interviewers | 85,013 | 118,723 | 68,697 | 88,712 | 0.1 |
| Meter readers, utility | 40,696 | 39,712 | 35,144 | 41,407 | 0.1 |
| Calculating machine | 19,176 | 38,903 | 37,153 | 17,881 | −0.2 |
| Telephone operators | 363,472 | 374,495 | 433,739 | 314,674 | −0.5 |
| Messengers and office helpers | 111,508 | 61,303 | 61,050 | 82,225 | −1.0 |
| Weighers | 80,915 | 44,548 | 41,410 | 29,717 | −3.3 |
| Tabulating machine operator | 9,725 | 26,937 | 8,685 | 3,345 | −3.5 |
| Telegraph operators | 34,811 | 21,064 | 13,052 | 7,604 | −4.9 |
| Stenographers | 429,424 | 283,486 | 136,197 | 91,593 | −5.0 |

NOTE: n.e.c., not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Table 2.9); based on decennial census data, adjusted for consistency by the authors.

(Hunt and Hunt, 1985a:Table 2.17). Some of those occupations with relatively greater minority representation grew relatively rapidly: for example, teachers' aides (20.1 percent minority in 1982), typists (17.4 percent), keypunch operators (20.3 percent), and computer and peripheral equipment operators (15.5 percent). Other occupations, however, experienced very slow growth: stock clerks and storekeepers (16.1 percent minority), telephone operators (17.3 percent), messengers and office helpers (19.1 percent), and postal clerks (26.9 percent). Table 3-11 displays the numbers and percentages of several minority groups (blacks, Hispanics, and Asians) among female clerical workers in 1980 for detailed census occupational categories. Asian women, for example, are 1.6 percent of the female clerical work force, and they vary from 3.1 percent of transport, ticket, and reservation agents to 0.5 percent of female meter readers. Hispanic women, 4.6 percent of female clerical employment overall, range from 11.4 percent of female teachers' aides to 2.6 percent of female proofreaders. Black women, who are 9.2 percent of female clerical employment, are 32.9 percent of female postal clerks, but only 4.0 percent of bookkeepers and accounting clerks.

Clerical employment growth has also varied by region and geographic area. Although a thorough analysis of such differences is beyond the scope of this report, several recent studies highlight geographic changes that are significant for women and minorities. For example, a recent study by 9-to-5 (1985) found that, like blue-collar employment, clerical employment in the Midwest has declined since 1980, associated with the recessions in 1980 and 1982. Unlike the nation, this region experienced actual declines, not only lack of growth. Surprisingly, clerical employment fell even more rapidly than total employment between 1980 and 1983 in the four states (Illinois, Indiana, Michigan, and Ohio) that constitute the most industrial portion of the region. This study also found that the decline in clerical employment was especially large in center cities, such as Detroit and Chicago, while employment in the suburban areas of those cities either did not decline as much or expanded.

The 9-to-5 report traces the declines in clerical employment in the Midwest generally to declines in government employment. A recent study by the New York regional office of the Bureau of Labor Statistics found that finance job growth had fallen off steeply between 1983 and 1984 in Manhattan: in 1983 the finance industries had added 10,900 jobs (and 16,700 in 1982), but in 1984 only 2,300 new finance jobs were created (*New York Times*, December 15, 1985:59). Technological change and the movement of jobs to the suburbs were cited as causes for the slower growth. In research on insurance companies in the San Francisco Bay area, Nelson (1983) found similar suburbanization of jobs occurring as back offices were relocated from center cities to suburbs. She concluded that land cost was only one factor in the decision to relocate; management also sought a different labor force than that available in the cities. The

TABLE 3-11 Employment of Females in Administrative Support Occupations by Race and Spanish Origin in 1980

| Occupation | Total | White |  | Black |  | Hispanic |  | Asian |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
|  |  | Number | Percent | Number | Percent | Number | Percent | Number | Percent |
| Administrative support occupations | 12,997,076 | 11,325,716 | 87.1 | 1,200,516 | 9.2 | 595,461 | 4.6 | 205,036 | 1.6 |
| Supervisors, administrative support occupations | 497,668 | 430,522 | 86.5 | 51,481 | 10.3 | 20,578 | 4.1 | 7,160 | 1.4 |
| Supervisors, general office | 354,410 | 304,707 | 86.0 | 38,027 | 10.7 | 15,495 | 4.4 | 4,955 | 1.4 |
| Supervisors, computer equipment operators | 12,392 | 10,683 | 86.2 | 1,248 | 10.1 | 530 | 4.3 | 253 | 2.0 |
| Supervisors, financial records processors | 77,172 | 70,042 | 90.8 | 4,868 | 6.3 | 2,608 | 3.4 | 1,462 | 1.9 |
| Chief communications operators | 22,898 | 19,261 | 84.1 | 3,243 | 14.2 | 714 | 3.1 | 141 | 0.6 |
| Supervisors, distributing, scheduling, and adjustment clerks | 30,796 | 25,829 | 83.9 | 4,095 | 13.3 | 1,231 | 4.0 | 349 | 1.1 |
| Computer equipment operators | 241,155 | 202,392 | 83.9 | 28,374 | 11.8 | 11,396 | 4.7 | 5,272 | 2.2 |
| Computer operators | 226,354 | 189,858 | 83.9 | 26,597 | 11.8 | 10,666 | 4.7 | 4,980 | 2.2 |
| Peripheral equipment operators | 14,801 | 12,534 | 84.7 | 1,777 | 12.0 | 730 | 4.9 | 292 | 2.0 |
| Secretaries, stenographers, and typists | 4,579,938 | 4,115,730 | 89.9 | 325,679 | 7.1 | 186,010 | 4.1 | 55,143 | 1.2 |
| Secretaries | 3,823,248 | 3,507,644 | 91.7 | 214,543 | 5.6 | 142,531 | 3.7 | 39,681 | 1.0 |
| Stenographers | 77,841 | 67,511 | 86.7 | 7,416 | 9.5 | 2,871 | 3.7 | 1,643 | 2.1 |
| Typists | 678,849 | 540,575 | 79.6 | 103,720 | 15.3 | 40,608 | 6.0 | 13,819 | 2.0 |
| Information clerks | 763,561 | 667,984 | 87.5 | 65,629 | 8.6 | 41,366 | 5.4 | 10,901 | 1.4 |
| Interviewers | 104,582 | 89,229 | 85.3 | 10,702 | 10.2 | 5,223 | 5.0 | 1,572 | 1.5 |
| Hotel clerks | 41,756 | 37,746 | 90.4 | 2,368 | 5.7 | 1,620 | 3.9 | 897 | 2.1 |
| Transportation, ticket, and reservation agents | 57,161 | 47,982 | 83.9 | 6,418 | 11.2 | 3,419 | 6.0 | 1,785 | 3.1 |
| Receptionists | 494,800 | 438,214 | 88.6 | 37,819 | 7.6 | 27,988 | 5.7 | 5,865 | 1.2 |
| Information clerks, n.e.c. | 65,262 | 54,813 | 84.0 | 8,322 | 12.8 | 3,116 | 4.8 | 782 | 1.2 |
| Nonfinancial records processing | 745,372 | 616,397 | 82.7 | 96,966 | 13.0 | 40,658 | 5.5 | 13,579 | 1.8 |
| Classified-ad clerks | 10,521 | 9,478 | 90.1 | 695 | 6.6 | 386 | 3.7 | 148 | 1.4 |
| Correspondence clerks | 15,741 | 13,031 | 82.8 | 2,321 | 14.7 | 552 | 3.5 | 152 | 1.0 |
| Order clerks | 209,871 | 177,969 | 84.8 | 24,654 | 11.7 | 11,615 | 5.5 | 2,670 | 1.3 |

*Continued*

TABLE 3-11 (*Continued*)

| Occupation | Total | White | | Black | | Hispanic | | Asian | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Number | Percent | Number | Percent | Number | Percent | Number | Percent |
| Personnel clerks | 65,759 | 54,709 | 83.2 | 7,862 | 12.0 | 3,490 | 5.3 | 1,473 | 2.2 |
| Library clerks | 114,294 | 97,642 | 85.4 | 11,741 | 10.3 | 4,324 | 3.8 | 2,765 | 2.4 |
| File clerks | 221,350 | 171,860 | 77.6 | 37,927 | 17.1 | 14,917 | 6.7 | 4,370 | 2.0 |
| Records clerks | 107,836 | 91,708 | 85.0 | 11,766 | 10.9 | 5,374 | 5.0 | 2,001 | 1.9 |
| Financial records processing | 1,991,619 | 1,834,478 | 92.1 | 96,239 | 4.8 | 67,451 | 3.4 | 32,936 | 1.7 |
| Bookkeepers and accounting clerks | 1,640,233 | 1,526,300 | 93.1 | 66,061 | 4.0 | 52,075 | 3.2 | 26,479 | 1.6 |
| Payroll clerks | 132,622 | 117,420 | 88.5 | 10,670 | 8.0 | 5,271 | 4.0 | 2,002 | 1.5 |
| Billing clerks | 115,020 | 102,349 | 89.0 | 8,772 | 7.6 | 5,090 | 4.4 | 1,869 | 1.6 |
| Cost and rate clerks | 58,731 | 51,014 | 86.9 | 5,372 | 9.1 | 2,481 | 4.2 | 1,328 | 2.3 |
| Billing, posting, calculating machine operators | 45,013 | 37,395 | 83.1 | 5,364 | 11.9 | 2,534 | 5.6 | 1,258 | 2.8 |
| Duplicating, mail, office machine operators | 38,462 | 30,359 | 78.9 | 6,272 | 16.3 | 2,170 | 5.6 | 762 | 2.0 |
| Duplicating machine operators | 11,484 | 8,998 | 78.4 | 1,931 | 16.8 | 521 | 4.5 | 275 | 2.4 |
| Mail and paper handling machine operators | 4,390 | 3,686 | 84.0 | 531 | 12.1 | 247 | 5.6 | 52 | 1.2 |
| Office machine operators, n.e.c. | 22,588 | 17,675 | 78.2 | 3,810 | 16.9 | 1,402 | 6.2 | 435 | 1.9 |
| Communications equipment operators | 276,148 | 228,320 | 82.7 | 38,887 | 14.1 | 12,493 | 4.5 | 2,602 | 0.9 |
| Telephone operators | 265,938 | 219,230 | 82.4 | 38,033 | 14.3 | 12,189 | 4.6 | 2,495 | 0.9 |
| Telegraphers | 2,711 | 2,241 | 82.7 | 357 | 13.2 | 85 | 3.1 | 59 | 2.2 |
| Communications equipment operators, n.e.c. | 7,499 | 6,849 | 91.3 | 497 | 6.6 | 219 | 2.9 | 48 | 0.6 |
| Mail and message distribution clerks | 229,096 | 169,374 | 73.9 | 51,173 | 22.3 | 9,136 | 4.0 | 3,617 | 1.6 |
| Postal clerks | 95,511 | 60,611 | 63.5 | 31,459 | 32.9 | 3,092 | 3.2 | 1,734 | 1.8 |
| Mail carriers, postal service | 33,179 | 28,638 | 86.3 | 3,738 | 11.3 | 928 | 2.8 | 268 | 0.8 |
| Other mail clerks | 79,425 | 62,818 | 79.1 | 13,035 | 16.4 | 4,070 | 5.1 | 1,340 | 1.7 |
| Messengers | 20,981 | 17,307 | 82.5 | 2,941 | 14.0 | 1,046 | 5.0 | 275 | 1.3 |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Material recording, scheduling, and distributing | 571,300 | 485,198 | 84.9 | 64,039 | 11.2 | 30,734 | 5.4 | 8,493 | 1.5 |
| Dispatchers | 29,568 | 25,715 | 87.0 | 2,908 | 9.8 | 1,188 | 4.0 | 321 | 1.1 |
| Production coordinators | 112,539 | 97,423 | 86.6 | 11,150 | 9.9 | 5,569 | 4.9 | 1,672 | 1.5 |
| Traffic, shipping, and receiving clerks | 113,554 | 96,751 | 85.2 | 12,130 | 10.7 | 7,455 | 6.6 | 1,429 | 1.3 |
| Stock and inventory clerks | 198,345 | 167,381 | 84.4 | 23,021 | 11.6 | 9,858 | 5.0 | 3,479 | 1.8 |
| Meter readers | 4,239 | 3,546 | 83.7 | 553 | 13.0 | 193 | 4.6 | 21 | 0.5 |
| Weighers, measurers, and checkers | 26,348 | 21,441 | 81.4 | 3,791 | 14.4 | 1,769 | 6.7 | 233 | 0.9 |
| Samplers | 1,157 | 1,026 | 88.7 | 110 | 9.5 | 48 | 4.1 | 6 | 0.5 |
| Expediters | 57,242 | 49,058 | 85.7 | 6,361 | 11.1 | 2,466 | 4.3 | 761 | 1.3 |
| Material recording, n.e.c. | 28,308 | 22,857 | 80.7 | 4,015 | 14.2 | 2,188 | 7.7 | 571 | 2.0 |
| Adjusters and investigators | 321,234 | 265,850 | 82.8 | 42,185 | 13.1 | 15,844 | 4.9 | 6,334 | 2.0 |
| Insurance adjusters, examiners, investigators | 98,407 | 81,382 | 82.7 | 13,231 | 13.4 | 3,596 | 3.7 | 2,283 | 2.3 |
| Noninsurance investigators and examiners | 151,951 | 126,338 | 83.1 | 19,665 | 12.9 | 7,358 | 4.8 | 2,866 | 1.9 |
| Eligibility clerks, social welfare | 19,744 | 14,565 | 73.8 | 3,831 | 19.4 | 1,918 | 9.7 | 548 | 2.8 |
| Bill and account collectors | 51,132 | 43,565 | 85.2 | 5,458 | 10.7 | 2,972 | 5.8 | 637 | 1.2 |
| Miscellaneous administrative support occupations | 2,741,523 | 2,279,112 | 83.1 | 333,592 | 12.2 | 157,625 | 5.7 | 58,237 | 2.1 |
| General office clerks | 1,353,251 | 1,125,866 | 83.2 | 167,590 | 12.4 | 74,813 | 5.5 | 27,181 | 2.0 |
| Bank tellers | 451,465 | 401,512 | 88.9 | 32,136 | 7.1 | 22,163 | 4.9 | 8,573 | 1.9 |
| Proofreaders | 21,610 | 19,447 | 90.0 | 1,526 | 7.1 | 567 | 2.6 | 294 | 1.4 |
| Data-entry keyers | 349,477 | 269,598 | 77.1 | 57,126 | 16.3 | 21,516 | 6.2 | 13,106 | 3.8 |
| Statistical clerks | 104,345 | 86,019 | 82.4 | 14,099 | 13.5 | 4,624 | 4.4 | 1,871 | 1.8 |
| Teachers' aides | 191,564 | 147,189 | 76.8 | 31,569 | 16.5 | 21,780 | 11.4 | 2,125 | 1.1 |
| Administrative support, n.e.c. | 269,811 | 229,481 | 85.1 | 29,546 | 11.0 | 12,162 | 4.5 | 5,087 | 1.9 |

NOTE: n.e.c., not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Table 2.6); based on 1980 decennial census data.

suburban labor force is more likely to be white, college-educated, and married, and more willing to work part time. Shifts such as these in San Francisco, New York, and the Midwest clearly have negative implications for minority women in clerical jobs.

## SOURCES OF CHANGE IN CLERICAL WORK

Sources of change in the size of occupations can be understood as resulting from three factors: overall economic growth; the differential growth rates of various industries, each of which uses occupations in different proportions (for example, finance uses relatively more clerical workers than manufacturing, while manufacturing uses more assemblers than finance); and the changes in the intensity with which the various industries use each occupation (for example, the insurance industry may alter its use of sales personnel relative to other workers over time). This last "intensity" factor can be measured by an occupational staffing ratio, which indicates the importance of a single occupation relative to total employment in the industry (see Hunt and Hunt, 1985a:Chapter 4, for a more complete discussion).

Industries vary in their relative importance in the economy, and, as noted, different industries use different mixes of occupations to produce their final output. Table 3-12 summarizes some of this basic information for 11 broad industrial categories in 1982, with particular emphasis on clerical employment. As shown, clerical staffing ratios vary from only 2.4 percent in agriculture to 43.9 percent in finance. Since the number of clerical jobs in a given industry is the product of the total employment level in the industry and the staffing ratio for clerical workers in that industry, an industry may employ a large number of clerical workers even though it has a relatively low staffing ratio for clerical workers if its total employment is large.

For example, as Table 3-12 shows, the service industry group employs about 5.5 million clerical workers, more than any other industry, although its clerical staffing ratio is not especially high. Slightly fewer than 3 million clerical jobs are located in each of the next two largest employers of clerical workers—retail trade and finance. Although clerical workers are dispersed broadly throughout the economy, these three industries combined—services, retail trade, and finance—account for more than 11 million clerical jobs, almost 60 percent of total clerical employment.

In terms of detailed industries, the 20 largest employers of clerical workers in 1982 are shown in Table 3-13, ranked by the total clerical employment in the industry.[3] Thus, the first industry listed, state and local government and educa-

---

[3] The total number of 105 industries in this analysis represents the entire economy. Hunt and Hunt (1985a) found they could adjust the industrial categories of both the CPS data and the Bureau of Labor Statistics OES data into 105 compatible categories.

TABLE 3-12 Employment by Industry, 1982

| Industry | Total Industry Employment (thousands) | Percent of Total Employment | Percent of Workers in Industry in Clerical Jobs[a] | Clerical Employment (thousands) | Percent of All Clerical Workers Employed in Industry |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Agriculture | 3,401 | 3.4 | 2.4 | 83 | 0.4 |
| Mining | 1,028 | 1.0 | 12.5 | 128 | 0.7 |
| Construction | 5,756 | 5.8 | 7.8 | 451 | 2.4 |
| Durables | 11,968 | 12.0 | 12.6 | 1,513 | 8.2 |
| Nondurables | 8,318 | 8.4 | 12.9 | 1,074 | 5.8 |
| Utilities | 6,552 | 6.6 | 22.3 | 1,463 | 7.9 |
| Wholesale trade | 4,120 | 4.1 | 20.5 | 844 | 4.6 |
| Retail trade | 16,638 | 16.7 | 17.1 | 2,840 | 15.4 |
| Finance | 6,270 | 6.3 | 43.9 | 2,750 | 14.9 |
| Services | 30,259 | 30.4 | 18.1 | 5,473 | 29.7 |
| Public administration | 5,218 | 5.2 | 35.0 | 1,827 | 9.9 |
| Total | 99,528 | 100.0 | 18.5 | 18,466 | 100.0 |

[a] This percentage is also known as the clerical staffing ratio.

SOURCE: Calculated from Hunt and Hunt (1985a).

tional services, has the largest number of clerical employees, 2.5 million, and, as the fourth column shows, accounts for more than 13 percent of all clerical employment. The table also shows clerical staffing ratios and total industry employment. In addition to state and local government and education, the largest employers of clerical workers are the federal government, banking, insurance, communications and transportation industries, and a variety of service sector industries from business services to personal services. The top 10 employers of clerical workers account for about two-thirds of all clerical employment, while the top 20 industries account for more than 80 percent.

Since industry employment is crucial to assessing occupational employment trends, the trends over the last 27 years in total industry employment are presented in Figure 3-3, which aggregates the employment in the top 10 clerical-employing industries and shows it relative to employment in the 105 industries that constitute the total economy in this analysis. The numbers are reported in index number form to make it easier to compare the growth trends in the top 10 with average growth in all 105 industries. As can be seen in Figure 3-3, the top 10 clerical-employing industries show much less cyclical variation in employment than the economy as a whole. Employment in these 10 industries taken together remained positive through two of the three recessions during the period; only in 1982 did the composite growth rate of these 10 industries become negative, and then only barely so. Also important is that the average growth rate of these 10 industries clearly outdistanced the all-industry average for the entire 27-year period. As Hunt and Hunt (1985a) note, their higher growth stems

TABLE 3-13 Clerical Employment by Industry, 1982

| Industry | Total Industry Employment (thousands) | Clerical Employment (thousands) | Clerical Staffing Ratio (percent) | Percent of Total Clerical Employment | Cumulative Percentage of Total Clerical Employment |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| State and local government and educational services | 13,068 | 2,512 | 19.2 | 13.4 | 13.4 |
| Miscellaneous retail trade | 10,476 | 2,496 | 23.8 | 13.3 | 26.8 |
| Wholesale trade | 5,294 | 1,531 | 28.9 | 8.2 | 34.9 |
| Banking | 1,650 | 1,180 | 71.5 | 6.3 | 41.2 |
| Federal government | 2,739 | 1,138 | 41.5 | 6.1 | 47.3 |
| Insurance | 1,700 | 911 | 53.6 | 4.9 | 52.2 |
| Miscellaneous business services | 3,139 | 896 | 28.5 | 4.8 | 57.0 |
| Hospitals | 4,166 | 666 | 16.0 | 3.6 | 60.5 |
| Social services, museums, and membership organizations | 2,755 | 587 | 21.3 | 3.1 | 63.7 |
| Credit agencies, security and commodity brokers | 1,015 | 577 | 56.9 | 3.1 | 66.8 |
| Legal and miscellaneous services | 1,628 | 560 | 34.4 | 3.0 | 69.7 |
| Telephone and other communication | 1,174 | 529 | 45.1 | 2.8 | 72.6 |
| Physician and dental offices | 1,309 | 394 | 30.1 | 2.1 | 74.7 |
| Construction | 3,913 | 324 | 8.3 | 1.7 | 76.4 |
| Eating and drinking places | 4,781 | 224 | 4.7 | 1.2 | 77.6 |
| Electric services and gas distribution | 792 | 207 | 26.2 | 1.1 | 78.7 |
| Trucking and warehousing | 1,206 | 199 | 16.5 | 1.1 | 79.8 |
| Miscellaneous printing and publishing | 846 | 192 | 22.8 | 1.0 | 80.8 |
| Real estate | 986 | 188 | 19.1 | 1.0 | 81.8 |
| Miscellaneous personal services | 1,219 | 186 | 15.3 | 1.0 | 82.8 |

SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Table 4.5); based on BLS data.

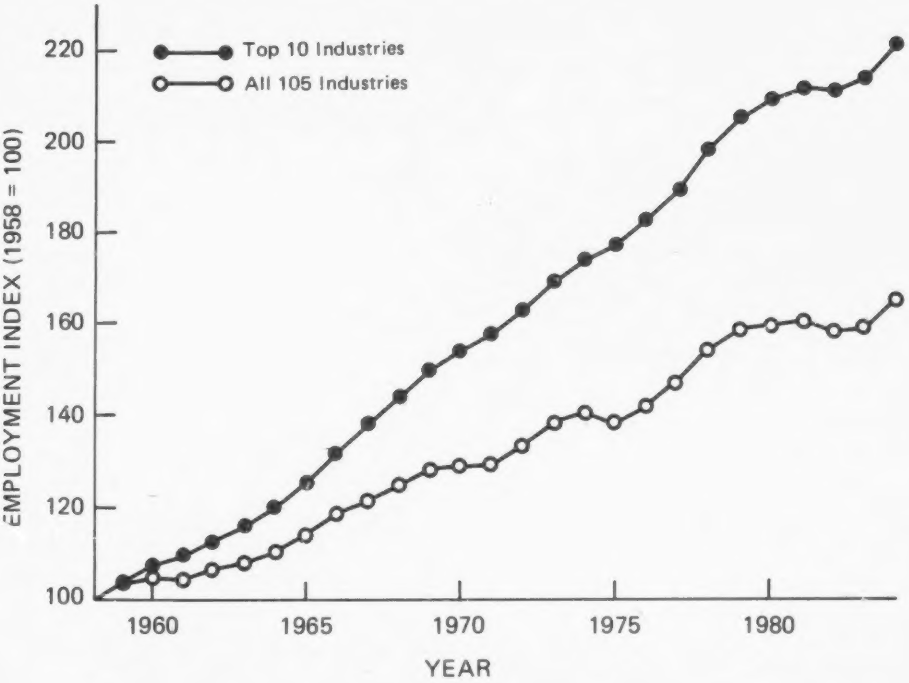


FIGURE 3-3 Total employment in the top 10 clerical-employing industries, 1958–1984. SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Figure 4-A); based on 1958–1984 BLS data.

largely from the fact that employment in these industries does not ordinarily retreat during recessionary periods but continues to expand.

When the employment trends in each of the top 10 clerical-employing industries are considered separately, the diversity among them emerges. Table 3-14 presents the 10 industries ranked by their growth in total employment over the 27-year period. In the fastest-growing industry, miscellaneous business services, the growth rate in employment is particularly striking, more than double the growth rate of the second-ranked industry. Its employment increased almost six times between 1958 and 1982, compared with about 67 percent for all industries. This industry provides a wide variety of services to business firms, including accounting, customized computer software, consulting advice, and temporary personnel placement. Several other industries—banking, credit agencies, security and commodity brokers, and, to a lesser extent, insurance—contributed significantly to clerical job growth during these years. Each of these industries has a staffing ratio for clerical workers in excess of 50 percent, the highest of all industries (see Table 3-13). Hospitals were another important source of clerical employment growth (although the staffing ratio is low, it is a large sector), with rapid growth in total employment over the entire period;

TABLE 3-14 Growth in Employment in the Top 10 Clerical-Employing Industries, 1958–1984

| | Total Employment (thousands) | | | | | | Percentage Growth, |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Industry | 1958 | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | 1983 | 1984 | 1958–1984 |
| Miscellaneous business services | 617 | 3,112 | 3,334 | 3,400 | 3,577 | 4,033 | 554 |
| Credit agencies and commodity brokers | 340 | 912 | 964 | 991 | 1,077 | 1,166 | 243 |
| Hospitals | 908 | 2,750 | 2,904 | 3,014 | 3.034 | 2,988 | 229 |
| Banking | 617 | 1,571 | 1,628 | 1,656 | 1,663 | 1,684 | 173 |
| State and local government | 5,647 | 13,375 | 13,259 | 13,098 | 13,099 | 13,185 | 133 |
| Social services and museums | 1,113 | 2,099 | 2,177 | 2,112 | 2,117 | 2,179 | 96 |
| Wholesale trade | 2,980 | 5,275 | 5,358 | 5,278 | 5,259 | 5,526 | 85 |
| Miscellaneous retail trade | 6,259 | 10,452 | 10,488 | 10,397 | 10,592 | 11,106 | 77 |
| Insurance | 1,021 | 1,676 | 1,702 | 1,714 | 1,721 | 1,757 | 72 |
| Federal government | 2,191 | 2,866 | 2,772 | 2,739 | 2,752 | 2,783 | 27 |
| Top 10 industries | 23,222 | 48,714 | 49,275 | 49,230 | 49,898 | 51,619 | 122 |
| All 105 industries | 60,346 | 96,653 | 97,392 | 95,855 | 96,540 | 100,505 | 67 |

SOURCE: Calculated from unpublished data provided by H. Allan Hunt and Timothy L. Hunt, Upjohn Institute.

unlike most of the other top 10 industries, however, hospitals experienced actual employment declines between 1983 and 1984.

Employment in the federal government grew very slowly over the entire period, and it has not grown at all since 1967. Alone among the top 10 clerical employers, it experienced slower growth than the national average. Employment growth in state and local government and education, the largest single employer of clerical workers among all industries, was generally above average, but employment has actually declined since 1980.

The foregoing analysis of total employment growth in the top 10 clerical-employing industries and Figure 3-3 suggest that clerical employment has generally increased faster than average employment because it has been concentrated in industries that have grown more than the average. Growth in clerical employment can be more fully analyzed by decomposing it into each of the three factors that contribute to it: (1) overall economic growth, (2) differences in the rates of growth of industries (as noted), and (3) changes in the staffing ratios within industries. Changes in the latter two factors cause an occupation to increase or decrease in *relative* importance in the occupational structure. Changing staffing ratios, which are probably the most visible manifestation of the specific effects of technological change on occupational employment, have also affected clerical employment growth. As will be shown below, some industries have increased their use of clerical workers per dollar of output, while others have reduced their use. The clerical staffing ratios for computer-related occupations, for example, have risen over time in many industries due to the dramatic increases in the use of computers, while the staffing ratios for stenographers have been falling for some time.[4]

An analysis of the clerical employment change for the 1972–1982 period, performed by Hunt and Hunt (1985a), shows that growth of clerical employment at 28.8 percent was somewhat above the economywide average. Of these 28.8 percentage points, the contribution of overall growth was 21.1; that of differential rates of growth among industries, 4.4; and that of changes in occupational staffing ratios within industries, 3.3. That is, clerical employment in the aggregate was boosted by 4.4 percent because industries that were relatively large employers of clerical workers expanded more than other industries. This 4.4 percent, however, represents the average of widely differing contributions that the various industries made to clerical employment growth. As can be seen in Table 3-15, those contributions range from −22.9 to +49.1. An increase in the clerical staffing ratio from 17.4 percent in 1972 to 18.5 percent in 1982 caused a further 3.3 percent rise in clerical employment. This, too, represents the average effect of changes in staffing ratios in all industries. Hence, in the 10 years from 1972 to 1982, neither changing staffing ratios nor differential rates of industry growth were major contributors to overall growth in clerical employment, although both factors were modestly positive during the period; rather, overall economic growth accounted for the bulk of clerical employment growth.

The differential experiences in the various industries shed light on sources of change; an understanding of them is likely to be helpful in considering future employment growth. Table 3-15 shows the decomposition of the growth in clerical employment for each of the 11 major industrial sectors (from Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). In retail trade, for example, there was a total increase of 741,000 clerical workers (or 35.3 percent) in the industry between 1972 and 1982. Economic growth at the same rate as the economy as a whole would have increased clerical employment by 444,000 (21.1 percent) in this industry for this period; the more intensive use of clerical workers in the retail trade sector over the decade increased clerical jobs by 252,000 (12.0 percent); and the retail sector's above-average growth increased clerical employment by 45,000 (2.1 percent).

A particularly striking result shown in this table is that staffing ratios for

---

[4] Staffing ratios may change for reasons other than the use of innovations; organizational change or job title change with no change in job content may occur, for example. It should be understood that any time an individual occupational staffing ratio changes, all of the remaining staffing ratios in that industry will also change. A very large increase in the need for professional or assembly-line workers in an industry could reduce the staffing ratio for clerical workers even though no change affected the nature of their jobs directly.

TABLE 3-15 Clerical Employment Growth by Industry, 1972–1982

| | Clerical Employment Changes | | | | Decomposition of Clerical Employment Changes, 1972–1982 | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Absolute Changes Due to: | | | Percent of Employment Changes Due to: | | |
| Industry | 1972 Employment (thousands) | 1982 Employment (thousands) | Change in Employment 1972–1982 (thousands) | Change in Employment 1972–1982 (percent) | Aggregate Economic Growth (thousands) | Differential Rates of Industry Growth (thousands) | Staffing Ratio Changes (thousands) | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes |
| Agriculture | 48 | 83 | 35 | 72.9 | 10 | −11 | 36 | 21.1 | −22.9 | 75.0 |
| Mining | 59 | 128 | 69 | 116.9 | 12 | 29 | 28 | 21.1 | 49.1 | 47.5 |
| Construction | 362 | 451 | 89 | 24.6 | 77 | −44 | 56 | 21.1 | −12.1 | 15.5 |
| Durables | 1,352 | 1,513 | 161 | 11.9 | 286 | −244 | 119 | 21.1 | −18.0 | 8.8 |
| Nondurables | 1,040 | 1,074 | 34 | 3.3 | 220 | −222 | 36 | 21.1 | −21.3 | 3.5 |
| Utilities | 1,307 | 1,463 | 156 | 11.9 | 276 | −23 | −97 | 21.1 | −1.8 | −7.4 |
| Wholesale trade | 684 | 844 | 160 | 23.4 | 145 | 86 | −71 | 21.1 | 12.6 | −10.4 |
| Retail trade | 2,099 | 2,840 | 741 | 35.3 | 444 | 45 | 252 | 21.1 | 2.1 | 12.0 |
| Finance | 2,007 | 2,750 | 743 | 37.0 | 424 | 457 | −138 | 21.1 | 22.8 | −6.9 |
| Services | 3,691 | 5,473 | 1,782 | 48.3 | 781 | 605 | 396 | 21.1 | 16.4 | 10.7 |
| Public administration | 1,678 | 1,827 | 149 | 8.9 | 355 | −53 | −153 | 21.1 | −3.2 | −9.1 |
| Total | 14,326 | 18,446 | 4,120 | 28.8 | 3,029 | 625 | 466 | 21.1 | 4.4 | 3.2 |

NOTES: Totals and percentages may not add exactly due to rounding. Percentages based on 1972 employment.

SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Table 4.8); based on CPS data.

clerical jobs are falling in a number of industries that employ large numbers of clerical workers. For example, in finance, which has experienced above-average growth in clerical employment over the 10-year period (37.0 in finance compared with 28.8 percent for the whole economy), a decline in the staffing ratio would have reduced clerical employment by 6.9 percent. This decline suggests that the adoption of the new technologies in finance, which has been regarded as a leader, may be having a negative effect on the relative employment of clerical workers. At the same time, the rapid technological change in this industry probably contributed to its rapid growth (through lower prices and expanded services and products), suggesting net positive effects of technology on employment.

Staffing ratios for clerical jobs also fell in three other important industries—utilities, wholesale trade, and public administration. Technology may have been a factor in these declines. In utilities, for example, the employment of telephone operators declined substantially as automatic switching equipment became more advanced. Less is known about developments in wholesale trade. As Hunt and Hunt (1985a) note, the decline in public administration is puzzling. In recent years government has been adopting office automation on a large scale, although it was a slow starter. The postal service has automated numerous clerical jobs in the mail-sorting operation over the past several decades. It is also true that government grew relatively slowly during this time period. Perhaps government administrators, when faced with tight budgets and rising demands for services, economize more on clerical jobs than on other positions.

Interestingly, changes in staffing ratios contributed to increases in clerical employment in those industries that are relatively small employers of clerical workers: agriculture, mining, construction, and durable and nondurable manufacturing. These changes may point to sources of clerical job growth. Clearly, more study of these trends is called for in order to better understand the reasons for changes in staffing ratios.

## OUTLOOK FOR CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT

### Overall Growth

The critical question for considering future growth in clerical employment involves changes in its three underlying components. How much will the economy grow overall? Will the fast-growing industries that have employed the majority of clerical workers continue to experience above-average growth? How will staffing ratios for clerical occupations in the various industries change? Obviously, projecting the future of these factors is not easy. While definitive conclusions are not possible, however, alternative estimates can reduce uncertainty about possible outcomes.

TABLE 3-16 Bureau of Labor Statistics Projected Occupational Employment Growth, 1982–1995

|  | Employment Changes |  |  |  | Decomposition of Employment Changes, 1982–1995 |  |  |  |  |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
|  |  |  |  |  | Absolute Changes Due to: |  |  | Percent of Changes Due to: |  |  |
| Occupation | 1982 Employment (thousands) | 1995 Employment (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (percent) | Aggregate Economic Growth (thousands) | Differential Rates of Industry Growth (thousands) | Staffing Ratio Changes (thousands) | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes |
| Professional, technical | 15,071 | 20,177 | 5,106 | 33.9 | 4,228 | −99 | 977 | 28.1 | −0.7 | 6.5 |
| Managers, officials | 7,696 | 10,659 | 2,963 | 38.5 | 2,159 | 162 | 642 | 28.1 | 2.1 | 8.3 |
| Sales workers | 5,906 | 7,704 | 1,798 | 30.4 | 1,657 | 141 | 0 | 28.1 | 2.4 | 0.0 |
| Clerical workers | 18,717 | 23,673 | 4,957 | 26.5 | 5,251 | 295 | −588 | 28.1 | 1.6 | −3.1 |
| Craft and related workers | 10,133 | 13,223 | 3,089 | 30.5 | 2,843 | 36 | 211 | 28.1 | 0.4 | 2.1 |
| Operatives | 12,504 | 14,896 | 2,392 | 19.1 | 3,508 | −566 | −550 | 28.1 | −4.5 | −4.4 |
| Laborers, nonfarm | 5,572 | 6,794 | 1,222 | 21.9 | 1,563 | −203 | −139 | 28.1 | −3.6 | −2.5 |
| Service workers | 15,318 | 19,727 | 4,408 | 28.8 | 4,297 | 580 | −469 | 28.1 | 3.8 | −3.1 |
| Total | 91,950 | 117,745 | 25,795 | 28.1 |  |  |  |  |  |  |

NOTES: Some occupational detail is omitted. Totals and percentages may not add exactly due to omission of some occupational detail and rounding error. Percentages are based on 1972 employment. The 378 OES industries were first aggregated to 105 industries before accomplishing the decomposition. The OES data tape includes wage and salary employment only.

SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a: Table 5.2); based on data tape from 1982–1995 OES/BLS occupational employment projections.

Projections of occupational employment begin with the concept that the demand for labor is a *derived demand.* That is, employers wish to hire workers in order to produce the goods or supply the services that they sell to consumers. As a first step in developing projections, the BLS forecasts aggregate economic activity and industry demand for a given year in the future. In a second step, it estimates total employment by industry, based on forecasts of productivity growth over the period. In a third step, it estimates how many workers in each occupational category will be needed, adjusting the occupational staffing ratios in each industry on a judgmental basis to account for any changes in occupational demand anticipated as a result of technological change or other factors. As Hunt and Hunt (1985a:5.6–7) note:

> Technological change actually enters the system in at least three places. First, the industry output projections should account for anticipated changes in demand induced by technological change. Secondly, the estimated productivity gains forecast for each industry should be influenced by technological change. Finally, the staffing patterns themselves are altered directly to account for technological change. In other words, technological change will have specific effects on some occupations, it will have an overall impact on the productivity of workers, and it will affect the demand for goods and services generally. . . . [T]his system involves a considerable amount of judgment, especially in anticipating the effects of technological change. There are no simple equations that predict changes in staffing ratios within an industry. In fact, the BLS staff has found that trends in industry employment levels can be predicted more accurately than the changes in occupational employment. . . . This is due in large part to the difficulty of projecting specific occupational impacts of technological change.

Table 3-16 summarizes the Hunt and Hunt (1985a:Chapter 5) analysis of the Bureau of Labor Statistics projections for 1995. The projections that Hunt and Hunt worked with used 1982 as the base year and were released by BLS in 1983. More recent projections for 1995, with 1984 as the base year, were released by BLS late in 1985; the panel's necessarily brief analysis of the newer projections appears below.

Hunt and Hunt's analysis of the 1983 BLS projections shows expected employment increases in eight broad occupational categories, including decomposition of their sources of growth.[5] In the past the industries that employed the most clerical workers have been faster growing than the average. That differential began to erode in the 1970s, and it is not expected to reemerge by 1995. Differential rates of industry growth are expected to increase clerical employment by only 1.6 percent between 1982 and 1995 (see Table 3-16), compared with 4.4 percent between 1972 and 1982.

---

[5] The BLS does not actually forecast occupational employment growth at the major group level, but it is still helpful to analyze the projections at this level of aggregation to provide an overview of the system. It also enables us to compare those projections with the historical CPS data reviewed above.

Of the large clerical-employing industries, growth is expected to be smallest in state and local government and education and in the federal government. Employment by the federal government is not expected to increase at all, while employment in state and local government and education is expected to recover from the declines that occurred in the 1980 and 1982 recessions and to grow, but significantly more slowly than the national average. The fastest-growing industries among the top employers of clerical workers are expected to be credit agencies and commodity brokers, hospitals, miscellaneous business services, and banking (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a). Of these, the growth anticipated by BLS for banking and hospitals is surprising. As noted in Chapter 2, both banking and health services are experiencing significant structural change. In banking, factors that have contributed to speculation that employment growth may slow are deregulation, the increased use of automatic teller machines, the closing of branch and satellite banks, and declines in employment among several of the largest banks in the nation. In health services, employment is shifting away from hospitals toward other providers, and employment growth overall seems to be slowing.

In these projections, average employment growth is expected to be 28.1 percent; only three of the eight broad occupations shown in Table 3-16 are expected to grow slower than the average—operatives, laborers, and clerical workers, with clerical workers showing only slightly less than average growth. The variation of growth rates for the occupations around the average growth rate is relatively small, from 19.1 to 38.5 percent, although the range actually experienced between 1972 and 1982 was from −5.9 to +46.9 percent. And between 1972 and 1979 (omitting the recession years, which might distort the data), growth rates ranged from 8.5 to 35.4 percent. The Hunt and Hunt (1985a) analysis suggests that BLS projects less change in the relative importance of broad occupations over the 13 years from 1982 to 1995 than actually occurred during the 7 years from 1972 to 1979. This finding probably also reflects BLS estimation methods, which make it difficult to project dramatic shifts, a natural caution that is probably not misplaced. In keeping with these results, the decomposition shown in Table 3-16 indicates that the relative effects of changing staffing ratios and differential rates of industry growth are small for all occupations. The decomposition does reveal a significant change, however: the impact of staffing ratios on clerical employment is expected to be negative, the only reversal projected by BLS from the existing trends in the historical data.

In its later projections for 1995 (released in November 1985), BLS reduced its estimates of overall growth and further reduced the expected relative size of clerical employment (Silvestri and Lukasiewicz, 1985). In the 1985 projections of 1995 employment (which use 1984 rather than 1982 as the base year), employment growth over the 11-year period is anticipated at 15 percent in the moderate trend series (meaning economic growth would be moderate) in comparison with 25 percent in the earlier projection for the 13-year period, and the growth of clerical workers is expected to be 9.5 percent, well below the economywide average. The share of clerical workers in total employment would thus fall from 17.5 percent of the labor force in 1984 to 16.7 percent in 1995. In their discussion of the new projections, Silvestri and Lukasiewicz point out that growth in clerical employment was about average between 1973 and 1984 and that, despite slower projected growth, clerical employment would still remain the largest category of employment and would add 1.8 million jobs. They suggest that the main reason for the reduced projection is revision in the bureau's estimate of the impact of office automation, not only its direct impact on the tasks performed by clerical workers but also on a shift in tasks from clerical workers to professional, technical, and managerial workers (which are expected to be especially fast-growing occupational categories).

In the earlier (1983) projections, the growth of employment in clerical work, as analyzed by Hunt and Hunt (see Table 3-16), was expected to be only 1.6 percent less than overall employment growth (26.5 compared with 28.1 for the 1982-1995 period). In the later (1985) projections, as analyzed by Silvestri and Lukasiewicz, the difference is much more dramatic: clerical employment is expected to grow 9.5 percent from 1985 to 1995, compared with a growth in total employment of 14.9 percent; BLS now projects clerical work to grow 5.4 percent less than—and only about two-thirds as much as—total employment. Although the lack of time prevented a thorough analysis of these new projections similar to that performed by Hunt and Hunt on the earlier ones, a first-cut analysis suggests that the dramatic projection of much slower than average growth in clerical jobs is actually largely the result of classification changes: for example, cashiers have been reclassified as sales workers. And because BLS projects the occupation of cashiers to grow very rapidly (more rapidly than projected in 1983), removing them—a very large category—from the clerical classification has the effect of slowing the growth rate of clerical workers more than would have occurred without the change.

A comparison of the 1983 and 1985 BLS projections appears in Table 3-17 along with some alternative projections. The 1983 projections are taken from Hunt and Hunt (1985a) and are based on the OES tape; they are not the same as the published data, since the tape excludes unpaid family workers and self-employed people. The 1985 BLS projections have been adjusted to correspond to the Hunt and Hunt 1983 version; the data are from the tape, and the panel has restored the classification (approximately) to its 1983 version. The category of clerical workers was made more similar to its 1983 form: cashiers, 1,570,000 in 1982 and projected to be 2,469,000 in 1995 (Silvestri and Lukasiewicz,

TABLE 3-17 Projections of Occupational Employment Growth, 1982–1995

| Projection | BLS[a] 1983 | BLS[b] 1985 | Leontief[c] -Duchin | Panel[d] 1983 | Panel[d] 1985 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Clerical employment | | | | | |
| 1982 | 18,717 | 18,717 | 18,032 | 18,717 | 18,717 |
| 1995 | 23,673 | 22,680 | 17,786 | 21,641 | 20,674 |
| Difference (1982–1995) | 4,957 | 3,963 | −246 | 3,167 | 1,957 |
| Percent change (1982–1995) | 26.5 | 21.2 | −1.4 | 16.9 | 10.5 |
| Total employment | | | | | |
| 1982 | 91,950 | 91,950 | 107,284 | 91,950 | 91,950 |
| 1995 | 117,745 | 112,361 | 143,753 | 117,745 | 112,341 |
| Percent change (1982–1995) | 28.1 | 22.2 | 34.0 | 28.1 | 22.2 |
| Clerical workers as a percent of total | | | | | |
| 1982 | 20.4 | 20.4 | 16.8 | 20.4 | 20.4 |
| 1995 | 20.1 | 20.2 | 12.4 | 18.4 | 18.4 |
| Percent change (1982–1995) (clerical staffing ratio) | −1.5 | −1.0 | −26.2 | −9.9 | −9.9 |

[a] 1983 projections from BLS, as presented in Hunt and Hunt (1985a).

[b] 1985 projections from BLS, unpublished data, adjusted by panel to correspond to 1983 BLS occupational classifications.

[c] Data from Leontief and Duchin (1984), as presented in Hunt and Hunt (1985a).

[d] Computed by the panel using a larger decrease in the clerical proportion of total employment, but retaining the other projections from BLS for the respective years.

NOTE: Data for both 1983 and 1985 Bureau of Labor Statistics projections are from the unpublished Occupational Employment Statistics tape and differ from published figures because unpaid family workers and the self-employed are not included here.

1985), were added back, along with shipping packers, another fairly large category that had been removed, while order fillers were removed from the 1985 projections since they had been added to the clerical category between 1983 and 1985.

As Table 3-17 shows, the result of this adjustment is that, overall, BLS has not altered its estimate of clerical employment growth. As in 1983, clerical employment growth is expected to be slightly less than average, so that the proportion of clerical employment to total employment falls slightly (indicating a small negative staffing ratio, shown on the last row in the table). However, between 1983 and 1985, BLS changed some of its employment projections for specific clerical jobs substantially. Apparently, forecast increases (e.g., for cashiers) almost offset forecast decreases (e.g., for secretaries). These changes in specific occupations are examined further below.

The BLS projections on balance suggest substantial growth in clerical work. Other forecasts have projected a much more pessimistic outlook for clerical employment. Perhaps the best known of these is the 1984 study by Leontief and Duchin, which can be seen in comparison with the BLS 1983 and 1985 projections in Table 3-17. While BLS projects increases in clerical employment over the period only slightly below the national average, Leontief and Duchin predict an actual decrease of 1.4 percent in clerical employment for the 1982–1995 period. Leontief and Duchin also predict relatively slow growth in employment of managers, 11.3 percent, in comparison with the above-average 38.5 percent 1983 BLS projections. If Leontief and Duchin are correct, even in part, it could mean not only displacement for large numbers of clerical workers but also difficulties for managers and other workers seeking to enter management positions in the office.

It is highly likely, however, that the Leontief-Duchin projections overestimate the negative effect of technology on clerical employment. For example, Leontief and Duchin project a 7.2 percent decline in secretarial employment, in comparison with the 30 percent increase forecast by BLS in 1983 (or the 26 percent increase forecast by BLS in 1985). The Leontief-Duchin estimate is based on the study with the largest estimate of productivity gains resulting from use of word-processing equipment, even though other studies suggest considerably smaller effects. They further assume that word-processing equipment creates no "new" work, such as repeated drafts. They also assume fairly rapid diffusion of the new technology and do not take into account that productivity gains may vary by industry, being highest where the work to be done is routine and repetitive and lower where it tends to be more unique and less repetitive. Finally, they consider no technological changes over the period other than computer-based technologies, distorting their estimates of the relative importance of clerical jobs. The overall decline in the staffing ratio for clerical workers projected by Leontief and Duchin, 26.2 percent, is very large, even more than the decrease for operatives of 22.3 percent actually experienced between 1972 and 1982 (calculated from data in Hunt and Hunt, 1985a).

Are Leontief and Duchin right about their projected large decline in clerical employment? The panel thinks not. Comparison between the largest actual decline in a staffing ratio, that for operatives, and the Leontief and Duchin projection for clerical workers can illuminate the issue. First, the decline observed for operatives has been occurring for some time, while Leontief and Duchin predict a rapid about-face for clerical work. Second, the trend observed for operatives in the 1972–1982 period includes the effect of the 1981–1982 recession, the steepest since the Great Depression of the 1930s. Since blue-collar employment falls steeply during a recession, the large change observed for operatives probably reflects this cyclical effect. Such a cyclical effect may not recur, and, even if it did, it would likely be smaller for clerical workers, whose employment traditionally does not fall as much as that of blue-collar workers in a recession. (Indeed, only in the last recession, 1981–1982, did clerical employment actually decline; in all others it continued to grow.) Third, the drop in operatives may also be due to a classification change, which resulted in some operatives being reclassified as technicians. Hence, the actual drop in the employment of workers who carry out those functions may not have been as great as the numbers indicate.[6] For all these reasons, the large decline that Leontief and Duchin predict in the staffing ratio of clerical workers seems highly unrealistic. It is worth noting, however, that, if the secretarial function actually disappears, or declines dramatically, as Leontief and Duchin predict, then employment opportunities for women will become a serious problem, especially if their training is not easily transferable to other jobs.

As an illustration of the effects of staffing ratio changes that are large but more plausible than Leontief and Duchin's, the panel has computed two alternative projections, corresponding to the 1983 and 1985 BLS projections. These projections use a larger decrease in the clerical staffing ratio than BLS forecasts, but retain BLS figures for projected total employment. As noted above, several industries experienced declines in the clerical staffing ratio between 1972 and 1982; the largest rate of decline occurred in public administration and wholesale trade. The 9.9 percent decline in the clerical staffing ratio shown in the bottom row of Table 3-17 for the 1982–1995 period is computed by applying the annual rate of decline in the clerical staffing ratio actually experienced by these two industries between 1972 and 1982 to the whole economy. As can be seen in Table 3-17, under this assumption, clerical employment increases by 16.9 percent in the 1983-based projections and by 10.5 percent in the 1985-based projections. These increases are sizable, even though they are considerably below the average for the economy as a whole. (The primary cause of the difference in the two projections is the slower overall employment growth estimated by BLS in 1985 than in 1983.) Moreover, it might be argued that even this figure could be an overestimate of the reduction in growth in these jobs, since the rate of decline in the staffing ratios in public administration and wholesale trade may very well have been influenced by factors other than technological change. Of course, it could be an underestimate if the rate of technological change were to accelerate over the next 10 years. Although the growth in clerical employment in the panel's estimates is much larger than that projected by Leontief and Duchin, it is also substantially smaller than that projected by BLS because the change in the clerical staffing ratio is substantial and negative. In the panel's judgment, these estimates reflect the "most plausible worst case"—as large a negative effect for clerical employment as is likely to occur.

---

[6] Similar shifts are occurring in the classification of clerical workers, with uncertain effects on observable future employment. One possibility is that Leontief and Duchin's predictions will be supported by future observations of decline in such clerical categories as secretaries, but that the decline may turn out to be an artifact of reclassification. If all that happens is that secretaries take on other titles, a decline in the category "secretary" will not significantly affect employment opportunities for women, as they will be able to find employment in newly titled but fundamentally the same jobs.

Based on this analysis and its best judgment concerning various trends, the panel concludes that the rate of growth of clerical employment will decline, most probably falling somewhere between the 1985 BLS and the 1985 panel estimates. In the panel's judgment, there is insufficient evidence to support the much more negative outlook of the Leontief-Duchin model. The panel does not foresee dramatic declines in the need for most clerical functions. Indeed, those that emphasize human interaction are likely to continue to grow. The panel does not, therefore, foresee a major unemployment problem for clerical workers. It is interesting to note that in its 1985 projections for 1995, reflecting its latest thinking, BLS approaches the panel's previous most plausible worst case forecast; BLS's revised 1985 projections for clerical employment fall between the 1983 BLS and the 1983 panel projections. As Table 3-17 shows, the 1985 BLS projection is 22.7 million clerical jobs in 1995 compared with the panel's projection of 20.7 million. In all the panel and BLS estimates, at least 2 million clerical jobs will be created by 1995, while Leontief and Duchin project a loss of 250,000 clerical jobs.

Although the number of clerical jobs will continue to grow overall, slower aggregate growth, and the inevitable shifts that will occur among the many subfields of clerical work, may well cause some structural unemployment. Projections of some of the more detailed clerical occupations are examined next to see what occupational shifts can be expected.

## OCCUPATIONAL SHIFTS

The 1983 BLS projections for 95 specific clerical occupations, as analyzed by Hunt and Hunt (1985a), are shown in Table 3-18, ranked in order of clerical staffing ratio change. Projected employment growth varies from +76.1 percent for computer operators over the 13-year period (1982 to 1995) to −20.0 percent for central office telephone operators. The proportion of the employment change that can be attributed to changes in staffing ratios, the more or less intensive use of specific occupations, varies from +38.4 for computer operators to −55.6 for central office telephone operators. Clearly, the diversity of change anticipated in clerical suboccupations is large.

In the OES classification, the three largest occupations are general office clerks, secretaries, and cashiers. No negative effects of technological change on employment trends in these occupations are discernible in these projections. The staffing ratio for cashiers is expected to increase significantly—despite the increased use of "intelligent cash registers"—contributing to the overall 48.2 percent growth forecast for that occupation. The other two occupations are expected to experience only slightly more growth than the average growth for

TABLE 3-18 Bureau of Labor Statistics Projected Occupational Employment Growth, 1982–1995, Detailed Clerical Occupations, Ranked by Percent of Employment Change Due to Staffing Ratio Changes

| | Employment Changes | | | | Decomposition of Employment Changes, 1982–1995 | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Absolute Changes Due to: | | | Percent of Changes Due to: | | |
| Occupation | 1982 Employment (thousands) | 1995 Employment (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (percent) | Aggregate Economic Growth (thousands) | Differential Rates of Industry Growth (thousands) | Staffing Ratio Changes (thousands) | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes |
| **All clerical workers** | **18,716.6** | **23,673.5** | **4,956.9** | **26.5** | **5,250.6** | **294.8** | **−588.4** | **28.1** | **1.6** | **−3.1** |
| Computer operators | 210.0 | 369.7 | 159.7 | 76.1 | 58.9 | 20.1 | 80.7 | 28.1 | 9.6 | 38.4 |
| Claims adjusters | 65.4 | 97.6 | 32.1 | 49.1 | 18.4 | −4.0 | 17.8 | 28.1 | −6.2 | 27.3 |
| Insurance checkers | 14.9 | 22.4 | 7.4 | 49.8 | 4.2 | −0.3 | 3.5 | 28.1 | −2.0 | 23.7 |
| Peripheral EDP equipment operators | 47.7 | 78.6 | 30.8 | 64.6 | 13.4 | 6.6 | 10.9 | 28.1 | 13.7 | 22.8 |
| Telephone ad takers, newspapers | 10.4 | 14.5 | 4.2 | 40.5 | 2.9 | −0.9 | 2.2 | 28.1 | −8.8 | 21.2 |
| Claims clerks | 63.0 | 89.8 | 26.8 | 42.5 | 17.7 | −4.2 | 13.3 | 28.1 | −6.7 | 21.1 |
| Credit authorizers | 20.2 | 30.5 | 10.3 | 51.2 | 5.7 | 0.6 | 4.0 | 28.1 | 3.1 | 20.0 |
| Worksheet clerks | 10.6 | 15.3 | 4.7 | 44.1 | 3.0 | −0.2 | 1.9 | 28.1 | −2.0 | 18.1 |
| Service clerks | 23.6 | 34.9 | 11.3 | 48.1 | 6.6 | 0.8 | 4.0 | 28.1 | 3.2 | 16.9 |
| Cashiers | 1,532.4 | 2,270.5 | 738.1 | 48.2 | 429.9 | 56.6 | 251.6 | 28.1 | 3.7 | 16.4 |
| Insurance clerks, medical | 85.7 | 139.1 | 53.4 | 62.2 | 24.1 | 15.9 | 13.4 | 28.1 | 18.5 | 15.7 |
| Teachers' aides | 462.7 | 593.1 | 130.3 | 28.2 | 129.8 | −69.4 | 70.0 | 28.1 | −15.0 | 15.1 |
| Credit clerks, banking and insurance | 49.6 | 76.4 | 26.8 | 54.0 | 13.9 | 5.5 | 7.4 | 28.1 | 11.1 | 14.9 |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Adjustment clerks | 33.8 | 47.4 | 13.6 | 40.1 | 9.5 | 0.3 | 3.8 | 28.1 | 0.9 | 11.2 |
| Telegraph operators | 4.4 | 6.4 | 2.0 | 46.1 | 1.2 | 0.3 | 0.5 | 28.1 | 7.5 | 10.6 |
| Transportation agents | 20.6 | 28.1 | 7.5 | 36.3 | 5.8 | −0.1 | 1.8 | 28.1 | −0.6 | 8.9 |
| Mortgage closing clerks | 15.3 | 22.6 | 7.2 | 47.2 | 4.3 | 1.7 | 1.3 | 28.1 | 10.8 | 8.4 |
| Real estate clerks | 16.6 | 23.5 | 6.9 | 41.8 | 4.7 | 1.0 | 1.2 | 28.1 | 6.2 | 7.5 |
| Customer service representatives | 88.9 | 123.8 | 34.8 | 39.2 | 25.0 | 3.4 | 6.5 | 28.1 | 3.8 | 7.3 |
| Receptionists | 381.1 | 569.7 | 188.6 | 49.5 | 106.9 | 54.2 | 27.5 | 28.1 | 14.2 | 7.2 |
| Claims examiners, insurance | 47.3 | 62.1 | 14.9 | 31.5 | 13.3 | −0.9 | 2.6 | 28.1 | −2.0 | 5.4 |
| Raters | 52.6 | 69.0 | 16.4 | 31.1 | 14.8 | −1.1 | 2.7 | 28.1 | −2.0 | 5.0 |
| Admissions evaluators | 10.5 | 12.1 | 1.6 | 15.4 | 2.9 | −1.8 | 0.5 | 28.1 | −17.3 | 4.7 |
| Loan closers | 45.3 | 64.0 | 18.8 | 41.5 | 12.7 | 4.2 | 1.9 | 28.1 | 9.2 | 4.2 |
| Circulation clerks | 9.5 | 11.8 | 2.3 | 23.8 | 2.7 | −0.8 | 0.4 | 28.1 | −8.4 | 4.2 |
| Insurance clerks, except medical | 10.6 | 14.6 | 4.0 | 37.6 | 3.0 | 0.6 | 0.4 | 28.1 | 5.7 | 3.9 |
| Clerical supervisors | 466.1 | 627.4 | 161.3 | 34.6 | 130.7 | 13.4 | 17.2 | 28.1 | 2.9 | 3.7 |
| Library assistants | 80.2 | 94.6 | 14.4 | 18.0 | 22.5 | −10.8 | 2.7 | 28.1 | −13.4 | 3.4 |
| Personnel clerks | 102.3 | 131.0 | 28.7 | 28.0 | 28.7 | −3.3 | 3.3 | 28.1 | −3.3 | 3.2 |
| Title searchers | 5.1 | 7.1 | 2.0 | 38.5 | 1.4 | 0.4 | 0.2 | 28.1 | 7.4 | 3.1 |
| Payroll and timekeeping clerks | 201.2 | 268.8 | 67.6 | 33.6 | 56.4 | 6.6 | 4.5 | 28.1 | 3.3 | 2.2 |
| Mail clerks | 98.7 | 129.7 | 31.0 | 31.4 | 27.7 | 1.2 | 2.2 | 28.1 | 1.2 | 2.2 |
| Procurement clerks | 46.9 | 59.0 | 12.2 | 25.9 | 13.2 | −1.9 | 0.9 | 28.1 | −4.1 | 2.0 |
| Rate clerks, freight | 10.2 | 12.5 | 2.3 | 22.6 | 2.9 | −0.7 | 0.2 | 28.1 | −7.2 | 1.8 |
| Statement clerks | 33.6 | 44.2 | 10.7 | 31.7 | 9.4 | 0.8 | 0.4 | 28.1 | 2.3 | 1.3 |
| Proofreaders | 16.2 | 20.6 | 4.3 | 26.8 | 4.5 | −0.4 | 0.2 | 28.1 | −2.6 | 1.3 |
| Production clerks | 199.8 | 260.0 | 60.2 | 30.1 | 56.0 | 1.9 | 2.2 | 28.1 | 1.0 | 1.1 |

*Continued*

TABLE 3-18 (*Continued*)

| Occupation | Employment Changes | | | | Decomposition of Employment Changes, 1982–1995 | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Absolute Changes Due to: | | | Percent of Changes Due to: | | |
| | 1982 Employment (thousands) | 1995 Employment (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (percent) | Aggregate Economic Growth (thousands) | Differential Rates of Industry Growth (thousands) | Staffing Ratio Changes (thousands) | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes |
| Switchboard operators/ receptionists | 203.8 | 281.6 | 77.9 | 38.2 | 57.2 | 18.5 | 2.2 | 28.1 | 9.1 | 1.1 |
| Town clerks | 26.0 | 29.1 | 3.1 | 11.7 | 7.3 | −4.5 | 0.3 | 28.1 | −17.3 | 1.0 |
| Meter readers, utilities | 30.5 | 37.9 | 7.3 | 24.0 | 8.6 | −1.5 | 0.3 | 28.1 | −4.9 | 0.9 |
| General clerks, office | 2,342.0 | 3,037.4 | 695.5 | 29.7 | 657.0 | 20.6 | 17.8 | 28.1 | 0.9 | 0.8 |
| Traffic agents | 17.8 | 22.3 | 4.5 | 25.1 | 5.0 | −0.6 | 0.1 | 28.1 | −3.3 | 0.4 |
| Weighers | 24.3 | 28.7 | 4.3 | 17.8 | 6.8 | −2.6 | 0.1 | 28.1 | −10.5 | 0.3 |
| Safe deposit clerks | 13.9 | 18.1 | 4.2 | 30.5 | 3.9 | 0.3 | 0.0 | 28.1 | 2.4 | 0.0 |
| Dispatchers, police, fire, and ambulance | 47.8 | 53.4 | 5.5 | 11.6 | 13.4 | −7.9 | 0.0 | 28.1 | −16.5 | 0.0 |
| Order clerks | 257.0 | 325.4 | 68.4 | 26.6 | 72.1 | −3.0 | −0.7 | 28.1 | −1.2 | −0.3 |
| Customer service representatives, printing and publishing | 8.4 | 10.3 | 1.9 | 22.2 | 2.4 | −0.5 | 0.0 | 28.1 | −5.4 | −0.5 |
| All other clerical workers | 1,220.5 | 1,542.0 | 321.6 | 26.3 | 342.4 | −14.0 | −6.8 | 28.1 | −1.1 | −0.6 |

| | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Bookkeeping, billing machine operators | 171.5 | 221.7 | 50.2 | 29.3 | 48.1 | 3.4 | −1.3 | 28.1 | 2.0 | −0.8 |
| All other office machine operators | 89.0 | 121.8 | 32.8 | 36.8 | 25.0 | 8.8 | −1.0 | 28.1 | 9.9 | −1.1 |
| Dispatchers, vehicle services or workers | 86.9 | 109.7 | 22.8 | 26.3 | 24.4 | 0.1 | −1.7 | 28.1 | 0.2 | −2.0 |
| Collectors, bill and account | 90.9 | 130.9 | 40.0 | 44.0 | 25.5 | 16.5 | −2.0 | 28.1 | 18.1 | −2.2 |
| Tellers | 471.5 | 613.1 | 141.6 | 30.0 | 132.3 | 20.1 | −10.7 | 28.1 | 4.3 | −2.3 |
| Secretaries | 2,298.7 | 2,988.5 | 689.8 | 30.0 | 644.8 | 98.3 | −53.3 | 28.1 | 4.3 | −2.3 |
| Court clerks | 27.3 | 29.4 | 2.2 | 7.9 | 7.7 | −4.7 | −0.8 | 28.1 | −17.3 | −2.9 |
| Proof machine operators | 47.4 | 59.4 | 11.9 | 25.2 | 13.3 | 0.3 | −1.6 | 28.1 | 0.6 | −3.4 |
| Sorting clerks, banking | 7.4 | 9.3 | 1.9 | 25.5 | 2.1 | 0.1 | −0.3 | 28.1 | 1.5 | −4.1 |
| Checking clerks | 18.0 | 22.7 | 4.7 | 26.2 | 5.0 | 0.5 | −0.8 | 28.1 | 2.7 | −4.5 |
| Shipping packers | 339.0 | 402.1 | 63.1 | 18.6 | 95.1 | −15.2 | −16.8 | 28.1 | −4.5 | −5.0 |
| Messengers | 49.7 | 65.4 | 15.8 | 31.8 | 13.9 | 4.6 | −2.7 | 28.1 | 9.2 | −5.5 |
| Transit clerks | 7.3 | 8.9 | 1.6 | 22.6 | 2.0 | 0.1 | −0.5 | 28.1 | 0.9 | −6.4 |
| Welfare investigators | 11.8 | 12.3 | 0.5 | 4.0 | 3.3 | −2.0 | −0.8 | 28.1 | −17.1 | −7.0 |
| Shipping and receiving clerks | 364.3 | 430.4 | 66.1 | 18.2 | 102.2 | −7.4 | −28.7 | 28.1 | −2.0 | −7.9 |
| Eligibility workers, welfare | 31.5 | 32.1 | 0.6 | 2.0 | 8.8 | −5.4 | −2.8 | 28.1 | −17.1 | −9.0 |
| Stock clerks, stockroom and warehouse | 827.3 | 983.5 | 156.3 | 18.9 | 232.1 | 0.9 | −76.7 | 28.1 | 0.1 | −9.3 |
| Car rental clerks | 16.2 | 21.6 | 5.4 | 33.3 | 4.6 | 2.5 | −1.6 | 28.1 | 15.1 | −9.9 |

*Continued*

TABLE 3-18 (*Continued*)

| | | | | | Decomposition of Employment Changes, 1982–1995 | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Employment Changes | | | | Absolute Changes Due to: | | | Percent of Changes Due to: | | |
| Occupation | 1982 Employment (thousands) | 1995 Employment (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (thousands) | Change in Employment 1982–1995 (percent) | Aggregate Economic Growth (thousands) | Differential Rates of Industry Growth (thousands) | Staffing Ratio Changes (thousands) | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes |
| Coin machine operators and currency sorters | 5.0 | 6.0 | 0.9 | 18.2 | 1.4 | 0.0 | −0.5 | 28.1 | 0.4 | −10.3 |
| Desk clerks, except bowling floor | 85.3 | 104.3 | 19.0 | 22.3 | 23.9 | 5.0 | −9.9 | 28.1 | 5.8 | −11.6 |
| Accounting clerks | 728.7 | 850.0 | 121.3 | 16.7 | 204.4 | 6.2 | −89.3 | 28.1 | 0.9 | −12.3 |
| Typists | 974.9 | 1,128.8 | 153.9 | 15.8 | 273.5 | 2.0 | −121.6 | 28.1 | 0.2 | −12.5 |
| Postal mail carriers | 234.1 | 222.7 | −11.4 | −4.9 | 65.7 | −46.8 | −30.3 | 28.1 | −20.0 | −12.9 |
| Travel counselors, auto club | 5.4 | 5.9 | 0.5 | 9.1 | 1.5 | −0.3 | −0.8 | 28.1 | −5.1 | −13.9 |
| Protective signal operators | 6.9 | 11.7 | 4.8 | 69.4 | 1.9 | 3.8 | −1.0 | 28.1 | 55.6 | −14.3 |
| License clerks | 5.7 | 5.5 | 0.2 | −4.0 | 1.6 | −1.0 | −0.8 | 28.1 | −17.3 | −14.7 |
| Bookkeepers, hand | 884.8 | 1,042.5 | 157.7 | 17.8 | 248.2 | 40.4 | −130.9 | 28.1 | 4.6 | −14.8 |
| New-accounts tellers | 67.3 | 79.9 | 12.6 | 18.8 | 18.9 | 4.1 | 10.3 | 28.1 | 6.0 | −15.3 |
| Policy-change clerks | 27.6 | 30.5 | 2.9 | 10.5 | 7.7 | −0.6 | −4.3 | 28.1 | −2.0 | −15.6 |
| Traffic clerks | 7.1 | 10.5 | 3.3 | 47.0 | 2.0 | 2.5 | −1.2 | 28.1 | 35.8 | −16.9 |

| | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Ticket agents | 49.3 | 48.9 | −0.4 | −0.7 | 13.8 | −5.2 | −8.9 | 28.1 | −10.6 | −18.2 |
| Switchboard operators | 169.6 | 211.3 | 41.7 | 24.6 | 47.6 | 25.7 | −31.6 | 28.1 | 15.1 | −18.6 |
| Reservation agents | 52.9 | 54.9 | 2.0 | 3.7 | 14.8 | −3.0 | −9.9 | 28.1 | −5.7 | −18.6 |
| Statistical clerks | 96.1 | 110.8 | 14.7 | 15.3 | 27.0 | 5.7 | −18.0 | 28.1 | 5.9 | −18.7 |
| Desk clerks, bowling floor | 15.4 | 17.8 | 2.4 | 15.4 | 4.3 | 1.1 | −3.0 | 28.1 | 7.0 | −19.7 |
| Directory assistance operators | 37.5 | 43.1 | 5.6 | 14.9 | 10.5 | 2.8 | −7.7 | 28.1 | 7.5 | −20.6 |
| Duplicating machine operators | 36.1 | 42.3 | 6.2 | 17.1 | 10.1 | 3.8 | −7.8 | 28.1 | 10.6 | −21.5 |
| Survey workers | 51.4 | 76.1 | 24.8 | 48.2 | 14.4 | 21.7 | −11.4 | 28.1 | 42.3 | −22.1 |
| Brokerage clerks | 16.5 | 20.3 | 3.8 | 23.0 | 4.6 | 3.1 | −3.9 | 28.1 | 18.5 | −23.5 |
| Credit reporters | 15.3 | 20.5 | 5.2 | 34.4 | 4.3 | 4.7 | −3.7 | 28.1 | 30.8 | −24.5 |
| Postal service clerks | 306.5 | 251.8 | −54.8 | −17.9 | 86.0 | −61.3 | −79.5 | 28.1 | −20.0 | −25.9 |
| File clerks | 293.0 | 309.5 | 26.5 | 9.1 | 82.2 | 21.3 | −77.0 | 28.1 | 7.3 | −26.3 |
| Stenographers | 265.6 | 244.9 | −20.7 | −7.8 | 74.5 | −7.8 | −87.4 | 28.1 | −2.9 | −32.9 |
| In-file operators | 5.0 | 6.9 | 1.9 | 38.8 | 1.4 | 2.8 | −2.2 | 28.1 | 55.6 | −44.9 |
| Data-entry operators | 318.7 | 284.6 | −34.1 | −10.7 | 89.4 | 30.6 | −154.1 | 28.1 | 9.6 | −48.4 |
| Purchase and sales clerks, security | 5.2 | 4.9 | −0.3 | −5.5 | 1.5 | 1.0 | −2.7 | 28.1 | 18.5 | −52.0 |
| Central office operators | 108.7 | 86.9 | −21.8 | −20.0 | 30.5 | 8.1 | −60.4 | 28.1 | 7.5 | −55.6 |

NOTES: Some occupational detail is omitted. Totals and percentages may not add exactly due to omission of some occupational detail and rounding error. Percentages are based on 1972 employment. The 378 OES industries were first aggregated to 105 industries before accomplishing the decomposition. The OES data tape includes wage and salary employment only.

SOURCE: Hunt and Hunt (1985a: Table 5.5); based on data tape from the 1982–1995 OES/BLS occupational employment projections.

all clerical workers, with a change in the staffing ratio having a slightly negative effect for secretaries (as it does for all clerical workers in this projection) and an even smaller positive effect for general office clerks. In the 1983 BLS estimates, the projected growth rates in these two large clerical occupations, and for clerical workers generally, are approximately equal to those projected for total employment. The projected growth for secretaries is entirely consistent with the historical data (except for the apparent decline of secretaries in 1982, which may have been caused by the recession). In the 1985 projections, BLS reduced the estimated growth of secretaries from 1984 to 1995 to 9.5 percent, identical to the growth projected for all clerical work. The projected growth of secretaries and clerical employment generally is only about two-thirds the growth rate projected for total employment. The new estimate represents a decline of about 100,000 secretaries from the 1983 projection, but it would still result in an increase of almost 300,000 secretaries by 1995. Clearly the economy will still need new workers trained in secretarial skills.

In the 1983 projections, the fastest-growing clerical jobs are computer operators, peripheral electronic data processing (EDP) equipment operators, medical insurance clerks, credit clerks in banking and insurance, credit authorizers, insurance checkers, receptionists, claims adjusters, cashiers, and survey workers. Employment growth in these occupations is expected to range from 48.2 to 76.1 percent between 1982 and 1995. Many of these occupations are expected to experience staffing ratio changes equivalent to employment increases of 20 percent or more. This list reflects in part the obvious technological impacts of computers, but it also reflects the continuing or increased importance of interaction between a worker and a customer being served. Cashiers, for example, may replace other sales workers. As Hunt and Hunt put it (1985a:5–17): "A world of both high-tech and high touch is anticipated." Although various electronic office technologies have the capacity to replace some aspects of human interaction—for example, by automatic bank tellers, partially automated telephone number announcements, or computerized ad takers at newspapers—customers may be resistant to using these devices, or the variety in transactions may make them less widely applicable than now anticipated. As Hunt and Hunt note, the fact that such devices can be developed does not guarantee that they will be, or that they will prove to be profitable if they are developed.

The occupations expected to experience the largest percentage declines by 1995 are central office telephone operators, postal service clerks, data-entry operators, stenographers, security workers and purchase and sales clerks, and postal mail carriers. The effects of staffing ratio changes are expected to be large and negative in these occupations. Projected declines in employment for postal mail carriers (a loss of 11,000 jobs) and postal service clerks (a loss of 55,000 jobs) reflect both the large, negative effects of declining staffing ratios (largely due to technological change) and well below average industry growth (probably due to increased competition from other forms of communication services and other mail services). The effect of a large negative staffing ratio change is expected to reduce employment for data-entry operators (despite a positive industry effect) by about 10 percent, or 34,000 jobs. This decline reflects both the use of new technologies to perform the same work (for example, optical character reading) and the capability of new technologies to shift work to others (for example, consumers or professional and managerial staff). Other occupations expected to experience large, negative effects of staffing ratio changes include in-file operators, file clerks, credit reporters, brokerage clerks, and survey workers. Some of these occupations will nevertheless experience positive employment growth because of strong industry demand and overall economic growth. The number of survey workers, for example, is expected to grow substantially (48.2 percent), although the effect of staffing ratio changes alone would be negative (−22.1 percent). It seems likely that rapid technological change is contributing to increased demand for surveys (along with decreased labor input per dollar of output). The occupations of credit reporters (34.4 percent growth) and brokerage clerks (23.0 percent growth) may reflect similar changes. Other occupations that will experience slow growth, such as file clerks, are simply continuing a decline begun in the 1960s or 1970s. Many of the declining and slow growing occupations are back-office jobs that require little or no direct contact with the customer and may have ready technological explanations: file clerks, stenographers, data-entry operators, and central office telephone operators. Many of these occupations are held disproportionately by minority women—postal service clerks, file clerks, data-entry operators, and telephone operators.

These anticipated shifts among clerical suboccupations make it clear that the slowdown in projected growth for clerical workers will not affect all such workers equally. Some will be in even greater demand, some less so. Some occupations will decrease, but it is important to note that none of the absolute decreases shown in Table 3-18 is expected to be especially large.

A preliminary comparison of 1983 and 1985 BLS projections for 1995 employment in detailed clerical occupations shows that in several occupations BLS has projected larger declines than those suggested by the slowdown in employment growth overall (which is a 3.4 percent decrease, based on data published in Silvestri et al., 1983, and in Silvestri and Lukasiewicz, 1985). In many occupations, however, greater growth is now projected. But comparisons are extremely difficult because of changes in the classification of OES data on which the projections are based. Table 3-19 shows comparisons for those occupations that could be straightforwardly matched and in which the projected changes in 1995 employment were significant and negative. The largest percentage changes between the 1983 and 1985 projections include stenographers, statistical clerks, directory assistance operators, central office operators, and

TABLE 3-19 Clerical Suboccupations with Largest Negative Employment Changes in Bureau of Labor Statistics Projections for 1995 Between 1983 and 1985

|  | Actual |  | Projection for 1995 |  |  |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Occupation (1) | 1982 (2) | 1984 (3) | 1983 (4) | 1985 (5) | Difference (5)–(4) (6) | Difference as Percentage of 1983 Projection [(5)–(4)]/(4) (7) |
| Stenographers | 270,000 | 239,000 | 250,000 | 143,000 | −107,000 | −42.8 |
| Statistical clerks | 98,000 | 93,000 | 114,000 | 81,000 | −33,000 | −28.9 |
| Directory assistance operators | 38,000 | 32,000 | 43,000 | 30,000 | −13,000 | −27.9 |
| Payroll and timekeeping clerks | 202,000 | 207,000 | 269,000 | 196,000 | −73,000 | −27.1 |
| Central office operators | 109,000 | 77,000 | 87,000 | 68,000 | −19,000 | −21.8 |
| Tellers | 471,000 | 493,000 | 613,000 | 517,000 | −96,000 | −15.7 |
| Typists | 990,000 | 991,000 | 1,145,000 | 1,002,000 | −143,000 | −12.5 |
| Switchboard operators | 279,000 | 347,000 | 498,000 | 447,000 | −51,000 | −10.2 |
| File clerks | 295,000 | 289,000 | 321,000 | 296,000 | −25,000 | −7.8 |
| Computer operators | 211,000 | 241,000 | 371,000 | 353,000 | −18,000 | −4.9 |
| Teachers' aides | 463,000 | 479,000 | 593,000 | 566,000 | −27,000 | −4.5 |
| Secretaries | 2,441,000 | 2,797,000 | 3,161,000 | 3,064,000 | −97,000 | −3.1 |

SOURCE: Calculated from data in Silvestri et al. (1983) and Silvestri and Lukasiewicz (1985), adjusted for consistency by the panel.

payroll and timekeeping clerks. For secretaries, teachers' aides, and computer operators, the lower levels of 1995 employment are in keeping with BLS estimates of slower growth overall.

Which clerical occupations are likely to experience the largest increases in employment, especially for women? The latest published projections (Silvestri and Lukasiewicz, 1985) combined with data on the proportion of females in each occupation from the 1980 census yield the employment increases for women shown in Table 3-20. As the table shows, several of the slower-growing, but large, female clerical occupations provide the largest job growth: secretaries, general office clerks, and bookkeeping, accounting, and auditing clerks. A fair degree of uncertainty surrounds all these projections, however. The impact of technological change could be either more or less than is now supposed. Projections for many occupations have been substantially changed by BLS between 1983 and 1985, generally downward. Substantial absolute declines are projected for stenographers (87,000 jobs for women, a 40.3 percent decline), postal service clerks (10,000 jobs, an 8.5 percent decline), statistical clerks (9,000 jobs, a 12.7 percent decline), payroll and timekeeping clerks (9,000 jobs, a 5 percent decline), and central office operators (8,000 jobs, an

TABLE 3-20 Clerical Occupations with Largest Projected Job Growth for Women, 1984–1995

| Occupation (and Percent Female[a]) | Employment[b] (thousands) 1984 | Employment[b] (thousands) 1995 | Change in Female Employment,[c] 1984–1995 Number (thousands) | Change in Female Employment,[c] 1984–1995 Percent |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Secretaries (98.8) | 2,797 | 3,064 | 265 | 9.6 |
| General office clerks (82.1) | 2,398 | 2,629 | 190 | 9.6 |
| Bookkeeping, accounting, and auditing clerks (89.7) | 1,973 | 2,091 | 106 | 6.0 |
| Switchboard operators (91.0) | 347 | 447 | 91 | 28.7 |
| Teachers' aides and educational assistants (92.7) | 479 | 566 | 82 | 18.3 |
| Receptionists and information clerks (93.4) | 458 | 542 | 78 | 18.2 |
| Computer operators, excluding peripheral equipment operators (58.9) | 241 | 353 | 65 | 46.1 |
| Order clerks, material, merchandise and services (67.4) | 297 | 355 | 38 | 19.2 |
| Billing, posting, and labeling machine operators (87.1) | 234 | 272 | 33 | 16.2 |
| Billing, cost, and rate clerks (80.7) | 216 | 254 | 31 | 17.5 |

[a] Percent female from 1980 census data (Hunt and Hunt, 1985a:Table 2.4).

[b] Data from Silvestri and Lukasiewicz (1985:Table 2).

[c] Estimates of job growth for women are conservative; because the percentage female is likely to grow by 1995 in many of these occupations, these numbers underestimate job growth for women.

11.5 percent decline). In sum, slow growth is now expected to be even slower, and declines in some occupations will be significant.

One area of anticipated rapid growth for clerical workers is the temporary help industry. Between the trough of the recession in 1982 and December 1985, the number of employees working for firms that supply temporary personnel nearly doubled, making it one of the fastest-growing industries with more than 50,000 workers (Carey and Hazelbaker, 1986). Of the industry's 735,000 employees, more than half are involved in office occupations (other significant areas of temporary personnel include industrial, medical, and engineering occupations). Continued strong growth is expected, but at less than the very rapid rate experienced between 1982 and 1984 when the industry probably benefited from the recovery of the recession; as the recovery continues, employers may be more likely to hire workers on their regular payrolls. The BLS moderate-trend projections estimate annual growth for the industry at 5 percent through 1995, higher than the 4.2 percent annual rate estimated for all business services industries, and much higher than the overall estimated annual increase of 1.2 percent. Employment is expected to be 1,060,000 by 1995 (Carey and Hazelbaker, 1986). The employment figure can be thought of as the average number of daily placements. The number of people working for temporary agencies during a year is much larger; one estimate put it at more than 5 million for 1984 (Appelbaum, 1985). According to Appelbaum's study, the dominant motive of employers in hiring temporary rather than permanent workers is cost cutting: hiring, training, and fringe benefit costs are generally reduced. Appelbaum believes the dominant motive of temporary workers, especially women workers, is to obtain flexible scheduling. In Appelbaum's view there are disadvantages as well as advantages to temporary help, for both employers and employees. Employees receive fewer fringe benefits and are unlikely to experience the earnings growth that normally accompanies seniority with an employer. Employers, Appelbaum believes, may be forgoing the opportunity to restructure work in the most efficient and productive manner in the long run as they opt for short-term cost savings. Whatever the advantages and disadvantages of temporary work, observers agree that employment growth in this sector is likely to remain strong. Given the overall slow growth predicted in clerical occupations generally, the rapid increase predicted in temporary employment constitutes a shift in clerical employment from permanent to temporary work.

Because it is of interest to compare growth in clerical jobs with opportunities elsewhere in the economy, Table 3-21 presents the 20 occupations that are expected to experience the largest growth of jobs by 1995 throughout the entire labor market. In percentage terms their growth rates for the 1984–1995 period vary from 9.6 percent for secretaries and general office clerks to 71.7 percent for computer programmers. A number of the top 20 occupations are related to computers, and several others are related to preparing and serving food, to sales

TABLE 3-21 Occupations with the Largest Job Growth, Bureau of Labor Statistics Projections, 1984–1995

| Occupation | Employment (thousands) | | Change in employment 1984–1995 | | Percent of Total Job Growth 1984–1995 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1984 | 1995 | Number (thousands) | Percent | |
| Cashiers | 1,902 | 2,469 | 566 | 29.8 | 3.6 |
| Registered nurses | 1,377 | 1,829 | 452 | 32.8 | 2.8 |
| Janitors and cleaners, including maid and housekeeping cleaners | 2,940 | 3,383 | 443 | 15.1 | 2.8 |
| Truck drivers | 2,484 | 2,911 | 428 | 17.2 | 2.7 |
| Waiters and waitresses | 1,625 | 2,049 | 424 | 26.1 | 2.7 |
| Wholesale trade sales workers | 1,248 | 1,617 | 369 | 29.6 | 2.3 |
| Nursing aides, orderlies, and attendants | 1,204 | 1,552 | 348 | 28.9 | 2.2 |
| Salespersons, retail | 2,732 | 3,075 | 343 | 12.6 | 2.2 |
| Accountants and auditors | 882 | 1,189 | 307 | 34.8 | 1.9 |
| Teachers, kindergarten and elementary | 1,381 | 1,662 | 281 | 20.3 | 1.9 |
| Secretaries | 2,797 | 3,064 | 268 | 9.6 | 1.7 |
| Computer programmers | 341 | 586 | 245 | 71.7 | 1.5 |
| General office clerks | 2,398 | 2,629 | 231 | 9.6 | 1.4 |
| Food preparation workers, excluding fast food | 987 | 1,205 | 219 | 22.1 | 1.4 |
| Food preparation and service workers, fast food | 1,201 | 1,417 | 215 | 17.9 | 1.4 |
| Computer systems analysts, electronic data processing | 308 | 520 | 212 | 68.7 | 1.3 |
| Electrical and electronics engineers | 390 | 597 | 206 | 52.8 | 1.3 |
| Electrical and electronics technicians and technologists | 404 | 607 | 202 | 50.0 | 1.3 |
| Guards | 733 | 921 | 188 | 25.6 | 1.2 |
| Automotive and motorcycle mechanics | 922 | 1,107 | 185 | 20.1 | 1.2 |

SOURCE: Office of Technology Assessment (1986: Table 8A-1).

in general, and to health care. Janitors and cleaners, truck drivers, accountants and auditors, and teachers are also included. Clearly the large-growth occupations include both those that require substantial education and training (registered nurses, electrical and electronics engineers) and those that do not (cashiers, fast-food workers). The slowest-growing of these occupations are the clerical occupations.

## JOB LOSS AND DISPLACED WORKERS

The slower growth projected for clerical workers overall, combined with the anticipated decreases in some clerical subfields and the specific employment losses observed in some instances of automation (see, e.g., Appelbaum, 1984; Gutek and Bikson, 1985), indicate the need for considering programs that will help workers shift occupations as necessary. The relative disappearance of back-office jobs and continued growth in jobs with greater customer contact suggest that workers may benefit from help in identifying their oral communication skills and developing them for transition to jobs with more customer contact.

It is difficult to know how the slower growth overall and the occupational shifts anticipated in clerical work will translate into unemployment, if at all. Some of those who lose specific jobs will remain with their employers; even if many are displaced (laid off more or less permanently), substantial unemployment may not result if those who lose jobs find new ones quickly.

Because of intense interest in the question of displaced workers during the recessions of the early 1980s, BLS added a special supplement to the January 1984 Current Population Survey (Flaim and Sehgal, 1985). Respondents from about 60,000 households were asked whether any adult member of the household had experienced job loss since 1979 because of a plant closing, an employer going out of business, or lack of recall from a layoff. The results show that from 1979 to 1983, nearly 11 million nonagricultural workers lost jobs; this represented about 12 percent of annual employment based on payroll data, a proportion much larger than previous estimates obtained from less complete information (Podgursky, 1986).

Podgursky's analysis of a sample of the displaced workers (those aged 20–61 and displaced no later than December 1982) finds that a substantial proportion found jobs within 15 weeks (about 40 percent) and a substantial proportion remained jobless for more than 52 weeks (about 26 percent). Relative to their representation in the total labor force, the displaced workers were disproportionately blue-collar workers from manufacturing; white-collar and service workers constituted 39 percent of those displaced. Whether white-collar or blue-collar, women remained jobless longer than men; white-collar workers had less joblessness than blue-collar workers, and more women worked in white-collar than in blue-collar jobs. The industries that are especially large employers of clerical workers (for example, government and finance) had much less displacement than others.

An analysis of a somewhat different sample of the displaced workers in the same survey (Flaim and Sehgal, 1985) showed that clerical workers fared somewhat better than average in replacing their former earnings. In general, however, reemployment incurred earnings losses for nearly everyone (average losses for full-time workers were 12 percent in white-collar and 15 percent in blue-collar jobs; Podgursky and Swaim, 1986). Both women and blacks had longer periods of joblessness, and workers with below-average education had larger earnings losses on reemployment. Better-paid and more senior workers faced larger losses, as did those who were reemployed in different occupations or industries. Some 15 to 20 percent of the displaced workers had participated in education or training programs, most often paid for either by themselves or their employers.

## CONCLUSION

This review of recent and future trends in labor force growth and clerical employment suggests that technological change is likely to contribute to employment problems for women, but that massive job loss is unlikely to occur. Clerical jobs will experience slower growth in the aggregate than they have in the recent past, and shifts in the demand for various clerical occupations will occur. Some increased structural unemployment may result.

Between 1958 and 1968, clerical employment grew considerably more rapidly than total employment: clerical workers increased their share of total employment from 14.5 to 17.5 percent. Between 1970 and 1980, however, growth was slower: clerical workers increased only from 17.5 to 18.5 percent. And, since 1980, their share of total employment has remained the same. In the "most plausible worst case" scenario developed by the panel—the largest plausible negative impact of information technology on clerical employment, based on the largest historic negative effect in any industry—using the November 1985 BLS projections of slower employment growth overall, clerical employment by 1995 would have lost at most 2 percentage points of its share of total employment. Clerical employment would increase by 2.0 million jobs, or an increase of 10.5 percent, between 1982 and 1995. This growth rate is one-third that of the historic growth rate of clerical employment between 1972 and 1982 (about 0.7 percent per year compared with 2.3 percent per year).

Labor supply is also expected to grow more slowly after 1985, but not as slowly as clerical employment would in the most plausible worst case. Labor force growth will decline to about one-half its growth in the previous decade. Thus, women are expected to enter the labor force somewhat faster than clerical jobs are now expected to grow. In this case, a larger proportion of women than in the past would have to find work in nonclerical occupations. Since women have been integrating formerly male-dominated occupations, the panel does not think such a change would be difficult. In any event, the panel does not foresee massive technologically induced unemployment among clerical workers or would-be clerical workers, and if the economy grows at an average rate, opportunities in other areas should be sufficient for women to shift occupations.

This finding, coupled with the panel's review of the shifts among clerical subfields, supports the need for programs that will assist workers with transition. As noted above, back-office jobs appear to be declining relatively, and in some cases absolutely, while those that require greater contact with customers are increasing relatively. This differential change is likely to pose a particular hardship for minority women, who hold relatively more of the declining jobs. For all women, the slower growth and likely shifts point to the need for sound basic education in core competencies, such as reasoning ability, problem solving, and communication, to prepare workers for the jobs likely to be created. Since technical occupations, such as those related to operating computer equipment, will also grow relatively rapidly, good technical training will also be important.

# 4

# Effects of Technological Change: The Quality of Employment

## EMPLOYMENT QUALITY

Early discussions of the impact of technological change focused primarily on the numbers and types of jobs that would be replaced or created (U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress, 1966). Today the debate has expanded to consider the effects of the new technologies—particularly those that affect information—on the quality of employment. Do the new information technologies lead to the fragmentation of work or to its integration? To the deskilling of work or to more highly skilled work? To electronic monitoring of employees or to greater job autonomy? To the exploitation of workers with limited job opportunities or to the freedom to work at convenient times and places? These issues are especially germane to women, because as clerical workers, bookkeepers, nurses, librarians, and other direct users of information technology, they are likely to be affected in large numbers. In addition, their relative lack of power in the workplace suggests that if information technology has pernicious effects, they will bear its brunt. It would be desirable to establish whether information technology is used primarily to increase or decrease the quality of jobs and to determine the conditions under which it does one or the other.

Two images regularly appear in the research literature and public debate on the effects of information technology on employment quality. Some commentators, while acknowledging that technology can be used to improve job quality, believe that it has most often been used to undermine the quality of white-collar work. "Our recent research has, if anything, strengthened our earlier conclusions. More and more evidence . . . documents the deteriorating quality of office work. . . . [T]he introduction of automated office equipment has extended management control over the work process to the detriment of workers' job satisfaction" (9-to-5, 1985:29). In this pessimistic view, information technology is associated with degraded, deskilled, and devalued jobs, stressful and dangerous work, employer monitoring of employees, and work speedups, in which workers are paid less for doing more.

A case from the Project on Connecticut Workers and Technological Change, described by Westin (1985), typifies the pessimistic image. A small, metropolitan-area mail-order jewelry firm, selling low-cost rings, used computers for inventory and automatic billing through an on-line data base. Order division clerks used video display terminals (VDTs) exclusively for data entry and retrieval. The managers monitored workers through automated analysis of their daily computer output and through television cameras focused on their work space. One worker recalled that "they used the cameras to watch how hard you seemed to be working, when you got up to stretch or take a break, and your 'attitude' at work" (Westin, 1985:29–30). Management's objective was to run its business at the lowest cost possible. Both an abundant labor supply and the minimal training needed to operate the equipment and to perform the order-taking job helped keep labor costs low, despite substantial employee turnover. Management succeeded in running a profitable business but at high cost to its workers.

The alternative image portrays information technology as a boon to both employers and employees: increasing workers' productivity, eliminating repetitive or mindless work, providing better tools, and offering intellectual challenge and possibilities for growth. Spinrad (1982) describes his office routine and illustrates with an almost science-fiction-like quality what life in the office of the future could be like. He flips a switch to read his messages on a screen. Communicating via computer mail with a colleague, who electronically forwards an old report, Spinrad then incorporates the report into a message he is writing and sends it to its destination. He then settles into a morning's work of computer-aided hardware design.

Poppel's analysis (1982) of the benefits of office automation for sales and information workers portrays a similar picture. After studying 15 large U.S. organizations, Poppel concluded that a salesperson's time is wasted on traveling, missing contacts, finding out information, and filling out forms, while the time of many managers and professionals is similarly wasted on meetings and clerical work. According to his analysis, office automation technology can rescue some of that wasted time and make jobs more rewarding. For example, he foresees that a salesperson equipped with a portable intelligent display terminal could compute an optimum route for sales contacts, display product and pending order information while at a client's office, calculate cost proposals, and keep in touch with headquarters through electronic mail.

Between the two extreme images of the effects of information technology are analysts who believe that it has had little effect on employment quality except by changing the occupational mix. For example, several years ago Simon (1977) concluded that, in the aggregate, job satisfaction had not decreased over the preceding 20 years, a time of rapid technological change, and that office automation in particular did "not appear to change the nature of work in a fundamental way." Moreover, since office automation consists of labor-saving devices that eliminate jobs that are already relatively routine, he expected to see a decline in the percentage of employees engaged in routine clerical work and a corresponding increase in more satisfying jobs in service, sales, professional, and technical work.[1]

This section asks whether technology, in both its narrow sense of hardware and software and in the broader sense that includes the organizational arrangements through which it is implemented, has increased or decreased employment quality in the aggregate. The focus is on the clerical work generally done by women, although many of the issues are similar for men and women in many kinds of jobs. Most of the available research to answer this question consists of studies of the introduction of technology in particular industries or particular firms. While they provide rich detail about the mechanisms through which technology combines with the organization of work to influence the quality of jobs, they are not systematic samples of either workers or establishments and are thus not helpful in determining which tendency dominates (Attewell and Rule, 1984). In addition, at the present time technology and people's attitudes toward both technology and job design are changing rapidly. These changes are likely to be spreading unevenly across sectors of the economy, further increasing uncertainty about prevailing tendencies.

## DEFINING EMPLOYMENT QUALITY

Understanding how technology influences employment quality requires criteria for assessing employment quality. But the criteria depend on the perspective from which one defines it. Employers, who may want to optimize productivity, product quality, and worker dedication, undoubtedly have different criteria than employees, who may want to optimize intrinsically interesting work, compensation, job security, or pleasant working conditions. Among themselves, both employers and employees may also have different criteria, depending on their social and economic circumstances, group memberships, and individual preferences.

---

[1] Simon's data may have been wrong or outdated. The Quality of Employment Survey (Quinn and Staines, 1977) found no change in overall job satisfaction between 1969 and 1973 but an appreciable drop between 1973 and 1977. The more specific the topic area being queried (e.g., satisfaction with comfort, challenge, financial rewards, or promotion), the larger the decline. Only one question failed to show a drop in job satisfaction: "All in all, how satisfied would you say you are with your job?" Unfortunately, this single item was the typical measure of job satisfaction used in the studies on which Simon based his conclusions (U.S. Department of Labor, 1974). It is not known whether the measured drop in job satisfaction in the 1970s reflected changed working conditions (including but not limited to the effects of automation), changes in expectations about work, or changes in the demography of the labor force.

To some degree employment quality is subjective and idiosyncratic and reflects the fit between particular workers' needs and the characteristics of particular jobs. Still, the literatures on job satisfaction, job performance, and job design suggest at least three broad factors that influence employment quality for most workers (Barnowe et al., 1973; Locke, 1976; Hackman and Oldham, 1980): (1) job content; (2) working conditions, especially the social conditions, under which the job is done; and (3) economic considerations.

*Job content* encompasses those attributes that are intrinsic parts of the work. There are a number of attributes—summarized under the rubric of challenge, especially mental challenge (Locke, 1976)—that increase employment quality. Learning, creativity, autonomy, responsibility, variety, and coping with difficulties exercise workers' conceptual faculties, while the lack of these qualities bores them. Job redesign programs try to infuse jobs with these qualities (e.g., Hackman and Oldham, 1980). For example, if all else is equal, jobs with variety tend to be more rewarding and better for many workers than those in which workers do repetitive work; autonomous jobs in which individuals can pace themselves and control what, how, and when to do their work are better than jobs in which all details are prescribed; integrated jobs in which an individual performs a range of tasks that produce a complete product are better than those in which an individual performs only one fragment of a task or performs a task that produces a fragment of a product. Finally, jobs with feedback, in which workers can evaluate their performance against some standard, are better than ones in which workers perform tasks without knowing how they are doing. When technology is introduced in ways that enhance these qualities, the jobs get better for most workers, as witnessed by an increase in their satisfaction with and commitment to their work (Hackman et al., 1978).

*Working conditions* are both physical and social. The precise physical conditions that make a job dangerous or uncomfortable vary greatly: they may include limb- or vision-threatening equipment as well as extremes of temperature, noise, and lighting. In introducing technology into white-collar work, workstation and office design have been major concerns, ranging from fears of permanent vision damage and problem pregnancies to discomfort with seating position and vision (National Research Council, 1983; Westin et al., 1985).

Social conditions that give workers satisfaction include being with other people on the job. On-the-job friendships are especially important sources of social satisfaction and support for white-collar workers because communication is often an integral part of their jobs (Panko, 1984). Social satisfaction and support from coworkers are among the reasons that people who are employed have better mental health than those who are not (e.g., Thoite, 1983). To the extent that using new technology isolates workers, keeping them at terminals or at home away from others, it may disrupt this source of job satisfaction. On the other hand, like the telephone, it also opens up new occasions for and ways to communicate with others.

Another aspect of social conditions on the job is supervision. Supervision can be more or less close, more or less confining, and more or less helpful—with or without new information technologies. The new technologies do, however, facilitate more detailed electronic monitoring—of keystrokes per minute, for example—and may therefore contribute to closer, more onerous supervision. As noted above, autonomy and control over the pacing and methods of work are an important factor in job quality.

*Economic considerations* include both the absolute level of wages and salary, fringe benefits, security, and promotion possibilities that a job offers, and the fairness of these factors compared with the norms of an occupation and industry and with the inputs, such as seniority, education, and skill, that a worker provides. As technology changes the occupational mix in an industry and the skills demanded by particular occupations, it is likely to have a direct effect on workers' perceptions of their job security. In addition, workers often believe that they should be compensated for the new skills they have acquired in using the new technology (Murphree, 1985).

How is information technology associated with these sources of employment quality? This section attempts an answer first by trying to assess workers' satisfaction with information technology and the jobs that use it and then by examining the specific factors noted above: job content, especially job fragmentation and deskilling; working conditions, such as computer monitoring and work pacing, telecommuting and the electronic distribution of work, and ergonomic conditions (the interaction of equipment features and its use by humans); and economic considerations.

## WORKERS' SATISFACTION AND ATTITUDES

There is no research surveying a representative sample of workers in the United States about the technology they use to do their jobs and their perceptions of the quality of their jobs. One of the most thorough sources of information about employment quality, the University of Michigan's Quality of Employment Survey, conducted in 1969, 1973, and 1977, provides little information on technology, and in 1977 it explicitly dropped questions about the effects of automation (Quinn and Staines, 1977). There have been several large-scale surveys, but one should be cautious in generalizing from them because of likely biases in their sampling procedures, their sketchy detail about how and how much technology is used in jobs, the retrospective nature of the questions they asked, and the vested interests of some of the sponsoring organizations. These surveys have been commissioned or conducted by manufacturers, employers, labor groups, and academic researchers. For example, the Honeywell Corporation, a vendor of office automation equipment, commissioned a survey comparing the reactions to office automation of 937 managers and 1,264 secretaries in a national random sample of 443 establishments in information-intensive industries. The Minolta Corporation, a copier manufacturer, and Professional Secretaries International, a worker organization, commissioned a similar survey of more than 2,000 secretaries and their managers in 22 cities. Kelly Services, a supplier of temporary clerical and other workers for business, commissioned a survey of 507 secretaries in more than 500 establishments, and 9-to-5, the National Association of Working Women, a labor group, conducted a large-scale questionnaire survey focusing on job stress among women. Kling (1978) surveyed 1,200 managers, data analysts, and clerks in 42 municipal governments. Bikson and Gutek surveyed and interviewed managers, professionals, and clerical workers in 26 manufacturing and service organizations in California (Bikson and Gutek, 1983; Gutek et al., 1984; Bikson, 1986). Westin and his colleagues visited 110 business, government, and nonprofit establishments, conducting more than 1,100 open-ended interviews with end-users of VDTs, primarily at the clerical, secretarial, and professional levels, and with more than 650 managers and executives (Westin, 1985; Westin et al., 1985).

The major problem with most of these surveys is that their samples are not representative; and in no case did a survey provide a representative sample of a broad range of users of information technology. More importantly, because the researchers were haphazard in their respondent selection, because managers selected the workers to be interviewed, or because workers selected themselves, in most cases the reader does not know to whom the conclusions apply. For example, the Honeywell survey used a representative sampling of business establishments but not of the employees within the establishments: the chief executive's secretary provided the names of secretaries and managers to be queried; the survey was limited to secretaries working for one or more managers; and secretaries who worked in secretarial pools were excluded. Uncontrolled biases in these selections directly influence the portrait of office automation that results from the survey. The Kelly Services survey had similar selection biases and restrictions.

The 9-to-5 survey on women and stress is based on a self-selected sample of women who responded to a questionnaire printed in four monthly women's magazines. The ways in which these respondents differ from other working women who neither read the target magazines nor responded to the survey are unknown.

The Bikson and Gutek survey and the Westin survey used opportunity samples—the researchers talked to people in organizations in which they could most conveniently make the necessary contacts and get the necessary permissions. These organizations may be very different from less convenient or less forthcoming ones. In addition, Westin concentrated on visiting organizations with "reputations as 'advanced' and 'active' users of office systems technology . . . [with] 'good human resource policies'" (Westin, 1985:3).

The second problem with these surveys is that the questionnaires may have introduced distortions because of the way some questions were asked. A number of the surveys asked the same respondent to compare work before and after the introduction of information technology and to attribute job-enhancing or job-degrading effects to the technology (Kling, 1978; Honeywell Corporation, 1983; Minolta Corporation, 1983; Kelly Services, 1984; 9-to-5, 1984a). The problem is that people often have difficulty remembering attitudes and atmosphere from the past, even the recent past, and have even greater difficulty accurately attributing causes to the changes they perceive taking place (Bem and McConnell, 1970; Nisbett and Wilson, 1977). Respondents are likely to reconstruct the past on the basis of their current environment and their theories of the impact of information technology, so workers may believe, for example: "I like my job now and everyone knows that word processors make jobs better, therefore before the technology my job must have been worse," or, "I have occasional headaches and everyone knows that staring at a screen makes headaches worse, so I must have more now than I did before I got my terminal."

In addition, the phrasing of some questions may have biased respondents' answers. For example, the phrasing of questions in the Honeywell survey probably had the effect of portraying office automation equipment in a positive light: respondents were asked to agree or disagree with statements that automated equipment made tasks easier, made tasks faster, improved work flow, made jobs more challenging, and improved the quality of work. But respondents were not given similar opportunities to indicate that automated equipment made jobs less interesting, increased stress, or made skills obsolete.

This direct bias in question design, however, was surprisingly uncommon given the vested interests of some survey sponsors. For example, the Kelly Services survey (1984) allowed respondents to indicate that they loved or hated word-processing equipment, that information technology made their jobs more or less stressful, and that they have had stress-related physical symptoms. Similarly, the 9-to-5 (1984a) survey allowed respondents to indicate that they were treated with respect or hostility by their managers, that the introduction of automated equipment decreased or increased job stress, or that they had great or little job autonomy.

The third problem with these surveys is that many factors that both influence the quality of employment and are associated with the use of information technology have not been adequately controlled in data analysis. Thus, such factors as the industry in which employees work, the size of the establishment in which they work, their occupation, their seniority, and their age are rarely controlled for when examining the impact of information technology. In the insurance industry, for example, if it is true that a data-entry clerk has a worse job than does a claims adjuster and that, on average, a clerk uses information technology more than an adjuster does, an analysis that inadequately controls for occupation might mistakenly conclude that use of information technology rather than other aspects of an occupation is associated with poor jobs.

The fourth problem arises because large-scale surveys must generalize across different industries, occupations, technologies, and work arrangements; consequently, they lose qualitative detail about the processes through which information technology is introduced into the workplace and the effects it has. (This point is elaborated below.)

Despite these limitations, however, these surveys provide a valuable source of information about the range of conditions under which information technology is introduced and the distribution of its effects. If they are considered with these methodological reservations in mind, they can provide suggestions about general tendencies that are not derivable from the case-study literature. Overall, these surveys suggest that workers who use information technology are generally satisfied with it, because it allows them to do their work better and because it improves the jobs themselves or, at a minimum, does not degrade them significantly. For example, the Honeywell survey found that both managers and secretaries liked the technology, agreeing that it improved the quality of work, made routine tasks go faster, allowed more to get done each day, and freed time for more interesting and challenging work (Honeywell Corporation, 1983). The survey by the Minolta Corporation and Professional Secretaries International reported similar results: about 90 percent of the secretaries believed that office automation had made them more efficient and productive, and about 70 percent believed that it made secretarial jobs more fulfilling, providing more time to do challenging and interesting work (Minolta Corporation, 1983). Bikson and Gutek (Bikson and Gutek, 1983; Gutek et al., 1984; Gutek and Bikson, 1985; Bikson, 1986) and Westin and his colleagues (Westin, 1985; Westin et al., 1985) report similar results. The survey of women and stress by 9-to-5 (1984a) collected extensive information from 5,000 women workers. The majority of the respondents reported that their jobs were more interesting and enjoyable after automation (68 percent) and less stressful and pressured (54 percent); these perceived benefits of office technology were stronger for managerial and professional workers than they were for clerical workers. Health data, however, contrast with these attitudinal data: users of VDTs and microcomputers reported more frequent physical and psychological symptoms, such as eye strain, chest pain, tension, depression, and vision problems requiring a doctor's consultation, than did nonusers.

Kling's (1978) survey covered workers at different levels in municipal governments who used computer-based reports, not on-line VDTs. The respondents attributed broader job content to computer use. Respondents also attributed increases in job pressure, but not closeness of supervision, to computer use. These effects increased as the respondents used computers more. As in the 9-to-5 survey, Kling found that computers enhanced the jobs of higher-level workers most. Kraemer and Danziger (1982) also analyzed survey data from the same large sample of municipal government employees and found that about half the workers experienced an increased sense of accomplishment from computerized work, while few experienced a decreased sense of accomplishment.

One may distrust these studies and their generally sanguine conclusions because of the level of detail that such surveys achieve as well as for the methodological reservations listed above. By necessity, these studies asked questions at a very abstract level to generalize across different industries, occupations, technologies, and work arrangements. As a result, they have undoubtedly missed some of the behavioral changes in work caused by technological change and many of the mechanisms through which these changes occur.

The changes in work caused by technology can be subtle, unanticipated, and difficult to derive from any general theory of technological change or any survey of job satisfaction. For example, fears about the introduction of electronic cash registers in retail work center around the deskilling of sales workers, work speedup, and the continued growth of part-time, dead-end employment. Irrespective of the validity of these fears, other consequences of electronic cash registers were not anticipated. A cash register's capacity to compute change determines the procedure cashiers use to return change to customers (and, as a likely consequence, their facility with mental arithmetic): with mechanical cash registers, cashiers often use a subtraction by addition rule, returning coins until an even dollar amount is reached and then returning bills; when the register computes the change, clerks return bills first (Fleming, 1985). Some of these subtle changes have substantial impact on the quality of jobs for cashiers. On mechanical registers, cashiers often key in all the items for one customer and then turn to bag them in a separate operation. With faster electronic registers, a "ring-and-bag" process is often used—each item is keyed in and bagged immediately. This process, which is faster since each item is handled only once, leads to pain and health problems: cashiers stand off balance and bag goods with only the left hand, putting disproportionate strain on the left side of the body. The more extensive introduction of electronic scanners at the checkout counter may relieve these health problems, because the goods can be pulled over the scanner and bagged with two hands (Ontario Retail Council, 1981; Wallersteiner, 1981; White, 1985). Zuboff (1982) offers additional observations on the subtle effects of information technology.

Aggregate studies may also generate misleading conclusions about the mechanisms by which technological effects occur. For example, commentators assume that if information technology increases management control of workers, it does so because managers use machines to gather more detailed information about their subordinates (9-to-5, 1985). However, Kling and Iacono (1984) report that the need for accurate data to generate useful computerized reports redefines work activities, and subjects workers, regardless of their position in the corporate hierarchy, to tighter social controls. The many groups needing accurate information put pressure on those who generate it to work according to standard procedures (cf. Baran, 1985).

When commentators discuss the changes in skill requirements associated with information technology, they often assume either that the technology subsumes substantive knowledge of a job and its procedures (e.g., Baran, 1985) or that it reintegrates jobs that had been previously fragmented for other reasons (e.g., Giuliano, 1982). But mastering the information technology may itself require skill, especially if the technology is powerful, complex, defective, or an imperfect fit to local conditions. For example, in his case study of the insurance industry, Attewell (1985) describes the emergence of an informal class of computer gurus or mavens—noncomputer professionals who become local experts in beating the system, in circumventing its bugs, and in coercing it to respond appropriately to nonstandard local conditions. Managers provided these gurus with "nonproductive" time on the computer to learn its idiosyncracies, and they, in turn, conducted informal seminars, translated headquarters' instructions into understandable procedures, and invented procedures for getting around computer intransigence. As a result of their expertise, they gained substantial job satisfaction and sense of mastery and skill and substantial informal power in the organization.

## JOB CONTENT: JOB FRAGMENTATION AND THE DESKILLING DEBATE

Braverman's seminal work (1974) has shaped the terms of the debate about the effects of information technology on the content of jobs. He argued that the introduction of technology into the office is a mechanism to rationalize and fragment office work. As in a factory, office work is broken into many subtasks, each performed by a "detail" worker, who loses the integrative contact with the total product and who loses variety in the job. The consequences from the employer's perspective are to reduce the skill requirements of office work—that is, the average employment experience and education needed to adequately perform the job—and therefore to reduce labor costs. The consequences from the employee's perspective are to reduce the quality of the job by reducing the variety of tasks performed, the mental challenge, and job autonomy and responsibility.

Studies have documented many episodes in which the introduction of new information technology coincided with a fragmentation of jobs and a decrease in the skill levels required to do them. For example, Murphree (1984) describes the fragmentation of the job of legal secretary in the large firm she studied. The fragmentation was not necessarily caused by the new technology, but it facilitated an ongoing process of routinizing work. The variety of tasks that made the job of legal secretary both interesting and highly paid were assigned to other workers: paralegal aides composed first drafts of simple contracts, specialized legal librarians searched for legal citations, and messenger services hand-delivered urgent documents. With word-processing equipment, even the task of producing a manuscript was divided into an initial data-entry stage and a later proofreading and editing one, with different personnel performing each function. Relieved of many of their duties, the legal secretaries found themselves doubled up, working for more than one lawyer, primarily in a gatekeeping role. In this case, new technology was a concomitant of decreased variety, less challenge, and less responsibility.

Researchers have also identified cases in which information technology incorporated substantive knowledge of a job and its procedures, an establishment, or an industry, leaving less for a worker to know. In the insurance industry, the skilled work of assigning risks or assessing claims has increasingly been codified into computer software, so that less skilled, less experienced, and less educated clerks can perform the work once performed by skilled clerks and professionals (Baran, 1985). In social science, sophisticated statistical analyses that once were done only by professionals are now performed by undergraduates or research assistants using a statistical analysis computer program. In supermarkets, knowledge of brands, in-store promotions, and arithmetic is less necessary to a checkout clerk using a bar-code reader and an intelligent cash register: for example, when produce is coded, the clerk need not know the difference between root parsley and horseradish. In these cases the uses of information technology have led to the creation of more routine jobs.

In contrast to these cases in which technology is a tool to restructure work and fragment jobs, other researchers have argued that new office technologies can reintegrate jobs that had been previously fragmented for other reasons (Matteis, 1979; Strassman, 1980; Giuliano, 1982) and require more skill and responsibility of workers (e.g., Attewell, 1985; Baran, 1985). At the clerical level, for example, by using centralized data bases, customer service representatives can handle all of the transactions associated with a client's account, taking orders, entering data, making adjustments, and answering inquiries (Baran and Teegarden, 1984; Baran, 1985; Feldberg, 1986). At a more professional level, using new workstations managers can have greater control over more stages of their work through computer-based tools for searching corporate data bases, calculating the consequences of investment strategies, creating illustrations, outlining, writing, checking spelling, formatting, and sending a finished report to a mailing list of recipients (Spinrad, 1982).

Moreover, starting from the assumption that the most routinized jobs in an industry are the first to be automated, some analysts have argued (Adler, 1984a; Baran, 1985) that automation increases skill requirements for the remaining jobs, especially generalized cognitive and problem-solving skills; increases worker responsibility; and increases coworker cooperation. For example, if most routine banking operations are performed by customers themselves using automatic teller machines, the banking tasks remaining to human tellers are nonroutine, e.g., handling problem inquiries that may require considerable knowledge of banking procedures, problem-solving skills, and skill at dealing with people. Similarly, Baran (1985) notes that, as some work by insurance professionals is being deskilled and redistributed to clerks and machines, the remaining professionals function as exception handlers and do more skilled work. Attewell (1985) also notes that computerization is eliminating the routine work of insurance examiners, such as calculation of deductibles or identification of potential duplicate payment, while at the same time leaving examiners more time to make decisions about dubious claims. Similarly, social scientists using modern statistical software are relieved of the tedium of calculation and can undertake more challenging intellectual tasks.

From these studies it is clear that both job fragmentation and deskilling and job reintegration and upgrading are occurring, but it is not clear which trend is predominant. Aggregate data, although flawed, show little evidence of widescale deskilling either within particular industries or in the labor market as a whole and, indeed, show some evidence of increased skill requirements (Attewell and Rule, 1984). Like most of the research reviewed in this chapter, the data are suspect, and the conclusions based on them should be viewed as tentative. The wide variety of skills needed in the workplace and their uneven distribution across jobs and industries and over time makes comparison of skill levels exceedingly difficult. To assess the skill requirements of jobs, researchers have often resorted to the use of one or two proxy measures, such as years of experience or years of education of workers. These measures lose detailed qualitative and quantitative information about skill differences, and they may reflect changing tastes of employers or demographic shifts in the population unrelated to skill requirements of jobs (Rumberger, 1984).

Researchers using assessments of the skill requirement of jobs from the *Dictionary of Occupational Titles* (DOT) and similar sources have found little evidence for the deskilling of white-collar work, either within particular occupations or, more broadly, across occupations. For example, Attewell (in press), using the Bureau of Labor Statistics' skill-level categorizations for 13 occupations within the insurance industry, found that between 1966 and 1980 (a period of intense automation) 4 showed statistically significant downgrading, 6 showed significant upgrading, and 3 showed no trends. He also found a substantial increase overall in the proportion of the insurance work force in higher-level white-collar occupations (from 38 to 60 percent). Using DOT data, researchers have found little change in the skill requirements of a sample of industrial and service occupations from 1949 to 1965 (Horowitz and Herrenstadt, 1966) or more broadly from 1965 to 1977 (Spenner, 1979) and either no changes in the aggregate skill of the nonfarm sector from 1900 to 1970 (Dubnoff, 1978) or a small aggregate upgrading of skills from 1960 to 1976 (Rumberger, 1981).

To the extent that some automated jobs indeed require less skill than nonautomated ones, one still needs to ask about the role of technology in these changes. Scholars are now debating whether new technology encourages job routinization and fragmentation, is a beneficiary of it, mitigates it, or is independent of it. Certainly, scientific management of office work was occurring well before the current introduction of microelectronics (see Leffingwell, 1925; M. Davies, 1982; Murolo, 1986; Chapter 2, this volume). Some have argued that job fragmentation and routinization result from the inherent conflicts of interest between capitalists and workers (Braverman, 1974; Driscoll, 1980), and others have argued that it is a bureaucratic response to increases in office size and paperwork resulting from the increased size of firms, their movement into national markets, or government record-keeping requirements (Murphree, 1984; Strom, 1985). Finally, others argue that fragmentation and routinization are necessary preconditions for the application of the simplistic computer technologies that are available at the current stage in the automation of office work but are not necessarily consequences of the automation (Baran and Teegarden, 1984). According to this view, work that has already been simplified is a prime candidate for automation.

## *Stages of Technology*

What causes the contradictory impressions conveyed by the literature on job fragmentation and deskilling? In part the disagreements are the result of comparisons of experiences at different stages in the evolution of the technology, variations in the uses of the equipment, and differing social and economic circumstances under which new technology is introduced. Given rapid changes in the technology itself, in its uses, and in the cumulation of its effects, conclusions from one wave of technology use may not generalize to later waves.

An examination of the social organization of word processing is an instructive case. Large pools of workers are much more likely to be the modal organization of personnel if the word-processing equipment is old (pre-1978) rather than new (post-1981) and if the firm introducing the technology is large (Benoit et al., 1984). Women who work in large pools have more homogeneous and boring work than do other word-processing workers. They spend more than 90 percent of their time doing typing tasks, while those who serve several clients or who work as private secretaries for a single principal have a much greater variety of tasks (Benoit et al., 1984; Panko, 1984).

It is not clear whether these differences in the social organization of word processing reflect the differing technical capabilities of old rather than new equipment (i.e., minicomputer-based rather than microcomputer-based word processors) or changes in management philosophy resulting from experiences with previous implementations (i.e., a "learning curve") or other social influences. But the point remains that researchers trying to understand the role of technology in job fragmentation would have come to different conclusions had they studied large or small firms using old or new equipment.

### *Levels of Analysis*

A second cause of the disagreement in the research literature results from ignoring important level-of-analysis distinctions among the units of work that are being skilled or deskilled. The skills and skill requirements of tasks, individuals, jobs, occupations, firms, industries, and the labor force as a whole can change with the introduction of technology, but a change at one level has no necessary implication for changes at other levels. A particular task may require less skill to perform when it is done on a computer, but depending on the variety of tasks comprising the job and the knowledge of the worker in that job, the job itself may become more satisfying and challenging.[2] This paradox may be compounded as tasks migrate between jobs and occupations and as new workers fill the transformed jobs.

For example, consider the use of a word-processing system. A standard word-processing system today allows text editing of manuscripts, formatting (e.g., centering, underlining, justification, pagination, and setting fonts and point sizes), sorting, and syntax and spelling checks. As a direct result of the word-processing system, the skill and educational requirements needed to perform some specified tasks have decreased: to sort the entries in a bibliography, a secretary needs less facility with the alphabet; to proofread a manuscript, less knowledge of spelling and grammar. In addition, some of the procedures needed to achieve a certain result have changed (e.g., centering or underlining text), although it cannot be determined in advance whether the change in procedure represents an increase or decrease in skill requirements. Finally, some tasks in creating a manuscript electronically have no counterpart in a typewritten manuscript: for example, setting the size and style of fonts is more similar to traditional production editing jobs than to typewriting jobs. It is not clear in the abstract what the net effect of these changes in tasks will be on the skill required to produce a manuscript. Even if, overall, less training, skill, and education are needed to create a manuscript using a word-processing system than using a typewriter, there is no necessary connection between this decreased skill requirement and the skill exercised by particular typists or secretaries, the skill requirements of the job of secretary within a particular establishment, or the skill or educational requirements of the secretarial occupation as defined in private and public occupational classifications.

---

[2] This discussion proceeds as if the skill and education needed to perform a job were solely functions of the tasks comprising the job. Clearly, however, the skill requirements of a job have political and social as well as technical foundations. For example, the increased educational requirements for secretaries found in employment advertisements over the last 30 years may reflect the supply of college-educated women, the association of education with other "desirable" class and racial characteristics, or the quality of contemporary education more than they reflect changes in the secretarial occupation.

The skill requirement of jobs depends on the way their tasks are organized. Some jobs may be composed only of tasks that have been clearly deskilled when new technology was introduced: for example, the typing, proofreading, and correcting functions have been separated, and a skilled job is replaced by several new ones, some of which clearly require less skill. In contrast, a secretarial job can be organized, as it is in many universities, so that secretaries perform many services for the principals for whom they work. In this case, the increased speed at performing some of the tasks may lead to more time and energy available for other tasks, including, in the case of university secretaries, advising students, monitoring grants and contracts, and maintaining records. This kind of change is likely to lead to skill enhancement for the job as a whole.

Again, the amount of skilling or deskilling of tasks and jobs has no necessary implication for the skills that a particular job incumbent can use. Clearly, as new technology is introduced, work procedures will change, and some of a worker's knowledge will become obsolete while new knowledge will have to be acquired. But knowledge change is not equivalent to deskilling. In the case of an individual, whether a deskilled job is one that is not challenging because it does not require the individual's mental or physical capabilities is a function of both the skill level required by the job and the skill level brought to it by the job holder. When the same people hold jobs before and after the introduction of technology that lowers the skill requirements of those jobs, they are unable to use their knowledge, skills, and experience, and their jobs become less challenging and satisfying (see, e.g., Rogers and Friedman, 1980). But the introduction of technology that lowers a job's skill requirements often affects new labor force entrants, rather than incumbent workers, who may retire or be promoted, transferred, or laid off (see, e.g., Rogers and Friedman, 1980). The new entrants—often with less employment experience and education—may well be challenged by the level of work. Indeed, the deskilling of some white-collar jobs may be the vehicle by which less advantaged social groups gain white-collar work. And for the same reason, less advantaged workers may face greater job insecurity because those jobs may be at risk of further deskilling or elimination through new technology.

In addition to changing the skill level required to perform certain tasks, the introduction of new technology is often the occasion for the reorganization of existing tasks across job categories. In the law firm that Murphree (1984) studied, for example, the shifting of duties to specialized personnel (e.g., legal librarians using data-base computers) was one element in the deskilling of secretaries' jobs. In universities many professors do much of their own typing on personal computers, taking on data-entry tasks from secretaries, while at the same time achieving more control over the form and content of their writing. In the insurance industry, some of the less skilled tasks that examiners once performed have been transferred to data-processing clerks, upgrading the jobs of both the examiners and the clerks (Attewell, 1985). When tasks are transferred between occupations, shifts in the skill requirements of one job may be associated with complementary shifts in the skill requirements of another.

Occupations are the aggregation of similar jobs across the economy. Determining whether an occupation has been deskilled entails problems similar to those in determining whether a job (rather than a task) has been deskilled. In addition, one must contend with shifts in the definition of the occupations. In particular, as noted in Chapter 3, the Census Bureau and the Bureau of Labor Statistics periodically adopt new occupational classifications. These changes have made all comparisons across time, for both the numbers of workers and quality of work, extremely difficult.

Finally, in asking whether the skills of the labor force as a whole have been affected by technology, one must remember that occupations and industries that require many or few skills can grow or shrink independently of changes in skill requirements for particular occupations. Thus, as Simon (1977) predicted, the skill requirements of the labor force as a whole could rise if low-skill jobs die out. Of course, the reverse could also happen. In this regard it is interesting to note that the greatest new job growth is expected to be in fairly low-skilled occupations, such as food handler and janitor.

## *Conclusion*

Examples abound of both positive and negative effects on skills and job quality when new information technologies are introduced. Using the research literature to ascertain which tendency prevails is difficult because of the different, coexisting stages of technology, the variety of uses of technology, and the differing social and economic circumstances of the workplaces studied. Even the same technology is used in different ways in different workplaces. No study of technological change, the quality of employment, or the effects on skills is based on a representative sample of workplaces and technologies in use. Moreover, information technology and its use are currently changing rapidly; even a well-designed study might miss important new effects on skills.

The available research studies also differ in their levels of analysis. Changes in tasks that occur with new technological capabilities do not necessarily translate into similar changes at the level of the job (or the labor force as a whole). As noted, easier word entry could make a typing job more boring and repetitive or it could make it more challenging if time is freed for other tasks. Thus, the available research literature and the methodological difficulties do not allow the panel to conclude whether there has been an increase or a decrease in the skills required or the quality of jobs with the use of new information technologies. And whatever the overall net effect technology has on skill requirements, there will be some jobs that require less skill and experience after new technology is introduced while other jobs will require more. Consequently, the changing skill requirements associated with technology, regardless of the direction of change, are bound to produce gaps between the skills that job incumbents and entrants have and the skills that jobs require. These gaps are a problem that require attention on their own.

## WORKING CONDITIONS

### *Monitoring and Work Pacing*

The new information technology increases the amount of evaluative information that managers collect and analyze about their workers; such information can enhance the detail, comprehensiveness, and speed of organizational control systems (Kling, 1980). Often this information has been used to assess the amount of work employees do and thus place pressures on workers to meet production standards. Clearly the new information technology can be used to monitor workers more closely, and the literature documents numerous cases where it is so used. The mail-order company described at the beginning of this chapter used both computer-generated reports and television surveillance. The U.S. General Accounting Office installed a computerized security system that was later used to monitor the arrival and departure times of its white-collar employees. The U.S. Army has used computer surveillance to monitor both work time and productivity of individual computer programmers (McDavid, 1985). Word-processing hardware and software often come with report capabilities for monitoring work load and "in the worst sites, centralized [word processing] . . . is designed as an industrial assembly line, emphasizing line counts and time spent on line" (Rice et al., 1983:8).

Whether to monitor the productivity of workers on an individual level is clearly a social choice. Even though they have the technical capability for such monitoring, many organizations do not collect such data on individual workers. Johnson and her colleagues (Johnson et al., n.d.) report that among the 200 word-processing installations they surveyed in the early 1980s, 37 percent measured individual operator performance, and another 8 percent collected performance measures, but used them for planning and group evaluation rather than for individual employee evaluation. When individual measures were used, these were approximately equally spread between measures of quantity (line, pages, or document counts), measures of timeliness (turnaround time), and measures of author or user satisfaction. Thus, only 12 percent of the organizations surveyed collected and used quantitative measures of output as a basis for individual evaluation. Of course, monitoring productivity on either an individual or a group basis may have positive as well as negative effects. Members of work groups might use work-load information to help each other with peak loads. Monitoring individuals might substitute information for prejudice in performance evaluation.

As in the case of deskilling, the data on the overall extent of computerized monitoring are both sketchy and contradictory. Kling's (1978) study of municipal governments found that those workers who used information systems reported increased influence over others, but no overall increase in surveillance and rare monitoring of subordinates' work activities through computerized reports. Kling inferred that employees and managers used the computerized information systems to gain influence in negotiating with their peers and clients. But the 9-to-5 (1984a:4) survey of women and stress found that about 17 percent of women who use computers or VDTs on their jobs report that their work is "measured, monitored, 'constantly watched,' or 'controlled,' by machine or computer system." This effect was larger for clerical workers (20 percent) than for managerial and professional workers (14 percent). Those who reported computerized work monitoring had higher frequencies of a number of stress-related physical and psychological symptoms, including headaches, nausea and dizziness, digestive problems, chest pains, and depression. Furthermore, compared with women in nonautomated offices, women who used a computer or VDT at work were more likely to report that they were required to complete a certain amount of work per hour or day; this effect was also substantially larger for clerical workers than for managerial workers. Again, workers who were subjected to production quotas were much more likely to rate their jobs as very stressful, to report a number of stress-related symptoms and medical conditions, and to have missed work time due to health problems.

### *Telecommuting and the Electronic Distribution of Work*

"Telework," remote work, or telecommuting is the use of computers and telecommunications equipment to do office work from homes or other locations away from a conventional, centralized office. The increasing numbers of women in the labor force with young children, the decreasing costs of computer and telecommunications equipment and services, the increasing amounts of information available in electronic form, and the increasing proportion of the work force performing information work are all trends consistent with increased teleworking (see Applebaum, 1985; Kraut, in press; and Kraut and Grambsch, 1985, for alternate views). Telework is a work alternative that some people have claimed is especially appropriate for women who must combine family and paid employment responsibilities. In a large sample of home-based workers, Christensen (1985) notes that women with children often decided to remain at home with their children and used home-based work as a mechanism to uphold traditional family values while at the same time earning income or maintaining career paths.

A sharp debate exists between those who see women using telework as an alternative work style to combine paid employment with family and child care responsibilities (Olson, 1983; Pratt, 1984) and those who see electronic homework as continuing the traditional exploitation of isolated, predominantly female, home-based workers (Chamot and Zalusky, 1985). The latter observers fear that protective labor laws, which were instituted to curb child labor and other sweatshop abuses, are more difficult to enforce when employees work at home. For this reason, the AFL-CIO and 9-to-5 have called on the Department of Labor to institute a ban on teleworking for clerical workers.

Because so little telecommuting exists, it is impossible to get convincing evidence on this issue. According to the 1980 census, only 1.6 percent of nonfarm workers worked at or from home on their primary job, a number that has been declining since 1960 (Kraut and Grambsch, 1985); undoubtedly, a much smaller percentage has been working at home using computers and telecommunication technology. However, the census is likely to underestimate somewhat the numbers of home-based workers: respondents are asked about the work location of only their primary job and their primary workplace, so the number excludes people who moonlight from home on a second job, who supplement office-based work with home-based work, or who work from home only occasionally. Whatever the overall prevalence, there are concentrated pockets of home-based workers who are likely to use information technology on their jobs, including owners and employees of typing and word-processing services and copy editors, indexers, and proofreaders in the book publishing industry.

One can draw some implications about telework from the limited number of corporate pilot projects on telework and from surveys of home-based workers more generally. Telework pilot projects typically allow a small number of volunteer employees in large corporations to perform most or all of their normal work from home (see Olson, 1983, 1986; Pratt, 1984; Board on Telecommunications and Computer Applications, 1985). These projects probably overrepresent socially acceptable pilot projects from socially responsible employers, who are also the ones most likely to accept researchers. These projects have generally found that employees enjoy telework, that teleworkers are productive and can be supervised, and that a dominant motivation for employees to work at home is to mesh their working lives with their personal lives. For men, it often means working at places and times that are convenient; for women, it often means integrating paid employment with family responsibilities. As Pratt (1984:12) noted in her interview study of 46 teleworkers:

> They wanted 24 hours in which to integrate their work and personal lives. By preference, they used daylight time to swim, play golf, or walk on the beach. Parents balanced their work and family responsibilities; for example, a father supervised two children so the wife could leave the house. Mothers put the clothes in the washer, the children down for naps, and then sat at the computer terminal to work.

When evaluations of pilot projects have examined conditions of work, they have found that home-based professionals (primarily men in these samples) retain their salary and benefits and job security, while home-based clerical workers (exclusively women in these samples) experience decreased pay, benefits, and job security (e.g., Olson and Primps, 1984; Olson, 1986). In particular, home-based clerical workers are often hired as contract employees and are paid on a piece-rate basis.

While the current controversy has focused on telework, one can illuminate it and place it in context by examining home-based work more generally. Indeed, many policy issues surrounding home-based work are identical regardless of the tools used to do the work; for many questions it is irrelevant whether workers use regular mail or electronic mail, voice telephone or data transmission, or typewriters or personal computers.

Kraut and Grambsch (1985) analyzed the demographic and economic situation of home-based workers as identified in the 1980 census. Their results suggest that homework is a work-style arrangement that people use to gain flexibility in employment, but that flexibility is gained at the price of lost income. In particular, women with young children are overrepresented among home-based workers, but only if they are married. The nature of gender roles in the United States means that women with children, especially young children, have exceptional constraints on their time, which are not shared by men. They often require increased employment flexibility to handle the dual demands of child care and paid employment. While unmarried women with children also need employment flexibility, they need money more and cannot afford the low pay associated with home-based employment. Other needs for flexibility also lead people to work from home; as a result, the elderly, the disabled, and people living in rural areas are overrepresented among home-based workers.

Home-based workers earn less than conventional workers, in part because they are far more likely to work part time or part of the year. But even among those who work full time, year round, workers at home earn only 76 percent as much as workers in conventional locations, even after controlling for self-employment, occupation, and many of the demographic and background characteristics that vary with income.

The causal link by which home-based workers earn less than conventional workers still needs to be established. Christensen (1985) notes that both clerical and professional home workers frequently work on a contract basis for a single employer. The employer, however, typically does not treat them as employees, providing no fringe benefits or guaranteed work. Historical comparisons suggest that home working is a mechanism by which employers pay those with few labor market alternatives less than they do other workers (Daniels, 1984). Kraut and Grambsch (1985), however, did not find that home-based working decreased earnings most for the most vulnerable groups; they found that it had a uniformly depressing effect on earnings, being the same for women and men and for all women regardless of family status or other demographic characteristics. While the effects of home working differed for different occupations, clerical and other relatively low-paying occupations with large proportions of women were not differentially affected.

Taken together, analysis of corporate pilot projects and analysis of census data suggest that telework, if it flourishes, will be used like part-time work and contract work (Applebaum, 1985) to provide flexibility for some women to meet two sets of demands: paid employment and household responsibility. This flexibility, however, is gained at a price, since people who work at home are likely to earn substantially less than those who work in conventional locations. Because telework may be increasing through the use of technology and because, historically, home workers and their families have been exploited, the extent of telework and the conditions of those who work at home need to be carefully studied.

### *Ergonomics: The Fit Between People and Technology*

A major difference between the last wave of white-collar automation in the 1960s and early 1970s and the current wave is the style with which workers communicate with the new equipment. Gone are operators typing data and instructions on cardboard cards and receiving results hours later. One of the characteristics of the new information technologies is that many workers, both clerical and professional, spend much of their work time sitting in front of a VDT. This work style has been coupled with numerous complaints about visual system impairment, vision fatigue, muscular discomfort, and pregnancy problems (9-to-5, 1984b).

A recent National Research Council (1983) report concluded that VDT use is unlikely to be associated with increased risk of ocular disease or abnormalities; it noted that the radiation levels emitted by current VDTs are far below current U.S. occupational radiation exposure standards, are generally lower than the ambient radiation to which people are continually exposed, and are unlikely to be hazardous. The Research Council panel was less sure about issues of visual fatigue, muscular and skeletal discomfort, and stress, both as to the extent of these conditions in VDT-intensive jobs and as to the causal role that VDT use plays in their occurrence.

VDT users report higher rates of frequent eyestrain, muscle strain, tension, anger, and depression than nonusers and are more likely to have been treated by a doctor for a vision problem (9-to-5, 1984a). But, as the Research Council panel suggested, at least some of this effect is due to occupations: clerical workers, who are the most likely to be using VDTs, have the most symptoms. Occupational effects are substantially larger than VDT effects (9-to-5, 1984a). As emphasized above, moreover, in many cases VDTs are introduced into jobs that would be poor regardless of technology. In addition, some of the problems are due to the tasks people perform, not to the technology they use; tasks requiring close visual work that does not use VDTs produce similar symptoms of ocular discomfort, difficulty with vision, and temporary changes in visual function.

The physical environments in which VDTs are used also contribute to the problems workers have with them. Too often VDTs are used in bright rooms with glare that cuts contrast and makes screens hard to read. Tables may be the wrong height for reading and typing and seats may be uncomfortable for extended periods of sitting and too inflexible to fit the contours of a particular worker. A number of guidelines and standards now exist to give guidance to both equipment manufacturers and equipment customers about the design of workstations and workplaces for VDT-intensive jobs (e.g., Armbruster, 1983; Helander and Rupp, 1984; M. Smith, 1984).

This is not to say that the VDT itself is unimportant. As Stark in his dissent from the National Research Council report noted, "I have never seen a video display terminal that was nearly as legible as the ordinary pieces of typewritten paper or copied reports that circulate in our paper world" (National Research Council, 1983: 235). Working many hours per day on a hard-to-read and inflexible device may be sufficient to cause a number of physiological and psychological complaints.

## ECONOMIC CONSIDERATIONS

Two issues dominate concerns about the impact of technology on economic aspects of employment quality: compensation and job security. To the extent that technology increases productivity, workers expect to share in the economic gain (see Murphree, 1985; 9-to-5, 1985). In the long term, increases in productivity, whether caused by characteristics of the worker (e.g., education) or by decisions made by the employer (e.g., use of technology), generally translate into increases in wages. But this longer-term equilibrium between productivity and wages may mask shorter-term perturbations during which workers feel they are not being compensated for the increased number of pages they type, customers they service, or analyses they perform.

Employees also expect to be compensated for specific skills they must acquire to use new technology. Training other workers is one especially important work responsibility that is associated with the introduction of information technology and that may be hidden and not directly compensated. For example, in the Kelly secretarial survey (Kelly Services, 1984), more than 50 percent of respondents reported that teaching others to use the word-processing equipment was a regular part of their jobs. On the other hand, employers may be using technology in order to reduce the skill requirements of jobs in an effort to reduce labor costs or may feel that technological literacy, like literacy in general, is a basic and noncompensable job requirement. The economic value of specific technological skills certainly interacts with their supply. Employers may need to pay a premium early in the life cycle of the technology, for example, when hiring word-processing operators in place of typists, independent of the skills needed to operate computers or typewriters. Such a wage differential is likely to decrease as more people with technological skills enter the labor market or more current employees learn new skills.

Employees also expect to be compensated for the general education levels that technology-intensive jobs may require (Noyelle, 1985). In the 1970s, however, the increase in wages per year of college education declined; while some observers expect improvement in earnings return in the 1980s, there is still some uncertainty about effects of education (Freeman, 1976).

Regardless of the impact of information technology on levels of employment and the structure of occupations in the economy as a whole, within specific firms and agencies technology has been used to reduce the absolute number of jobs and to redistribute employment among occupations. For example, Bikson (1986) found staffing reductions associated with new technology in about one-third of the offices she studied. When staffing changed, the numbers of clerical workers decreased and the numbers of technical workers increased. Certainly, as demonstrated in the previous chapter, the demand for some occupations is likely to vanish, even within particular firms. Employees' fears of job loss and employment dislocation that are associated with information technology can be reduced by a number of employer policies. The feasibility of these policies depends on business and other conditions. For example, employers can strive to ensure continued employment for employees whose jobs are eliminated or changed by technology by giving them preference for new openings and by providing or subsidizing training that is needed for new or changed jobs. Staff reductions, if they are needed, can be attained through attrition rather than layoff.

## CONCLUSION

This section has illustrated the range of outcomes that can occur when computer and telecommunications technologies are introduced in women's jobs. The literature is rich with examples in which technology has been associated with either increased or decreased job quality. However, the lack of depth and uneven quality of the data prevent definitive conclusions. Overall, no compelling evidence was found that white-collar work in the aggregate has been getting either better or worse with the introduction of information technology. Because innovations can be implemented in broadly different ways, the major determinant of the effects of innovation appears to be management's preexisting employee policies. The examination of several specific areas of concern about information technology—changes in skills and job content, working conditions, and economic considerations—does suggest that regardless of the overall direction of change associated with technology, managerial workers generally fared better than clerical workers.

Although the predominant effect on employment quality of introducing information technology into the workplace cannot be determined with certainty, the range of outcomes found indicates that technology can be implemented in both job-enriching and job-degrading ways. Currently available hardware and software can be used with a great deal of flexibility. Identical hardware and software introduced into different organizational settings have different effects. The same equipment in two locations can be seen as reliable or unreliable depending on social setting (Blomberg, 1986). Identical equipment can be distrusted by workers or welcomed; it can be introduced with worker involvement or passivity depending on previous management styles and local traditions (Gurstein and Faulkner, 1985). Within a single job in a single industry, management practices and methods of work can be much more powerful influences on employees' job satisfaction than are the technological tools used to do the job (Herman et al., 1979). In sum, it is clear that any technology can be used in a number of ways and that social choices about its use are genuine.

## IMPLEMENTING TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE AND IMPROVING EMPLOYMENT QUALITY

This section first considers in more detail the process by which information technology is introduced to the workplace, focusing on the factors that lead technology to increase or decrease the quality of employment, especially for women clerical workers. Among the factors examined are the role of upper- and middle-level managers in decision making, including women's influence, and the economic, technological, and organizational constraints on managers' ability to consider and respond to employment quality. In brief, this examination, which is based on admittedly limited data, finds that the interests of managers and workers are likely to differ. The section then considers some mechanisms that can be used to ensure that workers' interests are represented in technological decisions.

## THE ROLE OF MANAGERS

### *The Dominance of Management*

Currently, upper- or middle-level managers are often primarily responsible for deciding to introduce information technology in white-collar work, for determining how much and what kind of technology to adopt, and for influencing many of the details of implementation. The limited evidence available suggests that the decision to introduce new technology is typically dominated by economic considerations and that implementation decisions focus on product selection. Both Johnson and her colleagues (Johnson et al., n.d.; Rice et al., 1983), studying organizational issues in 200 word-processing centers, and Bikson and her colleagues (Gutek et al., 1984; Bikson, 1986), studying the implementation of office automation in 55 offices, conclude that managers primarily initiate and influence the introduction of technology and that hardware and software considerations dominate the decisions. Issues such as employee attitudes, skills, and behaviors or organizational effects are rarely considered important.

According to the 9-to-5 survey on stress (1984a), almost two-thirds of the women who used automated equipment reported that they had no influence over the design, choice, or conditions of use of their equipment; female clerical workers reported substantially less influence than female managers. Clerical workers are more likely to be involved or at least consulted about equipment in small rather than large organizations, but they rarely serve on vendor-selection committees or make final decisions in any companies (Minolta Corporation, 1983).

Even when managers are concerned about the human elements of new technology, the scope of their concern seems circumscribed. For example, Westin et al. (1985) interviewed both end-users of technology and managers in 110 business, government, and nonprofit organizations that were reputed to be advanced and active users of office automation; most were selected because they had "good human resource policies" (Westin, 1985:4). In this highly selective sample, policies aimed at good ergonomics were widespread—better terminals, user-friendly software, adjustable workstations, and comfortable working environments—but even in these organizations, considerations of hardware and software dominated. Policies directed at job design—variety in tasks, discretion in pacing, or fair work standards—were less frequent and occurred mainly if human resource personnel joined data-processing and office automation personnel in planning for office automation. Almost half the sites that Westin and his colleagues visited had some formal employee participation programs (e.g., quality circles), although not necessarily oriented around technology. In only a quarter of the sites were such women's issues as sex-segregated work groups, career ladders in clerical work, or pay equity addressed directly.

The dominance of management in the introduction of technology is, however, not inevitable. The adoption and implementation of some technologies—e.g., bullet-proof vests by police officers, microcomputers in schools (Yin and White, 1984), and instruments in laboratories (Von Hippel, 1978)—have been initiated by workers. In Europe, as discussed below, users' interests are represented more directly.

### *Women's Influence*

Compared with other workers potentially affected by information technologies, women have less influence over their use in the workplace because of their low position within office hierarchies, their relative lack of technical expertise, and their relative lack of professional and union representation. Women are less likely to be in senior management positions in organizations that implement technology and thus not in a position to influence its use. In 1984 women occupied only 34 percent of managerial positions in the United States but more than 75 percent of administrative support positions (Bureau of the Census, 1985). And, as noted above, clerical workers have much less influence in office technology decisions than do managerial and professional workers. Given the ubiquity of the sex segregation of jobs within firms (Bielby and Baron, 1985) and the small number of women in managerial positions, many of the managers who make decisions about the technology that women will use have never held a job like the one in which the technology is being introduced. Thus, they are likely to have difficulty identifying both the full range of tasks that the technology needs to support (Suchman and Wynn, 1984) and the full impact that the technology will have on the quality of employment.

Job segregation and less technical training make women less influential than men in technical decisions about hardware and software both in research and development firms and in the organizations adopting technology. While women are well represented in the computer professions, they tend to be concentrated as low-level programmers and documentation writers in insurance and banking, rather than as systems analysts and designers in research and development organizations or as managers in management information departments (Kraft, 1977; Strober and Arnold, 1985; Kraft and Dubnoff, 1986). Yet women clerical workers do have the detailed job knowledge that is necessary to design and apply computerized equipment in the most useful way (Suchman and Wynn, 1984).

Organized workers have more influence over conditions of their work than do similar nonorganized workers (Gorlin and Schein, 1984), and most women are not represented by labor and professional organizations. In general, except in the public sector, white-collar workers are much less likely to be represented by labor organizations than are blue-collar or service workers. Within the relatively unorganized white-collar labor force, women are somewhat less likely to be in unions than are men: in 1980, 14.7 percent of female white-collar workers and 16 percent of male white-collar workers were in labor organizations. In occupations that are rapidly adopting information technology, only 8.6 percent of female secretaries, typists, and stenographers, 4.5 percent of female bookkeepers, and 5.3 percent of women in retail sales were in labor organizations (Bureau of the Census, 1983:Table 729).

### *The Role of Enlightened Management*

It is generally assumed that managers introduce technology in economically rational ways to ensure the survival and growth of their organizations: by producing new and better goods and services, by reducing costs, by increasing market share, by increasing profitability, and so on. In the optimal case, they manage in an "intelligently selfish" way that benefits themselves as managers as well as owners, customers, and workers. In this case, managers should strive to introduce technology in humane ways to maintain a stable, motivated, and effective work force. Managers can adopt values and procedures to introduce technology into the workplace in ways that use the technology effectively, aid the general welfare of the organization, and enhance employment quality (e.g., National Research Council, 1986). Methodologies such as the sociotechnical design of work systems (e.g., Mumford and Weir, 1979; Taylor, 1986) have been developed to combine the effective use of technology with its humane use.

There is much that an organization with a concern for employment quality can do to implement technology consistently with that concern. Westin (1985) and Bjorn-Anderson and Kjäergaard (1986), among others, have developed guidelines. The guidelines include building a concern for people into an overall office technology plan and obtaining top management's commitment to this concern; creating a task force to deal with people-oriented issues in implementation; formally involving workers in the design and implementation process; surveying ergonomic, health, and comfort conditions and upgrading offending situations, starting with the most technology-intensive jobs; establishing performance evaluations for technology users that are fair and avoid excessive monitoring; conducting employee-centered training for technology users and training their supervisors in methods to enhance employment quality; monitoring external developments in the policy, regulatory, and research communities to understand social concerns and to bring the organization into anticipatory compliance with the sound standards that emerge; designing technology-intensive jobs to allow variety, autonomy, and meaningful work; ensuring job security; and generally choosing and implementing the technology in a worker-oriented way.

For the use of VDTs, there is now sufficient consensus on standards for the functioning of the current generation of equipment to serve as a guide in selecting and deploying technology (Armbruster, 1983; Helander and Rupp, 1984; M. Smith, 1984). These standards encompass the issues of ambient lighting, glare, character size and legibility, character contrast, work placement, workstation flexibility, chair design, and the like. Undoubtedly, with changes in technological capabilities and with advances in research, the standards will need continuing updating.

### *Constraints on Managers*

There are many reasons that managers do not act in the optimal way to maximize the effective and humane use of technology. Economic conditions, workplace cultures and traditions, technology, and conflicts between interest groups and values all influence the degree to which managers can and do emphasize employment quality in implementing technology.

*Economic Conditions* The economic condition of a firm is central to the technological implementation process and constrains the optimal case just described. Organizations that can pass any higher costs on to consumers—strong companies in a period of major industrial growth, companies with little international competition, and companies selling differentiable products and services that compete on design or quality—can often afford the resources necessary for implementing technology in humane ways. Conversely, weak companies—those in declining industries, those with major foreign competition, and companies selling commodities that compete primarily on the basis of price—may believe they cannot afford a longer-term view toward implementing technology humanely. The panel emphasizes, however, that it has found no evidence that implementing technology humanely is more costly and, indeed, some evidence that it is cost-effective (Commission of the European Communities, 1984).

Improved labor relations, decreased employee turnover, and more efficient operating systems are some economic benefits of taking quality of working life into account (Walton, 1975). As an example, Mirvis and Lawler (1977) have calculated the dollar savings (primarily from reduced training, less turnover, and lower absenteeism costs) of increasing average job satisfaction in one bank that they studied. It is likely, as Baran (1985), Bjorn-Anderson and Kjäergaard (1986), and Taylor (1986) argue, that a motivated and effective work force is especially important in an automated workplace because mistakes are more costly; errors have wider impact as shared data pass through an organization.

*Organizational Culture and Behavior* Of course the introduction of technology does not occur in an organizational vacuum. Even in his exemplary sample, Westin identified a minority of organizations in which top management's staffing approach was to encourage high turnover and low pay in the clerical labor force. These policies existed prior to the implementation of new technology and were the milieu into which technology was introduced. As Westin (1985:29) concludes:

> *[T]he advent of office systems technology was almost never the source of the poor practices.* These managements had applied harsh personnel practices and engaged in sex discrimination before they had installed VDTs. Now they were extending their basic approaches into new-technology work settings [emphasis in original].

In addition, even in the context of good personnel policies, managers often have mixed motives and a lack of knowledge that leads them to decisions that fail to optimize their firm's welfare (see, e.g., Kling, 1980). For example, managers at different levels in an organization vie with each other for resources and influence on the direction of the whole organization and its components. Computerization is but one tool that managers can use in this competitive process.

*Technological Constraints* Except for specialized systems for relatively large organizations, the design and development of hardware is often controlled by equipment manufacturers and their research and development specialists, who are outside the workplace where the new equipment is to be used. Although software is more likely to be developed in-house by the data-processing departments of large corporations, much of the generic software (e.g., word processing, data-base management, graphics, spread-sheets, computer-aided design) used by the typical clerk, secretary, manager, and professional will have been developed by outside software vendors. Hence, the purchasers of technology have little direct control over the products available to them.

In general, the design of hardware and software is constrained both by the state of the art in technical fields and by commercial, social, and practical forces. For example, the larger screens, crisper characters, graphics capabilities, intelligent error handling, and user friendliness that have improved the use of computers in recent years have depended on a number of technological advances: the development of microcomputers, decreases in computer-memory prices, increased transmission speeds between video displays and central processing units, and refinements in software. The recent changes in clerical work in the insurance industries depend on hardware and software improvements that allow integration of formerly separate data bases (Baran, 1985).

Improvements in technology are not necessarily technologically determined, however. The most effective designs are likely to have been informed by interactions with potential users of the product (e.g., Maidique and Hayes, 1984; Maidique and Zirger, 1984). This interaction often occurs through usefulness and usability testing in developers' laboratories, through consultation with clients for whom a system is being developed, through the involvement of users in the development process, and through market feedback—some designs sell well and others do not. It is also possible for potential purchasers and users to influence design more directly. Large purchasers have enough purchasing power to set requirements on manufacturers for their automated equipment. Smaller purchasers and worker organizations can share evaluations of automated systems, as the National Education Association does for educational software and 9-to-5 does for VDTs.

In addition, some hardware and software have been designed to allow flexibility for the end-user. For example, some computer displays have adjustable character sizes and fonts as well as screens that rotate to reduce glare, and some computer programs adjust to the expertise of the user and allow the user to create new commands or to redefine old ones. Such flexibility is important to accommodate the personal preferences of individual users.

*Constituent Conflicts and Value Contradictions* It is inevitable that the interests of parties involved in the introduction of technology into the workplace will differ. As stressed above, the decision of top managers to invest in technology often stems from a desire to reduce labor costs or to increase market share or product quality. Westin (1985) notes that, in the sites he visited, managers saw the balance between needs for cost control and needs for an effective work force as crucial. When vast sums are at stake, one can imagine that employment quality may take a back seat to more immediate economic concerns. For example, in 1983 the Bell operating companies employed approximately 35,000 directory or information assistance operators, who handled approximately 5 billion calls per year. In deciding to invest in new technology, the telephone companies use as a rule of thumb that a second of an operator's time costs 1.1 cents, which translates to $55 million per second for all directory assistance calls. These figures provided managers with powerful motivations to adopt technology and work procedures that reduce the time operators spend per call. The recent introduction of machine-generated reporting of telephone numbers to customers saves on average seven seconds per call; the dollar savings if this were introduced in all telephone companies would be more than one-third of a billion dollars per year. These potential savings, of course, must be weighed against increases in capital expenses and technical support; and, as Iacono and Kling (1986) note, technology has traditionally been touted for potential labor savings that are often not realized.

Even when the motivation for adopting technology is improved product or service quality rather than labor savings, effective use of technology may conflict with improved employment quality. For example, in the early 1980s the U.S. Social Security Administration changed the computer support for some of its claims representatives from a batch-oriented system, in which claims representatives entered a request and received a response approximately four hours later, to an on-line system, in which the response came within four minutes. With the on-line system, claims representatives could do a much better job of interviewing clients and establishing their entitlement to social security benefits in a timely way. But, as a result of the system, the claims representatives handled more cases per day, had more mental strain symptoms, and greater absenteeism (Turner, 1984). In this case it appears that better tools made worse jobs; increased interaction with clients and their problems and the difficulty of making decisions about them decreased job quality. Of course as the urban banking example of worker participation in implementation pointed out (Center for Career Research and Human Resources Management, 1985; reported in Chapter 2, this volume), the trade-off between improved productivity and improved employment quality is not inevitable. But even this generally favorable introduction of information technology was perceived as benefiting clerical staff more than it benefited the managerial staff, demonstrating the difficulty in making changes that have uniform benefits for everyone affected.

## THE ROLE OF WORKERS

Although there is much that employers can do to implement technology in ways that preserve or enhance job quality, many factors constrain the ways in which computer and telecommunications technologies are introduced. In addition, as noted above, the goals that even the best-intentioned managers attempt to achieve are not necessarily compatible. Productivity, service quality, and employment quality do not necessarily go together. All of this implies that workers cannot simply rely on the goodwill of employers to ensure that technology is used humanely. Given the potential conflict between implementers of technology (usually managers) and workers, especially women workers, who use it on a day-to-day basis, workers need mechanisms to represent their interests in decisions affecting employment quality. This section first describes types of worker participation in the design and implementation of technologies, then considers their general effectiveness, and finally provides some detailed examples of participation by organized workers.

### *Worker Participation in Technology Design and Implementation*

The long tradition in American management—from the early joint employer/employee committees in the 1820s and 1830s (Guzda, 1984), to the Morse and Reimer (1956) study in the 1950s, to the present day (e.g., Katzell and Guzzo, 1983)—has documented that worker participation in what are traditionally thought to be managerial decisions (including work scheduling and the design of job activities) can lead to increases in workers' satisfaction with their jobs and to increases in organizational effectiveness. Worker participation affects employment quality and job satisfaction in two ways. First, it changes the contents of the decisions, because it provides a mechanism through which workers' interests are represented. Workers who will use information technology are often the only ones in a position to know enough about their jobs to design technology that articulates with those jobs; thus, their participation enhances the effectiveness of the new technology. Participation also helps ensure that information technology is not used in ways that decrease employment quality. Second, participation in decision making is intrinsically satisfying for many people and leads to increased commitment to decisions simply as a result of the process by which they were reached. Because worker participation generally has had positive effects in other contexts, it is likely to have positive effects when applied to technology as well.

Workers' participation can take two basic forms: informal participatory practices, which are the constantly evolving activities, knowledge, and expertise that workers bring to bear on many workplace policies; and formal rights giving workers an explicit role to play in company decision making concerning new technology (Howard and Schneider, 1985). The two forms are complementary. Without formal rights, informal participatory practices can be undermined or ignored when workers' interests collide with those of managers or technology designers. Without informal participatory practices, formal rights are rarely fully realized.

Many mechanisms exist for involving workers in design and implementation decisions. One of the most effective has been for workers to actively propose designs at both the research and development stages and then iteratively provide feedback for modifying the design of new generations of hardware and software products. This often happens in the professions, where workers have more control over the development of technology because of their status and expertise. As described in Chapter 2, such involvement is one route through which nurses have influenced the design of information technology in the medical professions. They communicated with each other about the technological possibilities, consulted with technology vendors, and became developers of technology themselves. It has also happened among craft workers where, for example, printers have joined with computer scientists to design an integrated text-and-image processing system for newspaper text entry, image enhancement, pagination, and layout (Howard, 1985).

It is instructive to consider the way in which computer programs that aid decision making about clients or patients have been used in different occupations and so have had different influences on the design and implementation process. For example, for physicians a program might accept as data a patient's symptoms and risk factors and the probability of a disease in the relevant population to categorize a patient as diseased or not. For a customer service representative in a utility company, the program might accept as data a customer's payment history with the company, the size of the current bill, and the probability of nonpayment in the general population to categorize the credit risk of a customer. While software for disease and credit-risk assessment could be very similar, they are in fact very different. Physicians' software is generally not used to make diagnosis but to train medical students in diagnosis (Richer, 1986), to provide them with graphics tools allowing them to see the implications of their tests (Cole, 1986), and to offer a system that provides a second opinion with explanations of discrepancies between a physician's judgment and that of the software (Langlotz and Shortliffe, 1983). In all of this software, the physician has access to the data and the rules that the software uses in ways that allow the physician to understand and challenge its assumptions and conclusions. In contrast, for a customer service representative in telephone companies (Dumais et al., 1986), the software schedules a service representative's telephone contacts with customers based on such data as the size of the current bill, the length of time that a bill has been overdue, and the action to be taken—without providing the representative fast access to either the data, the scheduling rules, or the application of the rules to a particular customer. Appelbaum (1984) and Baran (1985) find a similar lack of access to the software's decision-making rules in the insurance industry: the software makes decisions on whether to insure and at what rate based on data the insurance clerk enters. The clerk has very limited ability to interact with the software in understanding how decisions are made.

There are many reasons for the differences in these systems, but one is that physicians have been more involved in the design of the software as designers, consultants, and research funders. In addition, since physicians are generally discretionary users of computer software, they can limit their use to systems that aid them without usurping what they consider to be their responsibilities, autonomy, and expertise. Thus, to gain physicians as clients, software developers provided systems that do not impinge on physicians' autonomy.

Other mechanisms for increasing workers' influence include legislation and regulation, for example, codetermination legislation that requires employers to inform workers about plans for future developments and to initiate discussions and negotiations on new technology before the changes or final decisions take place (e.g., 1977 Swedish Act of Codetermination); negotiated collective agreements about technology on national, corporate, or establishment levels (e.g., the 1984 typographers' contract discussed in Chapter 2); and more informal discussion and influence, both in the context of worker representation on implementation committees (e.g., Yin and Moore, 1984) and the normal informal consultation between managers and other workers that is common in small offices (Evans, 1983).

### *The Effectiveness of Worker Participation*

Evaluations of the effectiveness of user involvement in the design of information technology are sparse. They suggest that users' involvement in the design and implementation of information technology can be a mechanism to improve its effectiveness and to improve the jobs in which it is used. For example, in her study of the design and implementation of computer systems in six British organizations, Mumford (1981) notes that effort is expended on human goals such as job satisfaction during the system design and implementation processes only if they are explicit design goals. Those who participate directly in the early stages of the system design process are able to influence the nature of the goals set and hence the way in which the system ultimately operates. If users participate in or control the design of the system, the goals that are important to users, such as job satisfaction, are more likely to be attained. In several of the organizations that she studied, however, managers and system designers, not users, were responsible for trying to design information systems that would meet users' needs.

The effectiveness of worker involvement in information system design and implementation depends vitally on the organizational context in which participation takes place and on the procedures through which it is accomplished. Mechanisms for worker participation vary in the scope of workers' interests that are represented and the degree of influence that workers have. The Commission of the European Communities (1984) reports on the concept of "design space" developed by J. Bessant to help understand the range of issues open for negotiation when implementing technology; the concept has been elaborated by a group of researchers investigating worker involvement in five European countries (Commission of the European Communities, 1984). Design space can be thought of as the range of choices about technology, work, and work organization that are possible. Constraints that limit the choices include the available technology, the regulation of industrial relations, company characteristics such as industrial sector, size, type of production process, and such environmental determinants as economic climate, competitors' behavior, state of the market, and availability of resources.

It is important to note that the range of available choices is itself a point for negotiation. The range of issues that can be included in the design space is broad. Analysis of European cases shows that it includes at least the following (Commission of the European Communities, 1984): changes in the organization of the firm and its investment in automation (e.g., company organization, degree and timing of automation), changes in the organization of work (e.g., division of labor, job composition and skill requirements, job autonomy and cooperation, pace of work, training, recruitment and promotion, grading and pay), and the actual hardware and software technology.

Decisions made early in the implementation process constrain the choices that can be made later (Mumford, 1981). For example, a decision to hire specialists to perform data-base searches in a law office constrains the work organization of legal secretaries and, therefore, the nature of the technology they use. This funnel of choice implies that if worker involvement in technological change is to be effective, it must include involvement at early stages.

Because users of computerized information systems are sources of expert information about the jobs that are to be automated, political actors whose acceptance of or resistance to information systems can determine their success, and workers whose knowledge, training, and skill in actually operating a system will determine if it is used effectively, a number of developers of information technology have involved potential users of their systems in design, implementation, and training. They have solicited their opinions during the design of the systems, informed and involved them during the implementation process, and provided them adequate training after the systems have been installed. The Digital Equipment Corporation, for example, advocates a user participation methodology developed with Enid Mumford and known as ETHICS—Effective Technical and Human Implementation of Computer-Based Systems (Mumford and Weir, 1979; Bancroft, 1982; Bancroft et al., n.d.). Once an office is slated for automation, a broad-based design group of workers analyzes their own workplace, proposes alternative ways of organizing work tasks, and helps select appropriate technology. This design group works in consultation with technical experts and under the guidance of a management steering committee that sets the design group's charter. But as Howard and Schneider (1985) note, these approaches are often ineffective in representing workers' interests because they are often used as marketing tools by vendors to sell products to skeptical buyers, rather than as genuine mechanisms to solicit information from users. Second, the "users" who are consulted are often first-line managers, that is, users' supervisors, rather than the day-to-day users of the technology. Third, the scope of what user groups are allowed to consider is constrained by management oversight, and many of the crucial decisions about need for technology, spending levels, personnel requirements, layoffs, and job design are made without users' input or influence. Fourth, user groups that operate at the level of an establishment or even a firm have limited scope for influence and can rarely enlarge the set of technological alternatives available in the marketplace from which they must select. Finally, because such user groups operate at the convenience of management, they have no formal rights in corporate decision making to rely on if the informal consultation arrangements founder.

### *Organized Worker Involvement*

A number of techniques have been used in the United States to generally increase workers' involvement in managerial decision making. These include, among others, problem-solving groups and quality circles, whose purpose is to identify and analyze workplace problems and present solutions and implementation plans to management for approval; autonomous work groups, which collaborate in the completion of work tasks and have responsibility for implementing solutions and controlling the day-to-day scheduling, standards, and flow of their own work; and business teams, in which workers participate with managers in decisions affecting product development (Gorlin and Schein, 1984). Worker participation programs have been used primarily in manufacturing companies, generally with union representation. They have rarely dealt with technology design, often focusing on local quality-of-work-life issues, including employee morale, safety and environmental health, scheduling arrangements, absenteeism, overtime, bonus payments, job alignment, and, occasionally, product quality.

Both in the United States and in Europe, unionized workers have negotiated technology agreements that provide mechanisms for union involvement in the implementation of technology in their industries (see Chapter 2). Both procedural provisions about the manner in which technological change should occur and substantive provisions about the content of technological change are often included in these agreements. Typical agreements include the following (Evans, 1983):

- Management provides workers advance information about plans for technological change.
- Joint management/union committees discuss, monitor, and negotiate change at the corporate and establishment level.
- Unions have access to outside expertise to guide their technological decisions.
- Employers provide employment security following the introduction of new technology.

- Employers provide adequate retraining to workers whose jobs are changed or eliminated.
- Joint management/union committees monitor the impact of new technology on the quality of working life.

For example, in the United States the 1980 contract between the Communications Workers of America (CWA) and AT&T set up shop-floor committees on the quality of work life, which could address local technology issues, and higher-level technology change committees, in which, according to the language of the formal letter of agreement, the unions could "discuss major technological changes with management before they were introduced" (reported in Howard and Schneider, 1985). The quality circles in the Bell system, like many others, have dealt primarily with matters affecting the immediate workplace environment, such as scheduling, management attitudes, and office environment, and, according to Howard and Schneider (1985:14), "have been an important vehicle for building workers' informal participatory practice at the local level." Technological change, however, has generally not been addressed.

The technology change committees, intended to be a forum for discussing broad policy issues about technology, have been generally ineffective: a 1983 study (reported in Howard and Schneider, 1985) found that during the first three years of the program nearly two-thirds of the committees had yet to meet. The agreement by AT&T to provide the unions with six months' advance notice of all major technological changes provided insufficient time for union influence on technologies that often required years between planning and implementation. In addition, the notification agreement gave unions no formal rights to participate in the conception, design, or testing of new technological systems. Finally, neither the union nor corporate representatives on the committees had timely information about the types of systems that were being developed. The corporate representatives were typically labor relations personnel with expertise in dealing with unions, not technology. Engineers, systems designers, and technical managers were rarely committee members.

European, especially Scandinavian, countries have higher levels of unionization than the United States; relatively homogeneous societies (compared with the United States); a tradition of industrial democracy, with a 20-year history of worker participation in many aspects of workplace decision making; and the reinforcement of contract provisions by parallel provisions in laws and regulations. As a result, technology agreements in Europe have been more elaborated and much more effective than in the United States. In contrast to the relatively limited and unsuccessful U.S. experiences in worker participation in technological change, many European examples show that worker participation can have substantial impact on how technology and work is designed.

Much of the evidence about participation in the design of technology comes from the Scandinavian factory experiments of the 1970s (Norstedt and Aguren, 1973; Aguren et al., 1976; Thorsrud et al., 1976). In these projects, factory workers, both directly and through union representation, participated along with management and staff groups in the design of the workplace, the design and selection of the technology used to do jobs, and the design of jobs. They also made many of the day-to-day decisions about how tasks are organized and work is scheduled. For example, in the Volvo factory at Kalmar, Sweden, social goals were identified early (Pehr Gyllenhammar, quoted in Aguren et al., 1976:5):

> to organize automobile production in such a way that employees can find meaning and satisfaction in their work . . . [to] give employees the opportunity to work in groups, to communicate freely, to shift among work assignments, to be conscious of responsibility for quality, and to influence their own work environment.

These goals led groups of foremen, technicians, architects, and trade unionists to emphasize team assembly when they designed conveyance and assembly equipment, its controlling software, and work organizations. Within the constraints of the installed equipment, the teams could decide how assembly would be done. Evaluations suggest that by conventional criteria of quantity, quality, and costs, the new methods are acceptable, equaling conventional assembly methods. Some of the traditional problems of assembly work—absence and turnover—are reduced. In addition, the new methods changed the content of work, giving workers longer work cycles, job rotation, and more control over task allocation, for example. As a result, workers were very satisfied.

The involvement of the Norwegian Bank Employees Union (BNF) in the banking industry provides an example more relevant to women and information technology (Howard and Schneider, 1985). Women make up about one-half of the union membership. They generally hold the lowest-paying jobs, 68 percent have no professional training, and nearly 70 percent work part time. To ensure that these women would not be trapped in low-wage, dead-end jobs as technology transformed the banking industry, the union emphasized access to training in its technology policy. Union and management set aside 40 percent of the places at their joint industry training center for women, and the union negotiated special arrangements for training working mothers.

The BNF developed elaborate structures to guarantee workers' participation in technological development, and union representatives participated actively in the design of new computer-based systems. For example, in 1982, 80 bank employees, working in 10-person groups, developed the preliminary software specifications for a $70 million computer system for savings banks. When system designers proposed a new automated loan processing system, a union-management team evaluated its consistency with organization goals. They suggested such changes as retaining decision-making power to grant or withhold loans with loan officers rather than delegating these decisions to a computer algorithm. In addition, union representatives maintained informal relationships with bank technical personnel, both to educate them about the union's social goals and to influence the design process. Similar strategies are reported for female-dominated workplaces in Norway, such as the postal services and public libraries (Bermann, 1985).

These examples show that union involvement can be a mechanism for worker participation in technological design and implementation. However, given the large differences between European and U.S. societies, one might be skeptical about the applicability of the European experience to our own (but see Mumford and Weir, 1979, and Mumford, 1983, for a counterargument). Different mechanisms for worker involvement may be necessary in the United States, especially to ensure worker involvement among the highly nonunionized female labor force in service industries.

## CONCLUSION

In the United States managers are generally responsible for decisions to introduce information technology. While there is much that enlightened managers can do to ensure that information technology is used in ways that enhance jobs, most managers do not include users of the technology in the decision-making process and rarely treat employment quality as an explicit and important determinant of their decisions. Women clerical workers in particular have little direct influence in implementation decisions, because of their position at the lower end of the organizational hierarchy, their lack of collective representation, and their generally lesser technical knowledge. The inevitable differences in interests between managers and workers suggest that workers need mechanisms to participate in technological design and implementation. Worker participation programs in both the United States and Europe have been used to improve both general organizational effectiveness and employment quality.

Worker involvement in the design and implementation of technology in general, and union involvement in particular, are not panaceas, however. Unions can be as autocratic and unrepresentative of their members as managers are of workers (Lipset et al., 1956). Direct participation by individual workers in the technological decisions that will affect their own jobs implies a limited scope for their influence, limited to the establishment in which they work and to technology already developed. If participation is to be effective, it must be involving, not merely formal, and strong ties between representatives and their constituencies must be maintained (Katz and Kahn, 1978). Managers, with their superior power and resources, can often manipulate workers while providing a facade of participation. These asymmetries in power may be especially important during a period of rapid technological change.

However it is done, true participation is very difficult to achieve. As Katz and Kahn (1978:767) conclude:

> Research, experience, and experimentation agree that participation in organizations can be increased substantially over conventional bureaucratic practice, with positive effects. The data also agree that the process of attaining such increases is not easy, that it implies changes beyond what most organization leaders are prepared to initiate spontaneously, and that some conventional positions of supervision and technical specialization are explicitly threatened by the participative process.

Whatever mechanisms for participation are developed, they must, in the long run, contribute to economic viability. Worker participation, management interests, employment quality, productivity improvement, and competitiveness are all factors that enter into the long term viability of economic activity.

# 5

# Conclusions and Recommendations

## SUMMARY

This report has examined the effects of technological change on the quantity of women's paid employment opportunities and on the quality of their jobs. Because so many women work in clerical occupations, it has focused primarily on innovations in telecommunications and information processing and on their impact on clerical work. New microprocessing and telecommunications technologies have been introduced and applied rapidly in offices in the last 10 years. This rapid change is part both of continuing technological change in the industries that employ clerical workers and of concomitant changes in work organization, which occur in response to new market conditions and other economic or political factors.

Much clerical work, especially in large workplaces but to some extent in nearly all offices, has been reorganized; the content of clerical jobs has been modified; the geographic distribution of jobs has shifted; and new products and services have been introduced, while others have disappeared or declined in importance. Some occupations have almost disappeared from the labor market and new ones have emerged. Overall, the total number of jobs held by clerical workers has not declined, but the rate of clerical employment growth has slowed relative to the growth of total employment. There have been both increases and declines in employment linked to the introduction of new technologies in a number of specific occupations.

The effects of technological change are difficult to identify and even more difficult to quantify for several reasons. First, technological changes occur within the context of many other changes—in economic conditions, international competition, and labor supply. Second, the data available for studying the employment effects of technological change are inadequate. Third, the changes of interest are still very much in process, and past changes set limits on the present and future. Fourth, the future economic environment in which the adoption of technologies will take place is uncertain. With these limitations clearly in mind, the panel has thoroughly considered the evidence available and offers its best judgment, as of 1986, as to what the next 10 years are likely to hold for women's employment.

With regard to levels of employment, the panel expects that current patterns of change will continue over the next 10 years. These patterns—the slowdown of growth in clerical employment, the on-going shifts in the relative importance of various clerical occupations, and the reorganization of work—together are of a magnitude that some workers will be seriously affected. Some may become unemployed. Others may experience skill mismatch between their capabilities and available jobs. New entrants may have difficulty finding entry-level jobs. However, most of these effects are likely to be transitional. In this chapter the panel recommends courses of action to assist workers, employers, government, and private organizations to respond to the changes identified in this report. Since there is some uncertainty about our expectation of continued moderate change, however, the panel also offers policy suggestions that should come into play if the future employment situation develops in a way that more severely affects clerical workers than is now expected.

The new technologies have the potential to alter job quality as well as job quantity. The panel has not been able to determine whether, on balance, the technologies have thus far decreased the quality of clerical work by increased routinization, fragmentation, or abusive electronic monitoring, for example, or improved it by facilitating intellectual challenge and growth of competence. Effects are inevitably mixed. The new technologies have been implemented in a wide variety of ways and will continue to be introduced in new and diverse situations. Several surveys show that workers are generally satisfied, and often happy, with the new capabilities because they have eliminated repetitive tasks, such as retyping manuscripts. But several surveys of health effects show that workers who use automated office equipment and report that they have strict production quotas or are monitored closely are more likely to indicate stress-related psychological and physiological symptoms. The panel's recommendations are aimed at minimizing the negative possibilities and improving job quality. They are primarily concerned with the transition period in which different changes may bring about temporary job loss for some workers and with particularly vulnerable groups. They also address possible reductions in job quality when technology is introduced to some aspects of clerical jobs.

Because of women's preponderance in the clerical work force and because of the importance of clerical work as an occupation for women, the trends in job quantity and job quality can pose special problems for women. Women are more likely than men to have received an inadequate education in mathematics, science, and technology. Hence, they may be less able to take advantage of new opportunities that involve technical skills. Women also still bear most of the responsibility for dependent care and household tasks. Thus, women facing unemployment, the need for retraining, or possible relocation may face additional barriers to successful negotiation of transition to new jobs. For various reasons—including the types of jobs they hold, opportunities for advancement, and their generally lower wages—women may not have received valuable training or education programs while employed and so may face the future with less training, fewer skills, and more limited resources than other displaced workers. Women may also have less experience in participating in workplace decisions that affect their job content and job design.

Minority women's problems and needs are even more acute because of their greater disadvantages in education and because of their place in the occupational structure. Their jobs, including those within the clerical sector, are clustered in relatively few occupations and industries, which in some cases are expected to be especially negatively affected by technological change. Physically handicapped or older women and new entrants may also experience disproportionate effects.

Although the panel expects that in some ways the new technologies will affect women and men differently, in other ways the effects on women workers occur primarily because of their roles as workers, not because they are women. Both women and men may experience a poor fit between skills developed in previous jobs and those in newly available ones. Women and men with adequate education and training in school or on the job will be able to adapt to the anticipated changes in the distribution of available jobs; they will be able to shift among clerical jobs or to pursue other jobs. Broadly speaking, technological change requires flexible responses from all workers. All workers can benefit from good basic education and additional education or training in science and technology. Therefore, the panel's recommendations address the needs of women as workers (and, hence, apply to male workers as well) in addition to women workers' special needs that stem from their present disadvantaged position.

Overall, most consumers, employers, and workers benefit from technological change through lower prices, new products, higher profits, and higher wages based on productivity increases; some workers and firms, however, are losers in the process. The panel has based its recommendations for private and public action on the long-standing tradition that when costs are borne disproportionately by a few, they are socially shared. There are several reasons for this tradition. First, whenever benefits are shared by many but the costs are borne by few, market mechanisms to distribute costs are unlikely to develop on their own. Second, there are economies of scale both in dealing with uncertainty and in collecting and disseminating information about societywide change. These reasons imply a role for government in monitoring the distribution of costs and facilitating sharing, which have been and continue to be functions of government at all levels. In addition, governments are major suppliers of services and major employers, and they are also large users of new technologies. Thus, they have the potential to act as a model of good implementation practices. Because of the preponderant role of the federal government and the national scope of many employers and unions, the federal government should be a key participant. The social sharing envisioned here has both a private and a public component. In addition to government monitoring, supervision, and support, collaborative efforts by designers and manufacturers of equipment, employers, educators, workers, unions, and women's organizations are needed to manage the changing number and distribution of clerical jobs and to alleviate possible reduced quality in these jobs.

The recommendations that follow address the two types of change discussed in this report—the quantity and quality of employment. They represent the considered view of the panel about the best ways to deal with the changes currently under way and expected in the next decade. The recommendations are organized by eight subjects: education, training, and retraining; employment security and flexibility; expansion of women's job opportunities; adaptive job transitions; identification and dissemination of good technological design and practice; worker participation; monitoring health concerns; and data and research needs. Each of the sections begins with a statement of the panel's major conclusions.

## EDUCATION, TRAINING, AND RETRAINING

Technological change today is science-based. Technological change will continue to affect the quantity and quality of jobs in many ways. Substantial occupational shifts can be expected. A good preparation in basic education and particularly in science and mathematics is therefore critical. Education, training, and retraining both in schools and on the job should be viewed as life-long activities, because changing employment conditions will increasingly require flexibility on the part of workers.

The current rate of technological change and its diffusion throughout the economy is difficult to evaluate, but there is little evidence that it is faster today than in the recent past. The nature of technological change has been transformed, however; more than ever before, it is the product of systematically applied scientific knowledge. Advances in scientific knowledge continually generate the potential for new technical applications.

As in the past, technological change will affect employment quality and quantity; some jobs will disappear and others will appear; still others will be fundamentally altered. All workers should be prepared to adjust to changes in the job market. A strong, balanced, basic education is fundamental both to an individual's ability to adapt and to the economy's need for flexibility. The panel reaffirms the findings of the Panel on Secondary School Education for the Changing Workplace (Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy, 1984) calling for school and parent efforts to develop sound work habits and attitudes; to prepare young women and men for participation in workplace decision making; and to provide an education that includes such skills as command of the English language, reasoning and problem solving, comprehension and interpretation of written materials, accurate and clear written and oral communication, computation, and basic understanding of scientific and technological principles and of social and economic phenomena. In addition, the panel believes that compensatory programs for disadvantaged students in such subjects as English, mathematics, and computer skills are desirable.

Women have often been disadvantaged in the skills required to compete successfully in the workplace. Schools, employers, and government programs have all contributed to this outcome; they have not always made programs equally available to both sexes. Furthermore, minority women have often not had adequate access to high-quality basic education, including scientific and technical training in school.

Some women who have had access to solid educational preparation have been discouraged or barred from benefiting fully from it. Girls and their parents have often not been aware of the consequences of their educational selections. Females have usually taken fewer mathematics, science, and computing courses in high school than males; have entered less technically oriented vocational programs; and have been less likely to complete college-level programs in scientific and technical fields. The differences in available opportunities and the presence of structural barriers to taking advantage of opportunities have far-reaching effects for women's work lives.

Once employed, women have not always had equal access to on-the-job training programs and to other training opportunities provided by employers. Employment-related training for women both provides an important resource to workers faced with job changes and contributes to employers' goals of building an experienced, flexible work force. Women's long-term attachment to the labor force has increased in the past several decades and, in similar jobs, women's turnover rates are equal to men's: consequently, investment in training for women is as likely to pay off as it is for men. Because of women's customarily greater dependent care duties, however, they may need additional help to manage dependent care when education or training takes place outside normal working hours or locations. (Men who are responsible for dependent care, of course, have the same needs.)

The panel recommends that:

- schools provide more equal opportunities to women students and create conditions that actively encourage them to take more mathematics, science, and technical courses;
- employers support (for example, through tuition reimbursement) the provision of both general basic education and specialized programs that are not necessarily immediately job related;
- employers make on-the-job training programs equally available to all workers, with appropriate help for those with dependent care responsibilities;
- employers provide special encouragement to women workers to participate in technical education and other training that will expand their knowledge and skills;
- government-sponsored technical training programs also particularly encourage women to take part and offer necessary support services for those with dependent care responsibilities;
- governments (especially at the state and local levels) and private organizations collect and evaluate data on the availability and quality of training and retraining programs with special reference to women. They should also fund demonstration projects examining the usefulness of such programs, disseminate information about successful models, and, when appropriate, provide continued funding for high-quality training and retraining programs.

## EMPLOYMENT SECURITY AND FLEXIBILITY

Technological change brings about shifts in the demand for workers in different occupations and changes in the content of their jobs. Hence, it is important, both to a business organization's economic success and to workers' employment security, that both employers and workers be flexible in responding to change.

Recent technological change has already made some occupations, such as tabulating machine operator, mimeographer, and keypunch operator, obsolete; employment in others, such as bookkeeping and stenography, has declined substantially; and growth in some, such as bank tellers and data-entry clerks, has slowed. This pattern is expected to continue. Additional, as yet unidentified, jobs will disappear or be fundamentally altered, and new ones will be created. Some occupational effects may displace particular workers from particular jobs. Some employers, particularly large ones, may have several alternatives when faced with declining jobs in some areas and occupations, depending on their market position, their economic and human resources, and the qualifications and flexibility of their workers: they will be able to restructure jobs and reallocate work to preserve employment. Other employers, because of disadvantaged positions on the same variables, may be more constrained. The panel recognizes differences among employers that affect their ability to implement its recommendations. It nevertheless encourages both employers and unions to take a more active role in anticipating technological change and in developing approaches that minimize employment insecurity. When employment security cannot be maintained, sufficient advance notice to workers is critical.

The panel recommends that:

- employers seek to maintain continued employment of individual workers in the face of change, even if it is not possible to guarantee continuity in their specific jobs;
- employers monitor the application of new technologies, the resulting potential job changes, and respond, to the extent possible, with policies (for example, job rotation, retraining, and assistance with geographic relocation) that provide secure employment for individual workers;
- unions and other worker organizations encourage worker flexibility in return for employment security and explore new membership forms that do not hinder such flexibility (for example, seniority benefits that are not negatively affected by the loss of a specific job, job change, or even employer change).

## EXPANSION OF WOMEN'S JOB OPPORTUNITIES

Although technological change is not likely to cause large declines in clerical employment, growth will slow and occupational shifts among clerical specializations are likely to be significant. Women workers will be more affected by these changes because they work disproportionately in clerical jobs. Moreover, because clerical employment has provided jobs for many women entrants and reentrants over the past several decades, some new women entrants and reentrants are likely to have to seek jobs elsewhere. Thus, the effect of technological change in the clerical occupations on women's general employment opportunities will depend on their opportunities elsewhere. In particular, it will depend largely on the evolution of equal employment opportunity enforcement, economic growth, and women's qualifications.

The projection provided in Chapter 3 of what the panel judges the largest plausible negative impact of information technology on clerical employment concludes that by 1995 clerical employment will have lost at most 2 percentage points of its share of total employment: 2.0 million clerical jobs, or an increase of 10.5 percent, will have been generated relative to a growth in total employment of 20.4 million, or 22.2 percent. Compared with the actual growth of clerical employment between 1972 and 1982 of 4.1 million jobs, or a 29 percent increase, the "most plausible worst case" projection suggests an annual growth rate one-third as large, 0.7 percent per year for the 1982–1995 period compared with a 2.3 percent per year growth rate for the 1972–1982 period. The growth rate in clerical jobs, in this projection, would also be about one-half the growth rate of total employment. While in the past women's concentration in clerical jobs has worked to their advantage in terms of employment growth, in the future it can be expected to work to their disadvantage.

On the supply side, the rate of increase in the supply of women workers to the labor market will also slow. The number of women in the civilian labor force increased 36 percent between 1975 and 1985; the anticipated increase between 1985 and 1995 is 20 percent. Thus, while the rate of growth of clerical jobs will decline by two-thirds, the rate of growth of the female labor force is expected to decline by less than one-half. A potential oversupply is suggested. The supply of women to clerical jobs may be further reduced, however, because women can be expected to continue to train for and enter nontraditional jobs, as they have during the past 20 years and especially in the past decade. If unemployment does result, however, it is not likely to be solved by an exodus of women from the labor force. Because of their increased attachment to the labor force, women, like men, will continue to seek employment. On balance, considering both supply and demand, whatever unemployment problem might result from technological change in clerical occupations should be small.

The slowdown in growth of clerical jobs is likely to be smaller than often popularly imagined, for several reasons. First, the machines that capture the imagination take time to diffuse widely. Second, those machines frequently are not capable of replacing human skills to the extent their designers and adopters imagine or hope. Although some types of new clerical technologies (word processers and intelligent cash registers, for example) have diffused fairly rapidly, especially in large businesses, others (such as the fully automated workstation) are unlikely to become realities for more than a handful of workers over the next 10 years. Second, despite the growing availability of alternative technologies, the keyboard is likely to remain the dominant means of data entry. Third, networking between systems will remain a problem that requires both technical and political regulatory solutions. Fourth, the productivity gains that are possible from improvements in telecommunications and information processing will take many forms, in particular the development of new products and services and the improved quality of existing products and services; labor cost cutting is not likely to be the dominant response by employers across the economy.

The employment consequences of slower job growth in clerical work also will depend on the extent to which economic growth generates opportunities in other sectors, the extent to which desegregation generates opportunities in jobs that have been male dominated, and the extent to which women have the appropriate qualifications to benefit from these new opportunities. Although, on balance, the panel does not expect widespread unemployment problems, it is concerned that as women's financial responsibilities for themselves and their families have increased over time, so too may the consequences of their unemployment be more serious.

The panel recommends that:

- government continue to enforce equal employment opportunity legislation and related policies that enable women to find nontraditional jobs and that it continue to promote gender-equitable patterns in employment, in job training programs, and in technical, vocational, and general education programs;
- employers, unions, and educators actively seek to ensure opportunities for women in both nontraditional and new occupations, and, to this end, develop training programs and educational opportunities that enhance women's transfer and promotion possibilities.

## ADAPTIVE JOB TRANSITIONS

Technological change can contribute to unemployment in several ways. Although our best guess is that massive unemployment problems resulting from technological change will not occur over the next 10 years, some job loss in specific categories, leading to some transitional unemployment, will occur. If economic growth is sluggish, the labor-displacing capabilities of technological change may contribute to a more serious unemployment problem. Workers are likely to need assistance in either case.

Technological change inevitably involves some skill mismatch as some occupations grow or emerge and others shrink or disappear. In the transition to the new types of jobs, there will be pockets of joblessness. Whether the unemployment problem is transitional or becomes more severe, shifts in the demand for labor could decrease the need for labor in several ways. Workers may be laid off from their current jobs; if voluntary turnover is sufficient, no layoffs need occur, but new workers will not be hired. New entrants and reentrants to the labor market may experience difficulty in finding jobs appropriate to their qualifications. And workers who voluntarily leave their jobs may experience difficulty in getting rehired.

Transitional problems require solutions in their own right, even if the magnitude of the overall unemployment problem is, as expected, not large. In most cases unemployed workers will have no continuing relationship with a previous employer. Some laid-off workers will not be able to anticipate going back to a previous job or to a new job with a former employer. Many of the unemployed will be new entrants or reentrants. Because such workers are bearing the cost of a social process (technological change and productivity improvement) that is potentially beneficial to all, public support for them is warranted. Women with limited educational backgrounds and those located in disproportionately affected geographic areas are especially likely to require support. Affected male workers will also need assistance.

Adaptive job transition programs for technologically unemployed workers should emphasize retraining or relocation support or both. An important component of such programs would be job search and placement aid. In modifying existing programs to meet the needs of technologically unemployed workers, or in developing new ones, there is a need for awareness of several issues that particularly affect women. Additional financial aid may be required for retraining and transition when the only household wage earner is a female with limited financial resources and substantial family responsibilities; dependent care is likely to be an important need. Women's geographic mobility may be constrained by the potential loss of location-specific support systems; relocation services should include assistance with finding dependent care. In the case of households in which both husband and wife have been employed, geographic mobility may be limited by dual-earner considerations; job search assistance should be provided for both partners even if only one was affected by technological change, in order to facilitate the adjustment of the household. And in the job search process itself, women, especially minority women, may need assistance in overcoming discriminatory treatment. They may not require retraining at all, but simply access to the full range of available jobs for which they have the required skills.

The extent of the employment impact of technology is dependent on overall economic conditions and public policy. Obviously, employment losses due to technological change are easier to cope with if the economy is growing strongly. The cost of change, in the form of public programs or private actions, is also better managed when the economy is growing. The panel made no attempt to predict the economic path of the United States over the next 10 years, but its judgments about the future are implicitly based on the assumption of a modest and steady increase in aggregate output and demand. If economic growth falls off steeply, pressure for labor cost cutting may become a more significant factor in determining how new technologies are deployed. An enormous reservoir of unexploited productivity gains exists with the new technologies. If these potential productivity gains are all deployed toward cost cutting, rather than on improving quality or introducing new products or services, the effect on employment could be severe. There are some indications that widespread cost cutting could occur, but, on balance, the panel believes it unlikely. Substantial unemployment could also come about for a variety of other reasons unrelated to technological change; these were not examined by the panel.

The recommendations that follow are designed to deal with the job transition problems that seem most likely, but they also provide models and information that would be useful if more widespread technological unemployment than is now anticipated occurs.

The panel recommends that:

- current state and federal employment programs improve their ability to deal with technological unemployment and develop new programs that pay special attention to the needs of women workers and new entrants, since they are likely to be disproportionately affected;
- local and state governments, employers, employer groups, women's associations, unions, and workers collaboratively plan and implement, perhaps through the Job Training Partnership Act and the Private Industry Councils, new job transition programs for technologically unemployed workers that take account of the special problems of women and families.
- the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, or other appropriate office, inventory and evaluate demonstration programs that are especially effective in dealing with the unemployment of women workers that occurs because of technological change; such an inventory would contribute to the management of a more severe unemployment problem, should it occur.

## IDENTIFICATION AND DISSEMINATION OF GOOD TECHNOLOGICAL DESIGN AND PRACTICE

For all organizations, there are better and worse practices with regard to the design, implementation, and application of technology. No single set of practices is likely to be good for all organizations or for a single organization at all times. Nevertheless, the panel believes that identification of good user practices with respect to information technology would contribute to the formation of higher standards overall. By "technologies" we mean both new machines (for example, a word processor) and innovations in work organization (for example, remote transcription of dictation).

Alternative implementation approaches need to be identified and assessed for their effects on productivity, job quality, worker satisfaction, and so on. The design of equipment, in particular its ergonomic features (those that facilitate the use of the equipment by humans), also needs evaluation.

The panel recommends that:

- public and private organizations systematically assess current practices in the introduction of technologies and broadly disseminate their findings;
- employers, manufacturers, and designers, and their representative organizations, as well as women's organizations, unions, and educational institutions, take an active role in identifying applications that work better than others and disseminating information about them;
- designers and manufacturers of equipment and employers and workers who use it share their knowledge and experiences so as to facilitate the creation of sound ergonomic standards and practices;

- that governments, as major generators and users of equipment and software, facilitate information sharing and act as models to other institutions through their own adoption of good practices.

## WORKER PARTICIPATION

There is much opportunity for choice in the design and implementation of technology. Although severe economic constraints and technical limits may be present in the early stages of a new technology or its application, more choice is generally possible in later stages. It is to the benefit of all concerned that users participate throughout the design and implementation of new technologies.

Although evidence is somewhat limited for the specific case of clerical workers and computer-based technologies, studies elsewhere of worker participation in the design and application of new equipment suggest that such participation can lead to substantial productivity improvements as well as to workers who are more satisfied because they have had a role in determining the direction of change. Women may be disadvantaged in their ability to participate because of their generally lesser technical background, lower-level positions, and lack of worker organizations, but they are well qualified to participate because of their first-hand knowledge of actual practice.

The effective implementation and use of new information technologies seem to require more active participation by workers at all levels. The flexibility of the new technologies makes possible many alternative organizations of work. For example, in some cases the role of supervisors and managers may be substantially reduced. In workplaces where participation in a variety of decisions affecting working conditions and job quality is common, participation in decisions about implementation approaches is also common. Such workplaces tend to exhibit high levels of acceptance of new technologies and high levels of worker satisfaction. Although evidence that such participation directly contributes to productivity increase is very scanty, the wise employer, eager to make the best use of new technologies, will involve all those likely to be affected. The importance of employment security to this cooperative process is clear; workers and managers will be unlikely to develop applications that eliminate their specific jobs (and presumably increase productivity) unless they believe their employment will continue in other capacities. Both workers and managers need to learn how to participate effectively in such collaborative processes.

The panel recommends that:

- manufacturers and designers of office equipment consult users about ergonomic and other features and about the development of technical standards; software developers and users be collaboratively involved in installation and applications; both managers and workers take part in evaluation and feedback to designers and manufacturers in order to promote ongoing improvement; and special attention be paid to women workers' knowledge of their jobs;

- employers involve everyone who will be affected by changes in equipment or work organization in the choice of system configuration and implementation;
- employers and workers educate themselves to participate in collective decision making.

## MONITORING HEALTH CONCERNS

No permanent physiological damage has yet been shown to result from work with the new office technologies. Some concern about vision damage and possible radiation exposure has been expressed by those who work intensively with video display terminals (VDTs). A recent report by the National Research Council (1983) found no evidence of permanent damage to the eyes from video viewing, but it did find that eye strain and body fatigue are common. These negative effects are similar to those found among people who work with details on paper, but the rate of complaint is more frequent among VDT users. These effects can be largely eliminated by the proper application of current knowledge about sound ergonomic design, the use of appropriate furniture and lighting, and job design that includes variety and challenge. Despite good overall practices, some individual workers will experience clinical problems related to eye or body fatigue; these individual responses should be respected, and prudent employers should seek solutions to specific problems. If serious problems of a new sort develop (for example, if permanent health consequences emerge over a longer period), a more systematic response will be necessary.

Voluntary and cooperative actions cannot substitute for government protection in these circumstances. If new information technologies create demonstrable dangers to the health and safety of workers, present law will need to be examined to determine if it applies. New law or regulations may be required.

The panel recommends that:

- the federal government study the feasibility of conducting prospective epidemiological research on the health of workers exposed to VDTs (and related equipment) and fund such research if it is deemed appropriate.

## DATA AND RESEARCH NEEDS

This report has frequently noted that currently available data are inadequate to fully understand the sources of change in the employment effects of technological developments, primarily because information about technology is not linked to information about workers.

Several steps can be taken to improve the situation. First, systematic comparative case studies and studies of firms in various industries, or of workers in several occupations, could be undertaken. Existing national data, and even data restricted to local labor markets, simply do not—and cannot—include the level of detail necessary to monitor the impact of technological change in jobs. Careful studies need to be designed that will follow both workers and jobs over time to determine how changes in technology affect the content of specific jobs, the division of labor between jobs, the organization of particular departments within enterprises, and the organization of the enterprise itself. Only through the accumulation of such comparative studies will understanding of these processes progress.

Second, the Bureau of Labor Statistics could use the results of such case studies to design special studies on the impact of technological change on the organization of work. The obvious limitation of case studies is their generalizability. Once it has been determined that a particular pattern of change is occurring, it is important to know how widespread it is, how many and what sorts of workers it affects, what kinds of firms are affected and in what way, and so forth. To answer such questions, national or labor market surveys, designed with explicit attention to the impact of technological change on work, could be helpful. The Bureau of Labor Statistics is the appropriate unit to establish a survey program that would be conducted by the Census Bureau. Such an arrangement would maximize the probability that data will be collected frequently from a representative sample of U.S. firms and workers. It might even be possible to develop a periodic survey instrument that tracks technological changes in firms and relates them to the employment characteristics of workers in the affected firms. Data on such worker characteristics as sex, race, ethnicity, and age should be collected because of likely differential effects. Because employers and workers may experience technological change differently, exploring survey instruments that query matched employer-employee "pairs" may be worthwhile.

A less ambitious but useful survey instrument is the Quality of Employment Survey. It is a survey of a national sample of workers that has been administered three times; the Department of Labor is currently considering the possibility of conducting it again in 1986. Adding questions about workers' experiences with specific sorts of technological changes, their access to training programs, their attitudes toward and use of new equipment, the extent of their involvement in decision making, and so on would probably generate some useful data. Whichever survey option is adopted, racial and ethnic minorities should be oversampled, and age cohorts should be large enough to permit valid comparisons across groups. Such studies and surveys will make possible improved understanding of the differential effects of technological change. (A fuller discussion of research and data needs can be found in the panel's interim report, Hunt and Hunt, 1985b.)

The panel recommends that government agencies support or conduct:

- case study research that systematically examines the employment impact of technological change in many occupations and industries;
- survey research, of a specific type of change, of a representative sample of firms (both employers and workers), to improve the ability to generalize about the effects of technological change;
- systematic research about the effects of technological change on the quality of work life and other human consequences of alternative applications of technology. Such studies should also examine the effects of alternative implementation approaches on productivity gains and the effects of worker participation in decision making; a comparative perspective would be especially useful for this subject.

## EPILOGUE

During the past several years substantial structural changes have occurred in economic activity; the use of new information technologies has both contributed to these changes and been influenced by them. Employers and workers have had to cope with this period of change, and as the process continues to unfold, they will continue to do so. If all the panel's recommendations were adopted, workers and employers would benefit from effective implementation of new technologies and supportive government programs to assist with job transitions. The recommendations point to the relationships that exist between and among employers, workers, educational institutions, women's groups, equipment designers, manufacturers, and vendors. All these groups share significant interests in solving problems linked to technological change, although the distributive impact of costs, benefits, and possible solutions varies among and between them.

It must be noted, however, that the recommendations will not ensure sound economic performance and employment equity for women, no matter how broad the participation. The current period is one of economic uncertainty. In focusing on technological change, the panel has not addressed many policy issues that affect the economic future. Similarly, women's employment prospects are affected by much more than technological change and the policies discussed here that mitigate its worst or enhance its best effects. This period of transition can, however, prove a catalyst in addressing the broader issues, since, as we have seen, it is easier to adjust to technological change if economic growth is healthy and if affected workers have access to all parts of the economy. The healthier the economy, the better the status of women workers, the more likely it is that the current period of transition will be negotiated successfully by industry and by women workers. The panel believes that its recommendations provide a means of dealing effectively with the particular opportunities and problems that technological change poses for women workers. In its examination of the context in which technological change takes place and in which women work, this report may also suggest a broader consideration of economic and women's issues.

# References

Abbott, Edith

1910 *Women in Industry.* New York: Appleton.

Adler, Paul

1984a New Technologies, New Skills. Working Paper 9-784-076. Harvard Business School, Cambridge, Mass.

1984b Tools for resistance: workers can make automation their ally. *Dollars and Sense* 100 (October):7-8,17.

AFL-CIO Committee on the Evolution of Work

1983 *The Future of Work.* Washington, D.C.: AFL-CIO.

Aguren, S., R. Hansson, and K. Karlsson

1976 *The Impact of New Design on Work Organization.* Stockholm, Sweden: The Rationalization Council, SAF-LO.

Alexander, John J.

1983 Case Study—Managing Automation. Paper presented at the National Executive Forum: Office Workstations in the Home. National Academy of Sciences, Washington, D.C., November 9-10.

American Nurses Association

1985 *Facts About Nursing 84-85.* Kansas City, Mo.: American Nurses Association.

Anderson, Hobson Dewey, and Percy E. Davidson

1940 *Occupational Trends in the United States.* Stanford, Calif.: Stanford University Press.

Appelbaum, Eileen

1984 Technology and the Redesign of Work in the Insurance Industry. Project Report No. 84-A22. Institute for Research on Educational Finance and Governance, School of Education, Stanford University.

1985 Alternative Work Schedules of Women. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

Armbruster, Albert

1983 Ergonomic requirements. Pp. 169-189 in H. Otway and M. Peltu, eds., *New Office Technology: Human and Organizational Aspects.* Norwood, N.J.: Ablex.

Aronson, Sidney

1977 Bell's electrical toy: what's the use? The sociology of early telephone usage. In Ithiel de Sola Pool, ed., *The Social Impact of the Telephone*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Attewell, Paul

1985 The Automated Office: A Case Study. Unpublished manuscript. Department of Sociology, State University of New York, Stony Brook.

In press The deskilling controversy. *Work and Occupations*.

Attewell, Paul, and James Rule

1984 Computing and organizations: what we know and what we don't know. *Communications of the ACM* 27:1184–1192.

Baker, Elizabeth Faulkner

1964 *Technology and Women's Work*. New York: Columbia University Press.

Ball, Marion J., and Kathryn J. Hannah

1984 *Using Computers in Nursing*. Reston, Va.: Reston Publishing Co.

Bancroft, N.

1982 Productivity in the Office. Paper prepared for the Manufacturing Distribution and Control Business Group, Digital Equipment Corporation. Office Systems Consulting, Westminster, Mass.

Bancroft, N., E. Mumford, and B. Sontag

No date Participative Design: Successes and Problems. Unpublished paper. Digital Equipment Corporation, Maynard, Mass.

Baran, Barbara

1985 The Technological Transformation of White-Collar Work: A Case Study of the Insurance Industry. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

Baran, Barbara, and Suzanne Teegarden

1984 Women's Labor in the Office of the Future: Changes in the Occupational Structure of the Insurance Industry. Department of City and Regional Planning, University of California, Berkeley.

Barnowe, J.T., T.W. Mangione, and R.P. Quinn

1973 Quality of employment indicators, occupational classifications, and demographic characteristics as predictors of job satisfaction. In R.P. Quinn and T.W. Mangione, eds., *The 1969–1970 Survey of Working Conditions: Chronicles of an Unfinished Enterprise*. Ann Arbor, Mich.: Institute for Social Research.

Baron, Ava

1981 Woman's "Place" in Capitalist Production: A Study of Class Relations in the Nineteenth Century Newspaper Printing Industry. Ph.D. dissertation. New York University.

Bell, Carolyn Shaw

1984 The Income Maintenance System Known as Employment. Working Paper No. 81. Department of Economics, Wellesley College.

Bem, Daryl, and H. McConnell

1970 Testing the self-perception explanation of dissonance phenomena: on the salience of premanipulation attitudes. *Journal of Personality and Social Psychology* 14:23–31.

Benoit, Carmella, Alfred Cossette, and Prisco Cardillo

1984 *L'incidence de la Machine á Traitement de Textes sur l'Emploi et le Travail*. Montreal, Quebec: Ministere du Travail.

Bermann, Tamar

1985 Not only windmills: female service workers and new technologies. Pp. 231–248 in

A. Olerup, L. Schneider, and E. Morrod, eds., *Women, Work and Computerization: Opportunities and Disadvantages.* Amsterdam: Elsevier Science Publishers.

Bianchi, Suzanne M., and Daphne Spain

1984 *American Women: Three Decades of Change.* Special Demographic Analyses. CDS-80-8. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

Bielby, William T., and James Baron

1985 A woman's place is with other women: sex segregation within organizations. Pp. 27–55 in Barbara Reskin, ed., *Sex Segregation in the Workplace: Trends, Explanations, Remedies.* Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Bikson, Tora K.

1986 Understanding the implementation of office technology. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Bikson, Tora K., and Barbara A. Gutek

1983 *Advanced Office Systems: An Empirical Look at Utilization and Satisfaction.* Santa Monica, Calif.: Rand Corporation.

Bjorn-Anderson, Niels, and Dian Kjäergaard

1986 Choices en route to the office of tomorrow. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Blau, Francine

1977 *Equal Pay in the Office.* Lexington, Mass.: Lexington Books.

Blau, Francine D., and Marianne A. Ferber

1986 *The Economics of Women, Men, and Work.* Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall.

Blomberg, Jeanette

1986 Social interaction and office communication: effects on user evaluation of new technologies. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Bluestone, Barry, Patricia Hanna, Sarah Kuhn, and Laura Moore

1981 *The Retail Revolution: Market Transformation, Investment, and Labor in the Modern Department Store.* Boston, Mass.: Auburn House Publishing Company.

Board on Telecommunications and Computer Applications

1985 *Office Workstations in the Home.* Commission on Engineering and Technical Systems, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Bowen, Howard R., and Garth L. Mangum

1966 *Automation and Economic Progress.* Summary report of the National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress. Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall.

Braverman, Harry

1974 *Labor and Monopoly Capital: The Degradation of Work in the Twentieth Century.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Bucy, J. Fred

1985 Computer sector profile. Pp. 46–78 in Anne G. Keatley, ed., *Technological Frontiers and Foreign Relations.* Report of the National Academy of Sciences, National Academy of Engineering, and Council on Foreign Relations. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Bureau of the Census

No date *Projections of the Population of the United States by Age, Sex, and Race: 1983–2080.* Current Population Reports, Series P-25, No. 952. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1964 *Census of Population 1950–1960. Detailed Characteristics.* Report PC (1C). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1980 *Social Indicators III.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1983 *Statistical Abstract of the United States: 1984.* 104th edition. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1984a *Educational Attainment in the United States.* Current Population Reports, Series P-20, No. 390. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1984b *Census of Population 1970–1980. Detailed Occupation of the Experienced Civilian Labor Force by Sex for the United States and Regions.* Supplementary Report 80-S1-15. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1985 *Statistical Abstract of the United States: 1986.* 106th edition. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

Bureau of Labor Statistics

1966 *The Impact of Office Automation in the Insurance Industry.* Bulletin 1468. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1980 *Perspectives on Working Women: A Data Book.* Bulletin 2080 (October). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1981 *Employment and Earnings,* 28 (January).

1985a *Employment, Hours and Earnings, United States, 1904–84.* Vol. I. Bulletin 1312-12. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1985b *Employment and Earnings,* 32 (January).

1986 *Employment and Earnings,* 33 (January).

Burns, William

1982 Changing corporate structure and technology in the retail food industry. Pp. 27-52 in Donald Kennedy, Charles Craypo, and Mary Lehman, eds., *Labor and Technology: Union Responses to Changing Environments.* University Park, Pa.: Department of Labor Studies, Pennsylvania State University.

Cain, Pamela

1985 Prospects for pay equity in a changing economy. Pp. 137-166 in Heidi I. Hartmann, ed., *Comparable Worth: New Directions for Research.* Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Carey, Max L., and Kim L. Hazelbaker

1986 Employment growth in the temporary help industry. *Monthly Labor Review* 109(4): 37–44.

Center for Career Research and Human Resources Management

1985 Results of the Study of the Introduction of Datapoint Terminals. Unpublished paper. Columbia University, New York.

Chamot, Dennis, and John L. Zalusky

1985 Use and misuse of workstations at home. Pp. 76–84 in *Office Workstations in the Home.* Report of the Board on Telecommunications and Computer Applications, Commission on Engineering and Technical Systems, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Child, John, Ray Loveridge, Janet Harvey, and Anne Spencer

1984 Microelectronics and the quality of employment in services. Pp. 163-190 in Pauline Marstrand, ed., *New Technology and the Future of Work and Skills.* London, England: Francis Pinter.

Christensen, Kathleen E.

1985 Women Who Work at Home: An Invisible Labor Force Made Visible. Center for Human

Environments, Working Paper 90-PD-01. Graduate Center, City University of New York.

Cohn, Samuel

1985 *The Process of Occupational Sex-Typing: The Feminization of Clerical Labor in Great Britain, 1870–1936.* Philadelphia, Pa.: Temple University Press.

Cole, William

1986 Medical cognitive graphics. Pp. 91–95 in *Proceedings of CHI'86: Human Factors in Computing Systems.* New York: Association for Computing Machinery.

Commission of the European Communities

1984 *The Control of Frontiers: Workers and New Technology; Disclosure and Use of Company Information.* Final report presented to the Directorate General for Internal Market and Industrial Affairs, and Directorate General for Employment, Social Affairs, and Education, European Commission. Oxford, England: Ruskin College.

Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy

1984 *High Schools and the Changing Workplace: The Employers' View.* Report of the Panel on Secondary School Education for the Changing Workplace, National Academy of Sciences, National Academy of Engineering, Institute of Medicine. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Communications Workers of America, AFL-CIO

1980 Contract negotiated between AT&T and the Communications Workers of America (CWA).

Corcoran, Mary, and Gregory J. Duncan

1979 Work history, labor force attachment, and earnings differences between the races and sexes. *Journal of Human Resources* 14(Winter):3–20.

Counte, Michael A., Kristen H. Kjerulff, Jeffrey C. Salloway, and Bruce C. Campbell

1983 Implementation of a medical information system: evaluation of adaptation. *Health Care Management Review* 8(2):25–33.

Cunningham, Nicholas, Carter Marshall, and Emily Glazer

1978 Telemedicine in pediatric primary care: favorable experience in nurse-staffed inner city clinic. *Journal of the American Medical Association* 240(25):2749–2751.

Daniels, Cynthia

1984 Between home and factory: homeworkers of New York, 1900–1914. Pp. 42–81 in Working Mothers and the State. Ph.D. dissertation. Department of Political Science, University of Massachusetts, Amherst.

Davies, Celia

1980 *Rewriting Nursing History.* London, England: Croom Helm, and Totowa, N.J.: Barnes and Noble.

Davies, Margery W.

1982 *Woman's Place Is at the Typewriter: Office Work and Office Workers, 1870–1930.* Philadelphia, Pa.: Temple University Press.

Denny, Michael, and Melvyn Fuss

1983 The effect of factor prices and technological change on the occupational demand for labor: evidence from Canadian telecommunications. *Journal of Human Resources* 18(2):161–176.

Department of Scientific and Industrial Research

1956 *Automation: A Report of Technical Trends and Their Impact on Management and Labor.* London, England. Unpublished.

de Sola Pool, Ithiel

1977a Introduction. Pp. 1–9 in Ithiel de Sola Pool, ed., *The Social Impact of the Telephone.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

de Sola Pool, Ithiel, ed.

1977b *The Social Impact of the Telephone.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Dowling, Alan F.

1980 Do hospital staff interfere with computer system implementation? *Health Care Management Review* 5(3):23–32.

Driscoll, James

1980 Office Automation: The Dynamics of a Technological Boondoggle. Paper presented at the International Office Automation Symposium, Stanford University (March).

Dubnoff, Steven

1978 Inter-Occupational Shifts and Changes in the Quality of Work in the American Economy, 1900–1970. Paper presented at the annual meeting of the Society for the Study of Social Problems, San Francisco, Calif.

Dumais, Susan, Susan Koch, and Robert Kraut

1986 Implementing Service Order Computer Systems in a Telephone Company. Unpublished raw data. Bell Communications Research, Inc., Morristown, N.J.

Duncan, Gregory J., and Saul Hoffman

1979 On-the-job training and earnings differences by race and sex. *Review of Economics and Statistics* 61(4):594–603.

Erickson, E.

1934 *The Employment of Women in Offices.* Bulletin 120. Washington, D.C.: Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor.

Ernst, Martin

1982 The mechanization of commerce. *Scientific American* 247(3):132–147.

Evans, John

1983 Negotiating technological change. Pp. 152–168 in H. Otway and M. Peltu, eds., *New Office Technology: Human and Organizational Aspects.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Ablex.

Fagerhaugh, Shizuko, Anselm Strauss, Barbara Suczek, and Carolyn Wiener

1980 The impact of technology on patients, providers, and care patterns. *Nursing Outlook* November:666–672.

Feldberg, Roslyn

1986 Technology and the transformation of clerical work. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Feldberg, Roslyn L., and Evelyn N. Glenn

1979 Male and female: job vs. gender models in the sociology of work. *Social Problems* 26(5):524–538.

1983 Technology and work degradation: effects of office automation on women clerical workers. Chapter 4 in Joan Rothschild, ed., *Machina ex Dea: Feminist Perspectives on Technology.* New York: Pergamon Press.

Flaim, Paul, and Ellen Sehgal

1985 Displaced workers of 1973–1983: how well have they fared? *Monthly Labor Review* 108(6):3–16.

Fleming, John

1985 Observations on Technology in the Retail Trade. Unpublished paper. Department of Psychology, Princeton University.

Fox, John

1977 Medical computing and the user. *International Journal of Man-Machine Studies* 9:669–686.

Freeman, Richard B.

1976 *The Overeducated American.* New York: Academic Press.

Fullerton, Howard N., Jr.

1985 The 1995 labor force: BLS' latest projections. *Monthly Labor Review* 108(11):17–25.

Ginzberg, Eli

1982 The mechanization of work. *Scientific American* 247(3):66–76.

Giuliano, Vincent E.

1982 The mechanization of office work. *Scientific American* 247(3):149–164.

Goldin, Claudia

1985 Women's Employment and Technological Change: An Historical Perspective. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (October).

Gorlin, Harriet, and Lawrence Schein

1984 Innovations in Managing Human Resources. Research Report No. 849. The Conference Board, New York.

Gottmann, Jean

1977 Megalopolis and antipolis: the telephone and the structure of the city. Pp. 303–317 in Ithiel de Sola Pool, ed., *The Social Impact of the Telephone*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Grobe, Susan J.

1984 Nursing education module authoring system—NEMAS. *Journal of Educational Technology Systems* 13(2):83–89.

Gurstein, Michael, and Ferdinand Faulkner

1985 Office Automation and Organizational Culture: A Case Study of Two Implementations of an Automatic Call Distributor. Paper presented at the Computer and Society Conference (June 21), Rochester, N.Y.

Gurwitz, Aaron S., and Julie N. Rappaport

1984–1985 Structural change and slower employment growth in the financial services sector. *Federal Reserve Bank of New York Review* 9(4):39–45.

Gutek, Barbara, and Tora K. Bikson

1985 Differential experiences of men and women in computerized offices. *Sex Roles* 13(3–4):123–136.

Gutek, Barbara, Tora K. Bikson, and Don Mankin

1984 Individual and organizational consequences of computer-based office information technology. Pp. 231–254 in S. Oskamp, ed., *Applied Social Psychology Annual*. 5th edition. Beverly Hills, Calif.: Sage Publications.

Guzda, Henry

1984 Industrial democracy: made in the U.S.A. *Monthly Labor Review* 107(5):26–33.

Hackman, J. Richard, and Greg Oldham

1980 *Work Redesign*. Santa Monica, Calif.: Goodyear Publishing Company.

Hackman, J. Richard, Jane L. Pearce, and Jane C. Wolfe

1978 Effects of change in job characteristics on work attitudes and behaviors: a naturally occurring quasi-experiment. *Organizational Behavior and Human Performance* 21: 289–304.

Hartmann, Heidi I.

1981 The family as the locus of gender, class and political struggle: the example of housework. *Signs: Journal of Women in Culture and Society* 6(3):366–394.

Helander, M., and B. Rupp

1984 An overview of standards and guidelines for visual display terminals. *Applied Ergonomics* 3:185–195.

Helfgott, Roy B.

1966 EDP and the office work force. *Industrial and Labor Relations Review* 19(July):503-516.

Henskes, D.T., and H.E. Kronick

1974 Operator acceptance of data entry devices in patient care areas of a hospital. Pp. 639-643 in *Medinfo.* Amsterdam, Holland: North-Holland Publishing Company.

Herman, G., K. Owens, and H. Schottland

1979 Service Representative Questionnaire Study. Technical Memorandum No. 79-3431-2. Bell Laboratories, Murray Hill, N.J.

Hirschhorn, Larry

No date Office Automation and the Entry Level Job. A Concept Paper. Management and Behavioral Science Center, Wharton School, University of Pennsylvania.

Honeywell Corporation

1983 *National Survey on Office Automation and the Workplace.* Minneapolis, Minn.: Honeywell Corp.

Horowitz, Morris, and Irwin Herrenstadt

1966 Changes in skill requirements of occupations in selected industries. Pp. 223-287 in *The Employment Impact of Technological Change: Technology and the American Economy.* Report of the U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress. Volume 2. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Howard, Robert

1985 UTOPIA: where workers craft new technology. *Technology Review* 88:43-49.

Howard, Robert, and Leslie Schneider

1985 Worker Participation in Technological Change: Interests, Influence, and Scope. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (February).

Hunt, H. Allan, and Timothy L. Hunt

1985a Clerical Employment and Technological Change: A Review of Recent Trends and Projections. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

1985b An assessment of data sources to study the employment effects of technological change. Pp. 1-116 in *Technology and Employment Effects.* Interim report of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Iacono, Suzanne, and Rob Kling

1986 Changing office technologies and transformations of clerical work. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Jackson, Robert Max

1984 *The Formation of Craft Labor Markets.* Orlando, Fla.: Academic Press.

Jacobson, Sharol F.

1983 The contexts of nurses' stress. Pp. 49-60 in S.F. Jacobson and H.M. McGrath, eds., *Nurses Under Stress.* New York: John Wiley & Sons.

Jacobson, Sharol F., and H. Marie McGrath, eds.

1983 *Nurses Under Stress.* New York: John Wiley & Sons.

Johnson, Bonnie McD., and Ronald E. Rice

1983 Policy Implications in Implementing Office Systems Technology. Paper presented at the 11th Annual Telecommunications Research and Policy Conference, Annapolis, Md. (April).

Johnson, Bonnie, James C. Taylor, Dennis R. Smith, and Timothy R. Cline

No date Innovation in Word Processing: Report of a Maturing Technology. NSF project ISI 8110791. National Science Foundation, Washington, D.C.

Katz, Daniel, and Robert Kahn

1978 *The Social Psychology of Organizations.* 2nd edition. New York: John Wiley & Sons.

Katz, Elihu, and Paul F. Lazarsfeld

1955 *Personal Influence.* Glencoe, Ill.: Free Press.

Katzell, R., and R. Guzzo

1983 Psychological approaches to productivity improvement. *American Psychologist* 38:468–472.

Kelly Services

1984 *The Kelly Report on People in the Electronic Office. Volume 3: The Secretary's Role.* Prepared by Research and Forecasts, Inc., New York.

Kling, Robert

1978 The Impacts of Computing on the Work of Managers, Data Analysts and Clerks. Working paper. Public Policy Research Organization, University of California, Irvine.

1980 Social analyses of computing: theoretical perspectives in recent empirical research. *Computing Surveys* 12:61–110.

Kling, Robert, and Suzanne Iacono

1984 Computing as an occasion for social control. *Journal of Social Issues* 40:77–97.

Kohl, George

1986 Technological change in telecommunications: its impact on work and workers. Chapter 15 in Richard Gordon, ed., *Microelectronics in Transition: Industrial Transformation and Social Change.* Totowa, N.J.: Ablex.

Kraemer, Kenneth, and James Danziger

1982 Computers and Control in the Work Environment. Public Policy Research Organization, University of California, Irvine.

Kraft, Philip

1977 *Programmers and Managers.* New York: Springer-Verlag.

1985 A review of empirical studies of the consequences of technological change on work and workers in the United States. Pp. 117–150 in *Technology and Employment Effects.* Interim report of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Kraft, Philip, and Steven Dubnoff

1986 Job content, fragmentation and control in computer software work. *Industrial Relations* 25(Spring):184–196.

Kraut, Robert E.

In press Telework as a work-style innovation. *Information and Behavior.* Volume 2.

Kraut, Robert E., and Patricia Grambsch

1985 Prophecy by Analogy: Potential Causes for and Consequences of Electronic Homework. Paper presented at the Computer and Society Conference, June 21, Rochester, N.Y.

Kusterer, Ken

1979 *Know-How on the Job: The Important Working Knowledge of "Unskilled" Workers.* Boulder, Colo.: Westview Press.

Langlotz, Curtis, and Edward Shortliffe

1983 Adapting a consultation system to critique user plans. *International Journal of Man-Machine Studies* 19:479–496.

Laws, Judith Long

1976 The Bell telephone system: a case study. Pp. 157–178 in Phyllis A. Wallace, ed., *Equal Employment Opportunity and the AT&T Case*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Leffingwell, W.H.

1925 *Office Management: Principles and Practice*. Chicago and New York: A.W. Shaw.

Leontief, Wassily

1983 National perspective: the definition of problems and opportunities. Pp. 3–7 in *The Long-Term Impact of Technology on Employment and Unemployment*. Report of a National Academy of Engineering Symposium. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Leontief, Wassily, and Faye Duchin

1984 The Impacts of Automation on Employment, 1963-2000. New York: Institute for Economic Analysis, New York University.

Lievrouw, Leah

1984 Hospital Information Technology and Work Behavior. Paper prepared for the annual meeting of the International Communication Association, May. Annenberg School of Communications, University of Southern California, Los Angeles.

Light, Nancy

1983 Computers in nursing practice: on-line care programs. *Computers in Nursing* 1(6):4.

Lipset, Seymour Martin, Martin Trow, and James Coleman

1956 *Union Democracy: The Internal Politics of the International Typographical Union*. Glencoe, Ill.: Free Press.

Locke, Edwin

1976 The nature and causes of job satisfaction. Pp. 1297–1349 in M. Dunnette, ed., *Handbook of Industrial and Organizational Psychology*. Chicago, Ill.: Rand McNally.

Lockwood, David

1958 *The Blackcoated Worker: A Study in Class Consciousness*. London, England: George Allen and Unwin Ltd.

Machung, Anne

1983 Turning secretaries into word processors: some fiction and a fact or two. Pp. 119–123 in D. Marschall and J. Gregory, eds., *Office Automation: Jekyll or Hyde?* Cleveland, Ohio: Working Women Education Fund.

1984 Word processing: forward for business, backward for women. Pp. 124–139 in Karen Sacks and Dorothy Remy, eds., *My Troubles Are Going To Have Trouble with Me: Everyday Trials and Triumphs of Women Workers*. New Brunswick, N.J.: Rutgers University Press.

Maddox, Brenda

1977 Women and the switchboard. Pp. 262–280 in Ithiel de Sola Pool, ed., *The Social Impact of the Telephone*. Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Maidique, Modesto A., and Robert M. Hayes

1984 The art of high-technology management. *Sloan Management Review* 25(Winter):17–31.

Maidique, Modesto A., and Billie Joe Zirger

1984 A study of successes and failures in product innovations: the case of the U.S. electronics industry. *IEEE Transactions* Nov.(EM)-31:192-203.

Malveaux, Julianne

1982 Recent Trends in Occupational Segregation by Race and Sex. Paper presented at the Workshop on Job Segregation by Sex, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C.

Mansfield, Edwin

1966 Technological change: measurement, determinants, and diffusion. Pp. 97–131 in *The*

*Employment Impact of Technological Change: Technology and the American Economy.* Report of the U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress. Volume 2. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Mark, Jerome

1979 Measuring the effects of technological change. Pp. 18–21 in Dennis Chamot and Joan M. Baggett, eds., *Silicon, Satellites and Robots: The Impacts of Technological Change on the Workplace.* Washington, D.C.: AFL-CIO.

Marschall, Daniel, and Judith Gregory, eds.

1983 *Office Automation: Jekyll or Hyde?* Cleveland, Ohio: Working Women Education Fund.

Matteis, R.J.

1979 The new back office focuses on customer service. *Harvard Business Review* 57:146–159.

McDavid, Mary

1985 U.S. Army: prototype program for professionals. Pp. 24–32 in *Office Workstations in the Home.* Report of the Board on Telecommunications and Computer Applications, Commission on Engineering and Technical Systems, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

McNeill, Donna G.

1979 Developing the complete computer-based information system. *Journal of Nursing Administration* 6(11):34–46.

Medical Informatics Europe

1982 *Proceedings of the Fourth Congress of the European Federation of Medical Informatics* (Dublin, Ireland, March 21-25). R.R. O'Moore, B. Barber, P.L. Reichertz, and F. Roger, eds. New York: Springer-Verlag.

1984 *Proceedings of the Sixth Congress of the European Federation of Medical Informatics* (Brussels, Belgium, September 10–13). F. Roger, J.L. Willems, R. O'Moore, and B. Barber, eds. New York: Springer-Verlag.

Mills, C. Wright

1956 *White Collar: The American Middle Classes.* New York: Oxford [Originally published 1951].

Minolta Corporation

1983 *The Evolving Role of the Secretary in the Information Age.* Ramsey, N.J.: Minolta Corporation.

Mirvis, Philip, and Edward Lawler

1977 Measuring the financial impact of employee attitudes. *Journal of Applied Psychology* 62:1–8.

Morse, N., and E. Reimer

1956 The experimental change of a major organizational variable. *Journal of Abnormal and Social Psychology* 20:191–198.

Mumford, Enid

1981 *Values, Technology and Work.* The Hague, Netherlands: Martinus Nijhoff Publishers.

1983 Designing Participatively. Manchester Business School, Manchester, England. Unpublished.

Mumford, Enid, and M. Weir

1979 *Computer Systems in Work Design: The ETHICS Method: Effective Technical and Human Implementation of Computer-Based Systems.* New York: Halsted Press.

Murolo, Priscilla

1986 White-collar women and the rationalization of clerical work: the Aetna Life Insurance Company, 1910–1930. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Murphree, Mary C.

1983 Dealing with technological discrimination. *Secretary Speakout '83: The Professional Secretary's New Identity in the Information Age.* Report of a conference March 9–11, Boston, Mass. Professional Secretaries International.

1984 Brave new office: the changing world of the legal secretary. Pp. 140–159 in Karen Sacks and Dorothy Remy, eds., *My Troubles Are Going to Have Trouble with Me: Everyday Trials and Triumphs of Women Workers.* New Brunswick, N.J.: Rutgers University Press.

1985 New Technology and Office Tradition: The Not-So-Changing World of the Secretary. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

National Center for Education Statistics

1984 The Condition of Education: A Statistical Report. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Education.

National League for Nursing

1985 Table on Licensed Practical Nurse Population, by Sex, Racial/Ethnic Background, and Age Group. National Sample Survey. National Technical Information Service, U.S. Department of Commerce, Springfield, Va.

National Research Council

1979 *Measurement and Interpretation of Productivity.* Report of the Panel to Review Productivity Statistics, Committee on National Statistics. Washington, D.C.: National Academy of Sciences.

1983 *Video Displays, Work, and Vision.* Report of the Panel on Impact of Video Viewing on Vision of Workers, Committee on Vision. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

1986 *Human Resource Practices for Implementing Advanced Manufacturing Technology.* Report of the Committee on the Effective Implementation of Advanced Manufacturing Technologies, Manufacturing Studies Board. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

National Science Foundation, Office of Scientific and Engineering Personnel and Education

No date *Science and Engineering Education: Data and Information.* Report prepared for the National Science Board on Precollege Education in Mathematics, Science, and Technology. Washington, D.C.: National Science Foundation.

Nelson, Kristen

1983 Back Offices and Female Labor Markets: Office Suburbanization in the San Francisco Bay Area. Ph.D. dissertation. University of California, Berkeley.

9-to-5

1984a *The 9-to-5 National Survey on Women and Stress* (with Office Automation Addendum). Cleveland, Ohio: 9-to-5, National Association of Working Women.

1984b *9-to-5 Campaign on VDT Risks: Analysis of VDT Operator Questionnaires.* Cleveland, Ohio: 9-to-5, National Association of Working Women.

1985 *Hidden Victims: Clerical Workers, Automation, and the Changing Economy.* Cleveland, Ohio: 9-to-5, National Association of Working Women.

Nisbett, Richard, and Timothy Wilson

1977 Telling more than we can know: verbal reports on mental processes. *Psychological Review* 84:231–259.

Noble, David

1984 Tools of oppression. *Dollars and Sense* 100 (October):6, 17.

Noble, Kenneth B.

1986 Study Finds 60% of 11 Million Who Lost Jobs Got New Ones. *New York Times* (February 7):A1 and A15.

Norstedt, J.P., and S. Aguren

1973 *The Saab-Scania Report.* Stockholm, Sweden: Swedish Employers' Confederation.

Northrup, Herbert R., and John A. Larson

1979 *The Impact of the AT&T-EEO Consent Decrees.* Labor Relations and Public Policy Series No. 20 (November). Wharton School Industrial Research Unit, University of Pennsylvania.

Noyelle, Thierry J.

1985 The New Technology and the New Economy: Implications for Equal Employment Opportunity. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

Office of Economic Growth and Employment Projections

1981 Projected Occupational Staffing Patterns of Industries. OES Technical Paper No. 2. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

Office of Technology Assessment, U.S. Congress

1985 *Automation of America's Offices, 1985–2000.* OTA-CIT-287. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

1986 *Technology and Structural Unemployment: Reemploying Displaced Adults.* OTA-ITE-250. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Olson, Margrethe

1983 Remote office work: changing work patterns in space and time. *Communications of the ACM* 26:182–187.

1986 Telework: practical experience and future prospects. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Olson, Margrethe, and S. Primps

1984 Working at home with computers: work and nonwork issues. *Journal of Social Issues* 40:97–112.

Ontario Retail Council, United Food and Commercial Workers Union

1981 *Preliminary Investigation of Ring-and-Bag Check-Out Systems.* Ontario, Canada: Ontario Retail Council, United Food and Commercial Workers Union.

Oppenheimer, Valerie Kincade

1970 *The Female Labor Force in the United States.* Population Monograph Series, No. 5. Berkeley: University of California, Institute of International Studies.

Osterman, Paul

1984 White-collar internal labor markets. Chapter 6 in Paul Osterman, ed., *Internal Labor Markets.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Panko, Raymond

1984 Office work. *Office: Technology and People* 2:205–238.

Podgursky, Michael

1984 Sources of secular increases in the unemployment rate, 1969–82. *Monthly Labor Review* 107(7):19–25.

1986 Job Displacement and Labor Market Adjustment: Evidence from the Displaced Worker Survey. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Employment, Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy, National Academy of Sciences, Washington, D.C.

Podgursky, Michael, and Paul Swaim

1986 Labor Market Adjustment and Job Displacement: Evidence from the January 1984 Displaced Worker Survey. Final Report to the Bureau of International Affairs, U.S. Department of Labor (January).

Poppel, Harvey

1982 Who needs the office of the future? *Harvard Business Review* 60(6):146–155.

Pratt, Jane H.

1984 Home teleworking: a study of its pioneers. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change* 25:1–14.

Presser, Harriet B., and Wendy Baldwin

1980 Child care as a constraint on employment: prevalence, correlates, and bearing on the work and fertility nexus. *American Journal of Sociology* 85(March):1202–1213.

Quinn, Robert, and Graham Staines

1977 *The 1977 Quality of Employment Survey.* Ann Arbor, Mich.: Institute for Social Research.

Reskin, Barbara F., and Heidi I. Hartmann, eds.

1986 *Women's Work, Men's Work: Sex Segregation on the Job.* Report of the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Rhee, H.A.

1968 *Office Automation in Social Perspective: The Progress and Social Implications of Electronic Data Processing.* Oxford, England: Basil Blackwell.

Rice, Ronald, Bonnie Johnson, Deborah Kowal, and Charles Feltman

1983 The Survival of the Fittest: Organizational Design and the Structuring of Word Processing. Paper presented at the meeting of the Academy of Management, Dallas, Tex. (August).

Richer, Mark

1986 GUIDON-2: A Knowledge-Based Learning Environment for Diagnosis. Paper and demonstration presented at CHI'86: Human Factors in Computing Systems. April 1986, Boston, Mass.

Rogers, T., and N. Friedman

1980 *Printers Face Automation.* Lexington, Mass.: Lexington Books.

Rosenberg, Nathan

1976 *Perspectives on Technology* Cambridge, England: Cambridge University Press.

1983 Testimony before Joint Subcommittee of the House Science and Technology Committee and the House Budget Committee. Pp. 29–43 in *Technology and Employment,* Joint Hearings Before the Subcommittee on Science, Research, and Technology of the Committee on Science and the Task Force on Education and Employment of the Committee on the Budget, U.S. House of Representatives, Serial No. TF4–4. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Ross, Ian M.

1985 Telecommunications. Pp. 22–45 in Anne G. Keatley, ed., *Technological Frontiers and Foreign Relations.* Report of the National Academy of Sciences, National Academy of Engineering, and Council on Foreign Relations. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Rumberger, Russell W.

1981 The changing skill requirements of jobs in the U.S. economy. *Industrial and Labor Relations Review* 34:578–590.

1984 The Potential Impact of Technology on the Skill Requirements of Future Jobs. Project report No. 84-A24. Institute for Research on Educational Finance and Governance, School of Education, Stanford University.

Ryan, Sheila A.

1985 An expert system for nursing practice. *Computers in Nursing* 3(2):77–84.

Rytina, Nancy F., and Suzanne M. Bianchi

1984 Occupational reclassification and changes in distribution by gender. *Monthly Labor Review* 107(3):11–17.

Sadler, Philip

1981 Welcome back to the "automation" debate. Pp. 290–296 in Tom Forester, ed., *The Microelectronics Revolution: The Complete Guide to the New Technology and Its Impact on Society.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Salmans, Sandra

1982 The debate over the electronic office. *New York Times* (November 14)Section 6:B32-B37.

Schmitt, Roland S.

1983 Technological trends. Pp. 8–12 in *The Long-Term Impact of Technology on Employment and Unemployment.* Report of a National Academy of Engineering Symposium. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Scott, Joan W.

1982 The mechanization of women's work. *Scientific American* 247(3):186–187.

Sekscenski, Edward

1984 *The Health Services Industry in the United States: Trends in Employment from 1970 to 1983, with Projections to 1995.* Publication Nos. 84-2 and 84-3 (August). Department for Professional Employees. Washington, D.C.: AFL-CIO.

Service Employees International Union, AFL-CIO

1984 Contract Between the Service Employees International Union (SEIU) and the Equitable Life Assurance Society of the United States, Covering Employees in the Syracuse, New York, Claims Benefit Office. Syracuse, N.Y.: Service Employees International Union.

Silvestri, George T., and John M. Lukasiewicz

1985 Occupational employment projections: the 1984-95 outlook. *Monthly Labor Review* 108(11):42–59.

Silvestri, George T., John M. Lukasiewicz, and Marcus E. Einstein

1983 Occupational employment projections through 1995. *Monthly Labor Review* 106 (11):37–49.

Simon, Herbert A.

1977 What computers mean for man and society. *Science* 195:1186–1191.

Smith, M.J.

1984 Human factors issues in VDT use: environmental and workstation design considerations. *IEEE Computer Graphics and Applications* 4:56–63.

Smith, Shirley J.

1985 Revised worklife tables reflect 1979–80 experience. *Monthly Labor Review* 108(8):23–30.

Smith, James P., and Michael P. Ward

1984 *Women's Wages and Work in the Twentieth Century.* Santa Monica, Calif.: The Rand Corporation.

Spenner, Kenneth

1979 Temporal changes in work content. *American-Sociological Review* 69:965–975.

Spinrad, R.J.

1982 Office automation. *Science* 215:808–813.

Startsman, Terry S., and Robert E. Robinson

1972 The attitudes of medical and paramedical personnel towards computers. *Computers and Biomedical Research* 5:218–227.

Strassman, Paul

1980 The office of the future: information management for the new age. *Technology Review* 82:54–65.

Strober, Myra, and Carolyn Arnold

1985 Integrated Circuits/Segregated Labor: Women in Three Computer-Related Occupations. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

Strom, Sharon Hartman

1985 Technology, the Office, and the Changing Sexual Division of Labor, 1910–1940. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

Suchman, Lucy, and Eleanor Wynn

1984 Procedures and problems in the office. *Office: Technology and People* 2(2):133–154.

Sullivan, Teresa A.

1978 Racial/ethnic differences in labor force participation. Pp. 165–187 in F.D. Bean and W.P. Frisbie, eds., *The Demography of Racial and Ethnic Groups.* New York: Academic Press.

Taylor, James C.

1986 Job design and the quality of working life. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation of White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Thoite, Peggy

1983 Multiple identities and psychological well-being: a reformulation and test of the social isolation hypothesis. *American Sociological Review* 48:174–187.

Thorsrud, E., B.S. Sorensen, and B. Gustavsen

1976 Sociotechnical approach to industrial democracy in Norway. In R. Dubin, ed., *Handbook of Work, Organization, and Society.* Chicago, Ill.: Rand McNally.

Tilly, Charles, and Louise Tilly

1985 Historical Studies at the New School. Working Paper No. 1. Center for Studies of Social Change, New School for Social Research.

Treiman, Donald J., and Kermit Terrell

1975 Sex and the process of status attainment: a comparison of working women and men. *American Sociological Review* 40(April):174–200.

Turner, Jon

1984 Computer mediated work: the interplay between technology and structured jobs. *Communications of the ACM* 27:1200–1210.

U.S. Department of Labor

1974 *Job Satisfaction: Is There a Trend?* Manpower Research Monograph No. 30. GPO Stock Number 2900-00195. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress

1966 *The Employment Impact of Technological Change: Technology and the American Economy.* Report of the U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress, Volume 1, Serial No. 0-788-561. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Von Hippel, Eric

1978 Users as innovators. *Technology Review* 80:31–39.

Wallersteiner, Ulrika

1981 An outline of ergonomic research as applied to the design of supermarket cashier work stations. *Labour Research Bulletin* December:19–26.

Walton, Richard E.

1975 The diffusion of new work structures: explaining why success didn't take. *Organizational Dynamics* 3(3):2–22.

Watson, R.J.

1974 Medical staff response to a medical information system with direct physician-computer interface. Pp. 299–302 in *Medinfo.* Amsterdam, Holland: North-Holland Publishing Co.

Westin, Alan

1985 Good User Practices in the Application of Office Systems Technology to Clerical Work, with Special Attention to Women's Equality and Workplace Quality Issues. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C. (July).

Westin, Alan, H. Schweder, M. Baker, and S. Lehman

1985 *The Changing Workplace: A Guide to Managing the People, Organizational and Regulatory Aspects of Office Technology.* Westchester, N.Y.: Knowledge Industries.

White, Julie

1985 *Trouble in Store? The Impact of Microelectronics in the Retail Trade.* Ottawa, Ont.: Women's Bureau, Labor Canada.

Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor

1983 *Handbook on Women Workers.* Bulletin 298. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1985 Earnings difference between women and men workers. *Facts on U.S. Working Women.* 85-7 (July). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

Yin, Robert K., and Gwendolyn B. Moore

1984 *Planning and Implementing an Automated Office.* Washington, D.C.: COSMOS Corporation.

Yin, Robert K., and J. Lynne White

1984 Microcomputer Implementation in Schools. Washington, D.C.: COSMOS Corporation.

Zuboff, Shoshanah

1982 Problems of symbolic toil. *Dissent* 29 (Winter): 51–61.

# Biographical Sketches of Panel Members and Staff

**Tamar D. Bermann** is a senior researcher at the Work Research Institutes in Oslo, Norway, and teaches social policy at the University of Oslo. Previously she was senior lecturer at the Roskilde University Center in Denmark. She has also served as a research fellow at the Max Planck Research Centre for Psychopathology and Psychotherapy in Munich, West Germany, and as a teacher at the University of Munich. She has served on technology research committees in Denmark, Sweden, and Norway; worked with the women's studies center of the Norwegian Research Council; and participated in the research program of the Council of Europe. Her action-oriented research focuses on learning and knowledge acquisition in connection with organizational and technological change, particularly in journalism, nursing, librarianship, and office work. Her scholarly interests include epistemology and the history of science. She has a Ph.D. in sociology from the University of Munich and a Ph.D. in philosophy from the University of Vienna. She is a native of Vienna, Austria.

**Francine D. Blau** is professor of economics and labor and industrial relations at the University of Illinois at Urbana-Champaign. She is a former vice-president of the Midwest Economics Association and was a member of the American Economic Association Committee on the Status of Women in the Economics Profession. She currently serves on the National Research Council's Panel on Pay Equity Research. Her research has centered on women's economic status and discrimination against women and minorities. She has also studied a variety of issues related to immigration, job search and turnover, union impact, and racial differences in wealth. She has served as an expert witness in employment discrimination cases and testified in Congress on the

Equal Rights Amendment and the economic status of women. She has a B.S. degree from Cornell University in industrial and labor relations and A.M. and Ph.D. degrees in economics from Harvard University.

DENNIS CHAMOT is associate director of the AFL-CIO's Department for Professional Employees. Prior to his work in organized labor, he was employed as a research chemist by E. I. du Pont de Nemours. He has for several years had a particular interest in the effects of new technologies on employment. He has served on numerous panels related to this issue, including the National Science Foundation Advisory Council; the Commission on Engineering and Technical Systems of the National Research Council (NRC); the Committee on the Education and Utilization of Engineers of the NRC; the Labor Research Advisory Council of the Bureau of Labor Statistics; and the Council of the American Chemical Society. He has B.S. and M.S. degrees from the Polytechnic Institute of Brooklyn (now the Polytechnic Institute of New York), a Ph.D. in chemistry from the University of Illinois, and an M.B.A. from the Wharton School of the University of Pennsylvania.

MARTIN L. ERNST is vice-president, advanced information technologies, at Arthur D. Little, Inc. His early career was devoted to operations research for the U.S. Navy and U.S. Air Force and later for Arthur D. Little. More recently he has concentrated on the impacts of technology on society, businesses, and other types of institutions, with particular emphasis on the influences of the new information technologies. He received a B.S. degree in physics from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology in 1941.

ROSLYN L. FELDBERG is an associate director of labor relations at the Massachusetts Nurses Association. Her background includes both scholarly and advocacy work in a wide variety of settings, from academia to public interest and labor groups. For several years her research interests have focused on clerical work. Recently she was a Radcliffe research scholar at the Murray Research Center at Radcliffe College, where she continued research on women clerical workers. Previously she was a coprincipal investigator for a major project on the impact of job conditions on women clerical workers, funded by the National Institute of Mental Health. She has also taught in Boston University's Department of Sociology and at the University of Aberdeen in Scotland and has been active in public policy debates on comparable worth, the interaction of work and family life, and the implications of technological change on women workers. She has also served as an adviser to the Office of Technology Assessment of the U.S Congress, 9-to-5, and the National Endowment for the Humanities. She has a B.A. from the University of Illinois and M.A. and Ph.D. degrees from the University of Michigan, all in sociology.

**HEIDI I. HARTMANN** is study director of the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, and the Panel on Pay Equity Research at the National Research Council (NRC). She has edited or coedited a number of NRC reports on comparable worth and other women's employment issues. Previously she taught economics on the Graduate Faculty at the New School for Social Research. Her research has concentrated on employment issues related to women and minorities, particularly discrimination and internal labor markets; women's economic independence; and political economy and feminist theory. She has a B.A from Swarthmore College and M.Ph. and Ph.D. degrees from Yale University, all in economics.

**WILLIAM N. HUBBARD, JR.**, recently retired as president of the Upjohn Company. He taught medicine at New York University and served as dean of the University of Michigan Medical School (1959–1970) and professor of internal medicine (1964–1970) before joining the Upjohn Company in 1970. He was elected president of Upjohn in 1974. He is a member of numerous medical honorary societies and has served several medical and educational associations in various capacities. A former member of the National Science Board, he currently serves as a consultant. He is currently chairman of the Council on Health Care Technology of the Institute of Medicine. He received an A.B. degree from Columbia University in 1942 and an M.D. degree in 1944 from New York University.

**GLORIA T. JOHNSON** has been with the International Union of Electronic, Electrical, Technical, Salaried & Machine Workers, AFL-CIO, since 1954 and is currently director of the Department of Social Action, responsible in particular for education and women's activities. Prior to 1954, she taught for a brief period at Howard University and served as an economist with the U.S. Department of Labor and the Wage Stabilization Board. She is also chair of the IUE Women's Council and in this position is a member of the IUE Executive Board. She serves as chair of the AFL-CIO Committee on Salaried and Professional Women and has been treasurer of the Coalition of Labor Union Women since its founding. She also serves many other educational, labor, women's, and community organizations. She received both B.A. and M.A. degrees from Howard University.

**ROBERT E. KRAUT** is a social psychologist on the technical staff at Bell Communications Research and an adjunct faculty member in the Department of Psychology at Princeton University. He has previously held positions at Bell Laboratories, Cornell University, and the University of Pennsylvania. His research focuses on the way people judge themselves and others, on interpersonal interaction, and on the social impact of new information technologies. He has a B.A. in English and social relations from Lehigh University and a Ph.D. in psychology from Yale University.

SHIRLEY M. MALCOM is head of the Office of Opportunities in Science of the American Association for the Advancement of Science (AAAS). She served previously as a program officer in the Directorate for Science Education of the National Science Foundation (NSF), in previous positions at AAAS, and as assistant professor of biology at the University of North Carolina, Wilmington. She serves a large number of organizations concerned with educational equity for women, minorities, and disabled persons, science and technology policy, and human resource issues. She has served as chair of the NSF Committee on Equal Opportunities in Science and Technology, as a commissioner of the Commission on Professionals in Science and Technology, and as a member of the Advisory Council of the Carnegie Forum on Education and the Economy and the Carnegie Task Force on Teaching as a Profession. Malcom has a B.S. from the University of Washington and an M.A. from the University of California, Los Angeles, both in zoology, and a Ph.D. in ecology from the Pennsylvania State University.

MICHAEL J. PIORE is professor of economics at the Massachusetts Institute of Technology. He has worked on a variety of problems in labor economics and industrial relations, including technological change, minority workers, migration, and union structure and organization. He developed the dual labor market hypothesis, which is an attempt to explain the economic problems of marginal workers, particularly racial and ethnic minorities, in terms of the types of jobs to which they are confined and the role these jobs perform in the functioning of the economy. More recently he has examined the transformation in economic activity from mass production to flexible specialization. Convinced that the political, social, and historical forces that affect economic institutions are critical, he is currently exploring new forms of business organization, new managerial practices, innovations in union structures and collective bargaining, and changes in the role of government, particularly state and local government, in the economy. Piore holds B.A. and Ph.D. degrees in economics from Harvard University.

FREDERICK A. ROESCH is senior vice-president for Citicorp/Citibank's Institutional Global Electronic Markets activities. He joined Citibank in 1964 and has served as an officer in branches in Japan, Taiwan, and Thailand. In 1973 he was appointed head of Citicorp's worldwide venture capital activities. Named to head personnel planning and development for Citicorp in 1977, he assumed his current position in June 1985. He is a graduate of Dartmouth College and has an M.A. from the University of California, Berkeley.

**Teresa A. Sullivan** is associate professor of sociology at the University of Texas at Austin, where she is also associate director of the Population Research Center and chair of the Women's Studies Steering Committee. Her scholarly work investigates marginal incorporation into the economy and includes work on underemployment, studies of sex discrimination in fringe benefits, and studies of immigrant workers, particularly women. She is currently completing the data collection phase of a large study of consumer bankruptcy. She previously served on the NRC Panel on Immigration Statistics. She has a B.A. from James Madison College of Michigan State University and M.A. and Ph.D. degrees in sociology, both from the University of Chicago.

**Louise A. Tilly** is professor of history and sociology on the Graduate Faculty of the New School for Social Research and chair of its Committee on Historical Studies. Previously she taught at Michigan State University, the University of Michigan, and at the Ecole des Hautes Etudes en Sciences Sociales, Paris. She is member of the Executive Committee of the Board of the Social Science Research Council, the Council of the American Historical Association, and the Panel on Technology and Employment of the Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy at the National Academy of Sciences. Her current research includes a comparative historical study of the state, class, and family in French cities; she is also completing work on the labor force and class formation in late-nineteenth-century Milan. She received an A.B. from Douglass College, an M.A. from Boston University, and a Ph.D. from the University of Toronto.

**Donald J. Treiman** is professor of sociology at the University of California, Los Angeles. His research interests center on the comparative study of social stratification and social mobility. He has studied problems of occupational classification and measurement extensively, in particular analyzing occupational prestige data from 60 countries. Previously he served as study director of the Committee on Occupational Classification and Analysis at the National Research Council, which produced reports on job evaluation, comparable worth, and the *Dictionary of Occupational Titles;* he was also study director of the Committee on Basic Research in the Behavioral and Social Sciences, which produced two volumes on the value and usefulness of basic research. He has a B.A. from Reed College and M.A. and Ph.D. degrees from the University of Chicago, all in sociology.

**Robert K. Yin** is chairman of the board of COSMOS Corporation, having served as its first president from 1980 to 1985. He conducts research on a variety of topics at COSMOS, a social science research and consulting firm, including the evaluation of neighborhood programs initiated by the Ford Foundation and the MacArthur Foundation; economic development and high-technology firms; and the use of office automation and other advanced technologies (e.g., robotics and artificial intelligence) by organizations. Previously he worked for eight years at the Rand Corporation. He has a B.A. from Harvard University and a Ph.D. in psychology from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

PATRICIA ZAVELLA is assistant professor of community studies at the University of California, Santa Cruz. Her research has focused on occupational segregation in the California canning industry, Mexican-American women workers, and the impact of women's production employment in the electronics, apparel, and canning industries on family structure. She is a member of the Silicon Valley Research Group. She has a B.A. degree from Pitzer College and an M.A. from the University of California, Berkeley. Her Ph.D. in anthropology is also from the University of California, Berkeley.

# Index

A

Accountants and bookkeepers
  impacts of technological change on, 32, 38–40, 172
  minorities employed as, 92
  number of, 3, 4, 38–40, 91, 94
  projected growth in, 114, 116, 121, 123
  sex stratification of, 20, 40
  unionization of, 38–39
Administrative support occupations
  female employment by race/ethnic origin, 93–95
  number of workers in, 4–5, 67
  sex ratios in, 4–5
  *see also* Clerical employment/occupations; and specific occupations
AFL-CIO Committee on the Evolution of Work, 17
Agriculture
  clerical staffing ratios, 96–97, 103
  degrees awarded to women in, 78
  displacement of workers, 1, 15, 82
  employment growth in, 102
  occupational groups of women employed in, 18
American Association for Medical Systems and Informatics, 57
American Nurses' Association Council on Computer Applications in Nursing, 57
Asian-Americans, clerical work force, 92–95
Association for the Development of Computer-Based Instructional Systems, 57
AT&T
  EEOC consent decree, 28
  technology-change committees, 29, 163
Automobile manufacturing, productivity and employment in, 15

B

Baby boom cohorts, effect on labor markets, 16, 69, 79
Bank tellers
  career mobility, 46
  employment trends of, 46–48, 88–90, 115–116, 120, 172
  female employment by race/ethnic origin, 95
  number of, 3, 5, 90
Banking
  computerization of, 9, 35, 44–48, 138, 155, 157, 164–165
  educational requirements in, 47–48
  employment growth, 13, 47, 59, 97–100, 106, 118
  female employment in, 13, 45–46
  occupational shifts in, 46, 48

  structural change in, 44–48, 106
  *see also* Financial industry
Barriers to employment, 43, 85–86, 169
  *see also* Equal employment opportunity laws; Sex segregation in employment
Bell, Alexander G., 26
Blacks
  in administrative support occupations, 43, 93–95
  educational attainments, 77
  family responsibilities of, 19
  labor force participation rates, 69, 92
  negative effects of automation on, 43
  shifts in employment, 1
  *see also* Minorities
Bureau of Labor Statistics
  classification of occupations, 66, 138–139
  employment projections, 63, 71, 104–117, 123–125, 143, 180
  female labor force participation rates, 74
Bureau of the Census, classification of occupations, 66, 68, 143

C

Career ladders/mobility
  in banking, 46
  in insurance industry, 42–44
  job segregation effects on, 19, 22
Career opportunities
  expansion of, for women, 173–175
  policies affecting, 64, 66, 68
Cashiers
  growth of employment of, 32, 49–50, 52, 88, 90, 104, 107–108, 111–112, 118, 123
  number of, 3, 90
  quality of jobs for, 135
  reclassification of, 3, 49–50, 107
  sex segregation of, 19–20, 40, 50, 51
Child care, 69–70, 145
Childbearing, 69–70, 72–73
Clerical employment/occupations
  back-office jobs, 22, 41, 119, 126
  declines in, 89, 106
  definition, 2–3
  demographic trends, 89–96
  factors affecting future of, 64, 106
  fastest-growing industries for, 106
  fastest-growing jobs, 118
  in financial industry, 16, 45–46, 63, 92, 96, 103
  geographic trends, 92
  growth by industry, 96–103
  growth, 21, 86–89, 90–91, 96–111, 167
  in health industry, 54–58, 99–100
  historical patterns in, 32–61
  innovations influencing, 32–34; *see also* Innovations/inventions; Word processing
  in insurance industry, 13, 16, 40–44, 59, 82, 92, 137
  with largest negative employment changes, 119–121
  with largest number of workers, 3, 88
  with largest projected job growth for women, 121–122
  minority representation in, 42–43, 54, 69, 89–90
  projections, 21, 47, 70–73, 79–83, 103–126, 174–175
  recession effects on, 87, 92, 97, 99, 124
  shifts in, 88–89, 111–123, 173; *see also* Occupational shifts
  sources of change in, 96–103
  staffing ratio changes, 93–103, 106, 110–119
  telecommuting, 144–147
  *see also* Administrative support occupations; and specific occupations
Collective bargaining, *see* Unions
Commission of the European Communities, implementation of technology, 160–161
Committee on Science, Engineering, and Public Policy, 81, 171
Computer operators
  employment levels, 3, 4–5, 21, 83, 88, 111–112, 118, 120–121, 123
  minorities employed as, 92–93
Computers/computerization
  in banking, 9, 35, 44–48, 138, 155, 157, 164–165
  in communications industry, 9–10, 27–28
  data entry technologies, 8
  diffusion of, 7–8, 11, 39, 64
  early business applications, 39
  electronic mail, 9, 128
  employment effects, *see* Employment effects of technological change
  in financial industries, 103, 124
  in health industry, 54–58
  in insurance industry, 13, 40–43, 59, 82, 136–137
  output and display technologies, 9

  projected developments in, 10
  projected needs for, 12
  resistance to, 8, 55
  in retail industry, 49, 51
  storage and processing, 8-9
  system compatibility and interconnection, 9; *see also* Networking
  *see also* Office automation; Telecommunications; Telecommuting/telework; Word processing
Current Population Survey (CPS), occupational classifications, 66-67, 89, 124
Customer service representatives
  employment rates, 15, 112, 114
  in insurance industry, 42
  integration of jobs by, 137

D

Data entry operators, employment levels, 95, 117-119
Demographic trends
  in clerical employment, 89-96
  in labor force, 68-74, 79-81
Department stores, *see* Retail industry
Deskilling
  contradictory impressions of, 136-143
  of secretarial work, 17, 35, 137
  as way of entry for disadvantaged workers, 142
  *see also* Job content; Quality of employment; Skill level changes
*Dictionary of Occupational Titles*, occupational classifications, 66-67, 138-139
Discrimination, *see* Barriers to employment; Equal employment opportunity laws; Sex segregation in employment

E

Earnings and wages
  bookkeepers, 38
  compensation for new skills, 131, 149
  educational attainment and, 149
  effects of technological change on, 83
  of home-based workers, 147
  job segregation effects on, 19
  losses on reemployment, 124-125
  productivity and, 149
  sex ratio in, 18-19, 80
  supermarket workers, 52
Economic conditions and considerations
  female employment and, 65, 80, 87
  growth and employment, 1, 13-14, 21, 59, 65, 80, 104
  quality of employment, 148-157
  *see also* Recessions
Educational attainment
  advanced degrees awarded to women, 79
  by birth cohort, 76
  by fields of study, 77-79, 169
  by gender, 77-78
  by race/ethnic origin, 77-78
  wages and, 149
Educational needs and requirements
  in banking, 47
  in insurance industry, 44
  job transition programs, 176
  for minority women, 126, 171, 176
  in nursing, 53, 58
  for occupations with largest job growth, 123
  recommendations of panel regarding, 169-172
  to respond to occupational shifts, 81, 169
Educationally disadvantaged
  effect of technological change on, 13, 44, 47
  programs for, 171
Effective Technical and Human Implementation of Computer-Based Systems (ETHICS), 161
Employment
  clerical, *see* Clerical employment/occupations
  discrimination in, *see* Barriers to employment; Equal employment opportunity laws; Sex segregation in employment
  displacement, *see* Job displacement
  government, *see* Government employment, federal and state and local
  at home, *see* Home work; Telecommuting/telework
  levels, *see* Levels of employment
  participation, *see* Participation in labor force
  projections, *see* Projections
  quality, *see* Quality of employment; Working conditions
  rates, *see* Labor force participation rates; Occupational staffing ratios; Projections; and specific industries and occupations

  security of, *see* Job security; Job tenure; Layoffs
  shifts in, *see* Occupational shifts
  of women, *see* Women's employment
  *see also* Unemployment
Employment effects of technological change
  computerization, 8, 10, 39, 43, 52, 54, 83, 109, 118, 157, 173–174
  demand for workers, 81–88
  images of, 13–14, 127–129
  measures of, 11, 14–15, 167–168
  negative, 11, 16–17, 39, 43, 52, 54, 60, 83–84, 128, 173–176
  positive, 11, 17, 37–38, 82, 128
  sex differential, 18–23, 32–48, 125–126, 168–169
Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, consent decree with AT&T, 28
Equal employment opportunity laws
  effects on women's employment opportunities, 64–65
  recommendations of panel on importance of enforcement, 173–175
Equitable Life Assurance Society of the United States, contract for advance notice of automation, 44
Ergonomics, 147–148, 151–153, 155–156, 177–179; *see also* Video display terminals

F

Family responsibilities, 19, 22–23, 145–147, 171
Financial industry
  clerical staffing ratios, 96–97, 103
  geographic trends in employment, 92
  growth in employment, 15–16, 63, 92, 102–103
  technological effects on employment, 15, 103, 124
  *see also* Banking

G

Government employment, federal and state and local
  clerical declines, 92, 102–103
  displacement in, 124
  growth in, 15–16, 97, 100, 106
  staffing ratios, 96–98, 110
Growth, economic, *see* Economic conditions and considerations; Projections; Recessions

H

Health industry
  clerical employment growth in, 98–100, 106
  computerization of, 54–58
  medical diagnostic systems, 8, 55–58
  medical informatics, 55
  structural changes and employment growth, 52, 58, 106
  *see also* Nurses/nursing
Hispanics
  educational attainments, 77
  family responsibilities, 19
  labor force participation rates, 69, 92
  *see also* Minorities
Home work, 22, 144–147
Honeywell Corporation, survey of office automation reactions, 132–134
Hunt and Hunt studies, 1, 8, 14, 21, 34, 43, 46, 63, 65, 67, 83, 86–109, 112–118

I

Implementation of technology
  adaptation to, 75, 169, 175–177
  advance notice of, 31, 44, 160, 162–163, 173
  in banking, 35, 47, 155, 164–165
  choices in, 12, 59–60, 156–166
  clerical workers' influence in, 152
  constraints on, 59–60, 148–157, 174, 176
  design space concept, 160–161
  employee participation programs, 152, 178–179
  employment effects of, *see* Employment effects of technological change
  government role in, 170
  guidelines and planning for, 6, 27–28, 35, 37, 47, 136, 153–154, 164–165, 177–178
  in health care industry, 57–58
  historical patterns, 24–61
  in insurance industry, 136
  management dominance and role in, 151–154
  negative effects of, 11, 16–17, 19, 22, 28, 39, 43, 52, 54, 60, 83–84, 89, 103, 109, 111, 119, 128, 157, 169, 173–176
  by noncomputer professionals, 136
  Norwegian Bank Employees Union (BNF) example of, 164–165
  positive effects of, 1–2, 6–11, 17, 36–38, 82, 103, 128, 157, 164–165, 169–170

- recommendations of panel regarding, 177–179
- union involvement in, 153, 162–165
- women's participation in, 54–58, 151–153, 158–159, 164–165, 178
- worker participation in, 158–162

Innovations/inventions
- assembly line, 11
- automatic dialing, 27–28
- automatic teller machines, 45, 106, 118
- bank credit cards, 45
- Burroughs adding machine, 32
- diffusion of, 7–8, 10–11, 24–27, 39, 64, 109, 170, 174
- electronic funds transfer, 45
- employment declines from, 83
- intelligent cash registers, 49, 51, 111, 135
- magnetic ink character recognition, 45
- medical monitoring and patient care systems, 8, 55–58
- optical character readers, 8, 119
- phonograph and radio, 12
- punched card and counter-sorter, 32
- replacing human interaction, 118
- scanning technologies, 8, 49, 135
- tabulating machines, 89
- telemedicine, 56–57
- telephone, 25–29; *see also* Telecommunications; Telephone operators
- typesetting equipment, 30–31; *see also* Printing and publishing
- typewriter, 32
- Xerox photocopy method, 6
- *see also* Computers/computerization; Employment effects of technological change; Telecommunications; Word processing

Insurance industry
- automation of claims procedures, 43, 137
- career ladders/mobility in, 42, 43–44
- computerization of, 13, 40–43, 59, 82, 136–137
- employment effects of automation, 40–44, 63, 82
- female employment in, 13, 41, 44
- growth of employment in, 13, 15–16, 40, 43, 90, 95, 98–100, 112–113, 118, 134
- historical patterns of technological change in, 40–44
- job integration in, 42
- skill-level changes, 137–139, 142
- suburbanization of jobs, 92

International Medical Informatics Association, 58

J

Job content
- attributes of, 130
- fragmentation, 136–139, 149
- levels of analysis, 139–140
- reorganization and reintegration, 42, 137, 167
- routinization, 138–139
- stages of technology, 139–140
- variety in, 130, 140
- *see also* Deskilling; Job satisfaction; Quality of employment; Skill-level changes

Job displacement
- of agricultural workers, 15
- in clerical work, 62, 124–125
- due to shifts in demand, 84, 172
- due to technological advances, 59, 172
- geographic mobility and, 86, 167
- *see also* Earnings and wages; Employment effects of technological change; Location of work; Unemployment

Job integration in insurance industry, 42

Job satisfaction
- influences on, 150
- office automation effects on, 129, 132–136, 168
- surveys of, 132–136, 149, 168
- worker implementation of technology and, 136, 158

Job security
- advance notice of implementation of new technology, 31, 44, 160, 162–163, 173
- agreements, 31, 44
- effects of technology on, 131, 135, 142
- recommendations of panel regarding, 172–173
- ways for employers to provide, 149–150

Job segregation, *see* Sex segregation in employment

Job tenure, 75; *see also* Job security; Work-life expectancy

K

Kelly Services, survey of office automation reactions, 132–133, 149

L

Labor force growth, projections, and size, *see* Participation in labor force; Projections
Labor force participation rates
  accuracy, 70
  by age, 72–74
  by gender and race, 71–72
  in male-dominated occupations, 125
  projections, 68–72, 174
  *see also* Participation in labor force
Layoffs, advance notice of, 29; *see also* Job security
Leontief-Duchin studies, 1, 62, 108–111
Levels of employment
  productivity growth and, 15–17
  sources of change in, 16, 25
  *see also* Clerical employment/occupations; Employment effects of technological change; Participation in labor force; Occupational shifts; Projections; Unemployment
Location of work
  constraints on women, 22, 44, 86
  effects of technology on, 11
  geographic trends, 92
  *see also* Job displacement; Unemployment, structural

M

Management/managers
  constraints on, in implementation of technology, 154–157
  effects of technological change on, 150
  employment growth for, 109
  female percentage, 152
  reintegration of jobs of, 137–138
  role in implementation of technology, 37, 151–152
Minolta Corporation/Professional Secretaries International, survey of office automation reactions, 132–134
Minorities
  education and, 77–78
  negative effects of technology on, 16–17, 19, 22, 54, 169
  representation in clerical occupations, 42-43, 54, 91–92
  *see also* Asian-Americans; Blacks; Hispanics
Monitoring employee performance, 17, 27, 44, 128, 131, 143–144

N

National League on Nursing, 57–58
National Research Council
  Board on Telecommunications and Computer Applications, 145
  Committee on the Effective Implementation of Advanced Manufacturing Technologies, 153
  Committee on National Statistics, 14
  Committee on Vision, 130, 147–148, 179
Networking, 9, 64, 174
9-to-5, survey of job stress among women, 132–134, 144, 151
Nurses/nursing
  educational programs and trends, 53, 55
  effects of technology on, 54–58
  implementation of technology, 54–58, 158–159
  minority employment, 54
  numbers of, 52–53, 123
  sex differentials in, 53–54
  stress in, 55–56
  unemployment rates, 53, 58

O

Occupational Employment Statistics (OES), 67, 111
Occupational shifts
  in banking, 46
  in clerical work, 88–89
  education, training, and retraining for, 170–172
  in health industry, 58
  in insurance industry, 42
  from manufacturing to service, 15–16
  projections for, 111–123, 173
  in retail industry, 49–50
  in telecommunications industry, 28
Occupational staffing ratios
  clerical variation across industries, 96–103
  negative effects of changes in, 118–119
  ranking of clerical occupations by, 111–117
  relative effects of, 106, 110–111
Occupations
  classification of, 60–61, 66, 68, 107, 109–110, 138–139, 142–143

  with largest job growth, 122–123, 142
  reallocation of functions among, 82; *see also* Occupational shifts
  sources of change in size of, 96
  *see also* Clerical employment/occupations, and specific occupations
Office automation
  impact on clerical employment, 21, 63, 107, 118, 137–138
  job satisfaction and, 129
  productivity and, 36–37, 128
  *see also* Computers/computerization; Employment effects of technological change; Ergonomics; Implementation of technology; Innovations/inventions; Quality of employment; Word processing
On-the-job training, sex segregation in, 22, 46, 171
Output, *see* Productivity

P

Part-time employment, increases in, 50–51
Participation in labor force
  by age, 68, 72–73, 80
  demand for workers, 81–83
  educational attainment and, 75–79
  factors affecting, 69–70, 79–81, 86
  positive influences on, 69–70
  by race/ethnic origin, 69
  rates, 68–70; *see also* Labor force participation rates
  substitution for women workers, 80
  supply of women workers, 68–79, 81, 125
  *see also* Clerical employment/occupations; Telecommuting/telework
Policy recommendations
  adaptive job transitions, 177
  data and research needs, 181
  design, implementation, and application of technology, 177–178
  education, training, and retraining, 172
  employment security and flexibility, 173
  expansion of job opportunities, 175
  health concerns, 179
  worker participation in implementation of technology, 178–179
Postal clerks
  employment levels, 21, 91, 94, 103, 117–118
  minorities employed as, 92
Printing and publishing industries
  clerical employment in, 91, 95, 98, 113–114
  female work force, 30–31
  historical patterns of technological change in, 29–32
  home-based workers, 145
  innovations in, 30–31
  job segregation in, 29–32
Productivity
  employment levels and, 15–17, 81–82
  gains from new technology, 64, 82–83, 109, 156–157, 174, 176
  growth in, 13
  innovations increasing, 14, 64
  measures of, 14, 143–144
  monitoring, 143–144
  office automation and, 36–37, 82–83, 123
  wages and, 149
Project on Connecticut Workers and Technological Change, 128
Projections
  accuracy of, 70
  Bureau of Labor Statistics, 63, 71, 104–117, 123–125, 143, 180
  data availability for, 66–68, 179–180
  demand for workers, 81–83, 174–175
  Hunt and Hunt, 103–109, 112–118
  labor force participation rates, 70–73
  labor supply, 79–81, 174
  largest projected clerical job growth for women, 121–122
  Leontief-Duchin, 1, 62, 108–111
  levels of clerical employment, 21
  occupational shifts in clerical work, 111–123
  overall employment growth, 103–111
  of panel, 167–170, 172–175
  problems in, 63–65, 69, 109–110
  unemployment, 83–86
  women's wages, 18–19
  *see also* specific industries and occupations

Q

Quality of employment
  assessment of, 67–68, 131–136
  biases in assessing, 132–136
  changes in, *see* Deskilling; Skill-level changes
  concerns about, 17–18, 127–128

criteria for assessing, 129–131
definition of, 129–131
economic considerations in, 131, 148–150, 154, 156–157; *see also* Job security
employer benefits in ensuring, 154–155
equipment age and, 140
improvements in, 17, 44, 60
management's role in enhancement of, 153–154
occupational mix changes, 129
recommendations of panel for monitoring health concerns, 179
sources of information on, 131–136
word processing effects on, 34, 140–141; *see also* Office automation
*see also* Job content; Job satisfaction; Working conditions
Quality of Employment Survey, 67, 131, 180

R

Recessions, employment effects of, 87, 92, 97, 99, 124
Recommendations, *see* Policy recommendations
Retail industry
career opportunities, 51
cash register innovations and computerization, 49, 51
clerical staffing ratios, 96–97
deskilling in, 52, 137
employment growth, 15, 50, 123
food sector trends, 49, 51–52
growth in clerical employment, 96–98, 101–102
occupational shifts, 49–50, 52
structural changes in, 48–49, 51–52
turnover rates, 51
unionization, 51–52

S

Sales workers, *see* Cashiers
Seasonal employment, 51
Secretaries
blurring of lines between managers and, 11, 35
deskilling of, 17, 35, 137, 142
diverse duties of, 33
growth rates for, 90, 115, 118, 120–121
number of, 3, 4, 33–34, 37–38, 67, 90, 93
replacement of by paraprofessionals, 35
word processing impacts on, 11, 34–37; *see also* Office automation
*see also* Clerical employment/occupations
Service sector employment
clerical staffing ratios, 96
employment levels, 97
growth in, 13, 15–16, 21, 102, 104
*see also* specific industries and occupations
Sex segregation in employment
career mobility and, 19
in data processing, 40
extent of, 19–20, 80
in on-the-job training, 22, 46
in printing and publishing, 29–31
in retail industry, 50
in wages, 18–19, 80
*see also* Barriers to employment; Equal employment opportunity laws
Sex stereotypes, 22, 23
Shifts in employment, *see* Occupational shifts
Skill-level changes and mismatches, 17, 60, 82–83, 136–139, 141, 168; *see also* Deskilling
Social Security Administration, implementation of technology by, 157
Stenographers, employment levels, 4, 21, 83, 89, 91, 93, 118, 120
Swedish Act of Codetermination, 160

T

Tabulating machine operators, 89
Teachers' aides
growth in, 88, 90, 112, 120–121
minority employment as, 92, 95
Telecommunications
automatic dialing, 27–28
automatic switching, 10, 27–28, 103
clerical employment in, 98; *see also* Telephone operators
effects on information processing jobs, 10
equipment innovations, 9–10, 24–27
historical patterns of technological change in, 25–29
occupational shifts in, 28, 89
productivity and employment in, 15
projected developments in, 10, 29
Telecommuting/telework, 144–147

Telephone operators
  employment trends, 15, 27–28, 89, 91, 94, 103, 111, 117–118, 120
  monitoring performance of, 17, 27
Temporary help industry, growth projections, 122
Training needs, 13, 172; *see also* Educational needs and requirements; On-the-job training
Turnover rates
  department store industry, 51
  women workers, 23, 27, 60–61, 171
Typists
  growth rates, 88, 90, 116, 120
  minorities employed as, 92–93
  number of, 3, 4, 21, 90
  *see also* Office automation

U

Unemployment
  cyclical increases in, 16, 84–87, 109
  projections, 83–86
  public policy impacts on, 85
  rates for nurses, 53
  solutions to, 85, 175–177
  structural, 84–85, 111, 125
  transitional, 175
  types, 83–84
  *see also* Job displacement
Unions
  Communications Workers of America, 29
  International Typographical Union, 30–31
  negotiated technology agreements, 162
  Norwegian Bank Employees Union, 164–165
  Office and Professional Workers, 38
  retail industry activities of, 51–52
  role in adoption of new technology, 153, 160, 162–165
  Service Employees International Union, 44
  State, County, and Municipal Workers of America, 39
  technology change committees, 29, 163
  United Federal Workers, 38
  United Food and Commercial Workers, 51–52
  women's access to, 22
  Women's Trade Union League, 27
U.S. National Commission on Technology, Automation, and Economic Progress, 16–17, 127

V

Video display terminals (VDTs), 17, 44, 68, 128, 134–135, 154, 156, 179; *see also* Ergonomics

W

Wages
  two-tier, collective bargaining for, 52
  *see also* Earnings and wages
Wholesale trade, employment in, 97, 100, 102, 110, 123, 147–148
Women's employment
  clerical occupations, *see* Clerical employment/occupations, and specific occupations
  differential effects of technology on, 18–23, 32–48, 125–126, 168–169
  earnings and wages, 18–19, 38, 80, 83
  economic considerations in, 65, 80, 87
  educational attainment and, 75–79, 169–170, 172
  expansion of opportunities for, 64–65, 173–175; *see also* Barriers to employment
  family responsibilities and, 19, 22–23, 145–147, 171
  in financial industry, 40–44
  in insurance industry, 52–58
  location of work and, 22, 44, 86
  in nursing, *see* Nurses/nursing
  occupations with largest projected growth, 121–122
  on-the-job training, 22, 46, 171
  in printing and publishing, 29–32
  by race/ethnic origin, 93–95
  in retail trade, 50
  sex segregation in, 19–20, 22, 29–31, 46, 80
  stress in, 132–134, 144, 151
  supply of workers, 68–79; *see also* Labor force participation rates
  in telecommunications, 25–29
  turnover rates, 23, 27, 60–61, 171
  in unions, *see* Unions
  *see also* Participation in labor force; Projections; and specific occupations

Word processing
  assessing use of, 66-67
  classification of, 66
  employment increases due to, 11
  fragmentation of jobs by, 137
  impact on secretaries, 11, 34-37
  productivity impacts of, 36, 82, 109
  social organization of, 139-140
  variety of tasks in, 140-141
  *see also* Office automation
Worker satisfaction, *see* Job satisfaction
Working conditions
  health concerns, 134-135, 144, 147-148, 168, 179
  home-based clerical work, 145-147
  physical, 130, 147-148, 151-152, 154
  social, 130-131, 155
  stress, 17, 27, 55-56, 132-135, 144
  *see also* Ergonomics; Monitoring employee performance; Quality of employment; Video display terminals
Working Women Education Fund, 17
Work-life expectancy, 75

NATIONAL ACADEMY PRESS

The National Academy Press was created by the National Academy of Sciences to publish the reports issued by the Academy and by the National Academy of Engineering, the Institute of Medicine, and the National Research Council, all operating under the charter granted to the National Academy of Sciences by the Congress of the United States.

ISBN 0-309-03688-7

R6000-30.2F 1/88

# Computer Chips and Paper Clips

## Technology and Women's Employment

VOLUME II

Case Studies and Policy Perspectives

Heidi I. Hartmann, Editor

Panel on Technology and Women's Employment
Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues
Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education
National Research Council

NATIONAL ACADEMY PRESS
Washington, D.C. 1987

National Academy Press • 2101 Constitution Avenue, NW • Washington, DC 20418

NOTICE: The project that is the subject of this report was approved by the Governing Board of the National Research Council, whose members are drawn from the councils of the National Academy of Sciences, the National Academy of Engineering, and the Institute of Medicine. The members of the committee responsible for the report were chosen for their special competences and with regard for appropriate balance.

This report has been reviewed by a group other than the authors according to procedures approved by a Report Review Committee consisting of members of the National Academy of Sciences, the National Academy of Engineering, and the Institute of Medicine.

The National Research Council was established by the National Academy of Sciences in 1916 to associate the broad community of science and technology with the Academy's purposes of furthering knowledge and advising the federal government. The Council operates in accordance with general policies determined by the Academy under the authority of its congressional charter of 1863, which establishes the Academy as a private, nonprofit, self-governing membership corporation. The Council has become the principal operating agency of both the National Academy of Sciences and the National Academy of Engineering in the conduct of their services to the government, the public, and the scientific and engineering communities. It is administered jointly by both Academies and the Institute of Medicine. The National Academy of Engineering and the Institute of Medicine were established in 1964 and 1970, respectively, under the current charter of the National Academy of Sciences.

This project has been supported by funding from the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, the National Commission for Employment Policy, the Economic Development Administration of the U.S. Department of Commerce, and by the National Research Council (NRC) Fund. The NRC Fund is a pool of private, discretionary, nonfederal funds that is used to support a program of Academy-initiated studies of national issues in which science and technology figure significantly. The NRC Fund consists of contributions from a consortium of private foundations including the Carnegie Corporation of New York, the Charles E. Culpeper Foundation, the William and Flora Hewlett Foundation, the John D. and Catherine T. MacArthur Foundation, the Andrew W. Mellon Foundation, the Rockefeller Foundation, and the Alfred P. Sloan Foundation; the Academy Industry Program, which seeks annual contributions from companies that are concerned with the health of U.S. science and technology and with public policy issues with technology content; and the National Academy of Sciences and the National Academy of Engineering endowments.

Library of Congress Cataloging-in-Publication Data
(Revised for vol. 2)

National Research Council (U.S.). Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. Panel on Technology and Women's Employment. Computer chips and paper clips.

Bibliography: v. 1, p. 183–199.
Includes index.
Contents: v. 1. [without special title] — v. 2. Case studies and policy perspectives / Heidi I. Hartmann, editor.
1. Women white collar workers—Effects of technological innovations on. 2. Office practice—Automation. 3. Microelectronics—Social aspects. 4. Women—Employment. 5. Women—Employment—Goverment policy—United States. I. Hartmann, Heidi I. II. Kraut, Robert E. III. Tilly, Louise.
HD6331.18.M39N38 1986 331.4′8165137′0973 86-18113
ISBN 0-309-03688-7 (v. 1)
ISBN 0-309-03727-1 (v. 2)

Printed in the United States of America

# Panel on Technology and Women's Employment

LOUISE A. TILLY (*Chair*), Committee on Historical Studies, Graduate Faculty, New School for Social Research
TAMAR D. BERMANN, Work Research Institutes, Oslo, Norway
FRANCINE D. BLAU, Department of Economics and Institute of Labor and Industrial Relations, University of Illinois
DENNIS CHAMOT, Professional Employees Department, AFL-CIO, Washington, D.C.
MARTIN L. ERNST, Arthur D. Little, Inc., Cambridge, Mass.
ROSLYN FELDBERG, Massachusetts Nurses Association, Boston, Mass.
WILLIAM N. HUBBARD, JR., Hickory Corners, Mich.
GLORIA T. JOHNSON, International Union of Electronic, Technical, Salaried, and Machine Workers, AFL-CIO, Washington, D.C.
ROBERT E. KRAUT, Bell Communications Research, Inc., Morristown, N.J.
SHIRLEY M. MALCOM, American Association for the Advancement of Science, Washington, D.C.
MICHAEL J. PIORE, Department of Economics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology
FREDERICK A. ROESCH, Citicorp, New York
TERESA A. SULLIVAN, Population Research Center, University of Texas
DONALD J. TREIMAN, Department of Sociology, University of California, Los Angeles
ROBERT K. YIN, COSMOS Corporation, Washington, D.C.
PATRICIA ZAVELLA, Merrill College, University of California, Santa Cruz

HEIDI I. HARTMANN, Study Director
LUCILE A. DIGIROLAMO, Staff Associate
GILLIAN MARCELLE, Editorial Assistant

# Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues

ALICE S. ILCHMAN (*Chair*), President, Sarah Lawrence College
CECILIA P. BURCIAGA, Office of the Dean and Vice Provost, Stanford University
CYNTHIA FUCHS EPSTEIN, Graduate Center, City University of New York, and Russell Sage Foundation, New York
LAWRENCE M. KAHN, Department of Economics and Institute of Labor and Industrial Relations, University of Illinois
GENE E. KOFKE, Montclair, N.J.
ROBERT E. KRAUT, Bell Communications Research, Inc., Morristown, N.J.
JEAN BAKER MILLER, Stone Center for Developmental Services and Studies, Wellesley College
ELEANOR HOLMES NORTON, Georgetown University Law Center
GARY ORFIELD, Department of Political Science, University of Chicago
NAOMI R. QUINN, Department of Anthropology, Duke University
ISABEL V. SAWHILL, The Urban Institute, Washington, D.C.
ROBERT M. SOLOW, Department of Economics, Massachusetts Institute of Technology
LOUISE A. TILLY, Committee on Historical Studies, Graduate Faculty, New School for Social Research
DONALD J. TREIMAN, Department of Sociology, University of California, Los Angeles

# Contents

CONTENTS, VOLUME I .......................................... vii

PREFACE .......................................... ix

ACKNOWLEDGMENTS .......................................... xv

I. OVERVIEW

Technology, Women, and Work: Policy Perspectives ........ 3
*Eli Ginzberg*

II. CASE STUDIES OF WOMEN WORKERS AND INFORMATION TECHNOLOGY

The Technological Transformation of White-Collar Work: A Case Study of the Insurance Industry ............ 25
*Barbara Baran*

"Machines Instead of Clerks": Technology and the Feminization of Bookkeeping, 1910–1950 .................. 63
*Sharon Hartman Strom*

New Technology and Office Tradition: The Not-So-Changing World of the Secretary .................. 98
*Mary C. Murphree*

Integrated Circuits/Segregated Labor: Women in Computer-Related Occupations and High-Tech Industries ........ 136
*Myra H. Strober and Carolyn L. Arnold*

## III. TECHNOLOGY AND TRENDS IN WOMEN'S EMPLOYMENT

Women's Employment and Technological Change: A Historical Perspective ........ 185
*Claudia Goldin*
Recent Trends in Clerical Employment: The Impact of Technological Change ........ 223
*H. Allan Hunt and Timothy L. Hunt*
Restructuring Work: Temporary, Part-Time, and At-Home Employment ........ 268
*Eileen Appelbaum*

## IV. POLICY PERSPECTIVES

Employer Policies to Enhance the Application of Office System Technology to Clerical Work ........ 313
*Alan F. Westin*
New Office and Business Technologies: The Structure of Education and (Re)Training Opportunities ........ 343
*Bryna Shore Fraser*
The New Technology and the New Economy: Some Implications for Equal Employment Opportunity ........ 373
*Thierry J. Noyelle*
Managing Technological Change: Responses of Government, Employers, and Trade Unions in Western Europe and Canada ........ 395
*Felicity Henwood and Sally Wyatt*

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF CONTRIBUTORS ........ 433

# Contents, Volume I

1. TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE AND WOMEN WORKERS IN THE OFFICE

2. HISTORICAL PATTERNS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE

3. EFFECTS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE: EMPLOYMENT LEVELS AND OCCUPATIONAL SHIFTS

4. EFFECTS OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE: THE QUALITY OF EMPLOYMENT

5. CONCLUSIONS AND RECOMMENDATIONS

REFERENCES

BIOGRAPHICAL SKETCHES OF PANEL MEMBERS AND STAFF

INDEX

# Preface

Striking advances in microelectronic and telecommunications technology have transformed many worlds of work. These changes have revolutionized information storage, processing, and retrieval, with immediate and long-range consequences for clerical work. Since women—nearly 15 million of them—are the overwhelming majority of clerical workers, they are and will be disproportionately affected by this type of technological change. Jobs may be created or eliminated, but they are also transformed. So far, knowledge about these large processes of change has been scattered and incomplete. Thus, there is great need for more systematic evaluation and understanding of technological change and its specific effects on the conditions of and opportunities for women's employment.

In light of this need, the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues established its Panel on Technology and Women's Employment in March 1984. The tasks of the panel included gathering existing data, identifying areas in which research is most needed and commissioning scholars to undertake this research, and preparing a conference and a two-volume report to present the panel's findings and recommendations. This work was supported by the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, the National Commission for Employment Policy, the

Economic Development Administration of the U.S. Department of Commerce, and the National Research Council Fund.

A number of questions faced the panel: To what extent do current changes differ from earlier ones? Is the new microelectronic and telecommunications technology creating or eliminating jobs? In what ways is it affecting the quality of employment for those whose job organization and content are being transformed? Are there differential effects that depend on the skill, occupation, industry, or demographic characteristics, such as minority status or age of workers? If jobs disappear or change drastically, what kind of support—training, retraining, or relocation—might be needed for displaced workers? What institutional arrangements might be necessary or desirable for planning and implementing change or devising support programs?

The panel's answers to these questions are presented in Volume I (a listing of its contents precedes this preface). This second volume gathers many of the papers commissioned by the panel during the course of its work. Each illuminates, from the author's own perspective, one or more aspects of those questions examined by the panel. Often these perspectives differ, indicating the contradictory interpretations of fact that characterize the research on technology and employment, particularly because the phenomena being studied are still unfolding and the data are very much less than adequate to the task. Each paper has been revised by its author(s) to take into account the comments of panel members and others who participated in a workshop held in February 1985 to discuss early versions of the papers.

Professor Eli Ginzberg's overview provides a context for the volume. He presents his view of the changes that have taken place in the participation of women in the labor market, noting that some of the economic sectors that in the past provided the bulk of job growth for women workers may no longer do so, at least partly due to new office technologies. He stresses, however, that technological change is a critical factor in fostering economic growth and creating new types of jobs. His policy prescriptions include continued research and development to enhance technological change and economic growth, full employment, improved education and retraining, continued enforcement of equal employment opportunity laws and regulations, and increased provision of child care.

The four case studies in Part II describe the impact of information technology in the insurance industry, among bookkeepers (between 1910 and 1950), among secretaries, and in computer-related occupations. The first three case studies trace how the opportunities of women workers tend to change along with alterations in the organization of work and the implementation of innovations. Barbara Baran, Sharon Strom, and Mary Murphree all argue that women's opportunities have become more limited as the division of labor has become increasingly structured. Baran notes the current contradiction within the insurance industry that as jobs become more skilled in many ways as a result of computerization they also offer less mobility; she also anticipates declines in the number of jobs likely to be available to clerical workers, particularly the least-skilled workers. Strom's history of changes in women's role in bookkeeping, an important clerical occupation, gives equal weight to changes in the organization of work and to the various innovations in calculating machines available to bookkeepers over the years. Up to 1950, bookkeepers grew in number and became preponderantly female; their work was increasingly tied to machines and their opportunities increasingly circumscribed. Murphree's contemporary case study shows how the effects of office technologies on secretaries vary according to the way these technologies are used. A critical variable, Murphree finds, is the number of bosses the secretary serves; accordingly, with new equipment, her work may become more or less challenging. In nearly all cases, however, Murphree finds that the patrimonial nature of office work, in particular its strong reliance on differences in gendered roles, remains little changed.

Strober and Arnold examine the newly emerging occupations related to computers: computer scientists and systems analysts, computer programmers, and computer operators. Using data available from the Census Bureau, they find that even in these new occupations gender-based earnings differentials exist. One explanation suggested is that women and men in these occupations tend to work in different industries, with women less likely than men to work in the "high-tech" industries.

The pessimistic impression left by these case studies of the impact of computers (and their forerunners) is somewhat mitigated by the sweeping historical analysis provided by Claudia Goldin. The first of three authors in Part III who connects technological change with trends in women's employment, Goldin reviews the history of women's employment and productivity growth since the 1800s. She reports that across industries women have tended to increase their representation where productivity growth has been greatest and also notes that the entrance of women into manufacturing in the 1800s, where technological and organizational change was especially pronounced, tended to raise women's wages. Together these facts indicate that technological and organizational change generally enhance women's opportunities. In the more recent period, however, Goldin sees the increase in women's education as the single most important factor in changing women's labor force status.

Allan Hunt and Timothy Hunt, in their review of trends in clerical employment from 1940 to the early 1980s, attempt to identify specific impacts of office automation. Like Ginzberg, they note that it is easier to attach technological explanations to areas of decreasing employment than to anticipate the new jobs technology may create. Their findings suggest that although employment growth in clerical jobs has slowed (probably permanently), technological change cannot in most instances be identified as the reason. For example, despite the increased capital investment in the financial sector, no trend toward increased productivity (and possible job displacement) was discerned.

Eileen Appelbaum points to other important trends in the recent period: the significant increase in temporary work, shifts in part-time work, and the modest increase in home-based work. All these shifts, she argues, are facilitated by computerization, but also reflect changes in the organization of work. In Appelbaum's view, these new forms of work are likely to become increasingly important as employers continue to face the need to minimize costs. Although new work may provide some important options for women workers, Appelbaum believes that on the whole these trends have more negative consequences than positive ones.

The four papers in Part IV provide policy perspectives on important subjects. Alan Westin reviews recent experiences of a sample of major employers with office automation and offers his suggestions for how best to implement new office system technologies. He reports that increasing attention is being given in workplaces to enhancing the quality of employment and notes that the most important factor in determining how well an employer uses new technology is the overall quality of its human resources policy. Bryna Fraser describes available options for attaining education and training related to new technologies and recommends important improvements in the delivery of education and training. Like many of the authors in the collection, she notes the importance of continuing education over a lifetime. Thierry Noyelle, on the basis of his analysis of changes in the service sector, argues that education will become even more important in the future in ensuring employment opportunity. Like Appelbaum, Baran, and others, Noyelle believes the structure of employment opportunities within firms is undergoing fundamental change. Internal labor markets, with clear job ladders providing upward mobility, are disappearing. Instead, increased hiring of skilled workers is occurring, and workers must have greater skills to obtain entry-level jobs; on-the-job training is a less sure route to upward mobility for the less skilled. Felicity Henwood and Sally Wyatt, two researchers from the United Kingdom, provide an overview of employment policies related to technological change in Western Europe. They note that workers are more involved in decisions involving the implementation of technological change in many European countries than they are in the United States. Henwood and Wyatt also review European education and training policies and policies related to easing unemployment, some of which may be due to technological change. Throughout, they stress that women, because of their specific locations in paid and unpaid employment, tend to have perspectives and needs different from those of men. They note in particular that women have often been more sensitive to issues concerning quality of work.

The panel offers these papers, with their divergent viewpoints, not only because they were helpful to it in its own deliberations, but also in the belief that they will stimulate further discussion and research. The issues raised in these papers about the current transformations in employment concern both men and women workers, although the particular examples are taken primarily from areas of predominant employment for women.

LOUISE A. TILLY, *Chair*
HEIDI I. HARTMANN, *Study Director*
Panel on Technology and
Women's Employment

# Acknowledgments

These papers were commissioned by the panel to inform its work. The authors have earned our appreciation for the insight and timeliness of their research. Many of them present here the fruits of original data-collection efforts, vastly more involved than could be described in the space allotted to them here. Others have spent considerable effort to create consistent data series from published and unpublished sources. All have brought their considerable analytical skills to bear on questions of importance to the panel. Thanks also to the panel members for identifying topics for the papers, thinking carefully about the questions that needed to be addressed, and reviewing the work of the authors at many stages.

Even after the major effort of summarizing research results in a written product has been completed, producing a published volume of collected papers is a formidable task. Lucile DiGirolamo, staff associate to the panel, ably organized much of the process, from the contracting and fiscal management involved in commissioning papers to keeping track of the numerous drafts and assisting in checking references and tables. She ably elicited cooperation from the authors in matters both of format and substance. Gillian Marcelle, a student intern with the panel, who served as

editorial assistant for this volume, made important intellectual contributions to the overall shape of the volume. She also edited several of the papers, making organizational and substantive improvements. In this era of incomplete automation, many of these papers were produced on word-processing systems incompatible with that used by the National Academy Press. Much of the translation and cleanup involved were done by William Vaughan, staff assistant to the panel, and Estelle Miller, electronic composition specialist, National Academy Press, in addition to Lucile and Gillian. Estelle Miller used laser composition software to produce camera-ready copy. Nancy Winchester, project editor, National Academy Press, supervised the production of the manuscript. To all we express our appreciation for a great deal of hard work, often performed under tight time pressures. Throughout this process, too, the authors were unusually responsive.

We also thank Alice S. Ilchman, chair of the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, for the many ways in which she facilitated the panel's work. Eugenia Grohman, associate director for reports for the Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education, provided useful advice and coordinated production with the Press. David A. Goslin, executive director of the commission, has our appreciation for his continued support of the work of the committee and its panels.

Several organizations made this report possible through their financial support. We thank both the organizations and the individuals who provided liaison. At the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, we thank Collis Phillips, Mary Murphree, and Roberta McKay. In addition, we would like to recognize Lenora Cole-Alexander, former director of the Women's Bureau, for her interest in and strong support of the project. Carol Romero and her staff at the National Commission for Employment Policy provided the impetus and the funds for a major review of clerical employment trends, which was carried out by Allan Hunt and Timothy Hunt and reported briefly here. Beverly Milkman and Richard Walton, at the Economic Development Administration of the U.S. Department of Commerce, aided the panel with a grant to allow it to complete the project in a timely manner. Crucial early funding was provided by the National Research Council Fund.

LOUISE A. TILLY
HEIDI I. HARTMANN

# Part I

# Overview

# Technology, Women, and Work: Policy Perspectives

---

ELI GINZBERG

## THE CHANGING ROLE OF AMERICAN WOMEN

In the mid-1950s, the National Manpower Council decided by only a single vote that "womanpower" was a subject worth exploring (National Manpower Council, 1957). And in the early 1960s, when Barnard College required that its students attend a series of lectures on jobs and careers, my lecture elicited only bored faces and clicking knitting needles. Most of the students were not interested in the advice that I offered: to study calculus and to gain mastery over the quantitative approaches in one of the natural or social sciences, which, I assured them, would provide them not only access to a job, but to a job with prospects. Early in the era of the feminine mystique, their minds and emotions were focused in other directions (Ginzberg and Yohalem, 1966; Ginzberg et al., 1966).

These recollections are presented to contrast with the situation today, when many college-educated women are studying a broader range of subjects and are making an increasing commitment to the labor force. The growing importance of women in the U.S. labor market, where they now account for 43 percent of all workers, a percentage that continues to grow, is a recent phenomenon. But during this short time—since around 1950—there have been many striking changes in the relation of women to work. Witness the following:

- Over half of all women aged 16 to 64 work, and the proportion is almost two-thirds for those who are at the end of their childbearing period.
- Although it is true that more women than men work less than full-time, year-round, most women who work, like most men, are regular workers who hold full-time jobs.
- Gender remains a critical determinant of the types of jobs and careers available to women, but it is not nearly as strong a discriminatory influence as it was in the past. In law, medical, and graduate business schools, women students account for at least one-third of the graduates, up from less than one-tenth as recently as the mid-1960s.
- For the first time in the nation's history, women outnumber men among students enrolled in colleges and universities.
- In the third of a century since 1950, women have accounted for three out of every five new additions to the labor force.
- The explosive growth of the service sector, which today accounts for more than 70 percent of total employment and total output, was both a cause and an effect of the availability of women workers (Stanback et al., 1981).
- Although the antidiscrimination laws and regulations of the 1960s and early 1970s and the changed attitudes and behavior of employers opened up many hitherto restricted fields of work to women (beyond the professions noted above), women continue to be heavily concentrated in a narrow set of occupations. Some 20 fields account for two out of every three women workers.
- Over the last half century the occupational group that has experienced the most rapid rate of growth has been clerical workers, which is a reminder of the need to consider not only the broad potential impacts of technology but to narrow the focus to specific technologies that are likely to have a strong impact on women workers.
- For the first time in the nation's history, white men no longer constitute the majority of the work force. Women, together with black, Hispanic, and other minority males, today account for more than half of the work force.

These observations suggest that our analysis pursue a middle road. We must continue to be sensitive to the patterns that underlie the place of women in the world of work, but we must also consider that women account for close to half of the entire work force and their future jobs and careers will therefore be affected by the broad labor market developments that will affect all workers.

## OBSERVATIONS ON CHANGING TECHNOLOGY

Technological changes are a way of life for industrial societies, but most innovations involve changes in processes or products that are relatively circumscribed. Even when a significant technological improvement occurs, such as the discovery and manufacture of nylon or the development of the electric typewriter, the impact on the labor market is likely to be absorbed without serious job losses, because among other reasons the lower price or improved quality tends to increase demand. The number of jobs placed at risk by even significant new technology is relatively small and is likely to be stretched out over a period of years. Most textile mills made the transition from natural to artificial fibers without having to lay off large numbers of workers; the same was true of some of the companies that had earlier manufactured standard typewriters and had made the transition to electric, electronic, or computerized typewriters.

There have been major technological breakthroughs, however, such as the development of the railroad, the telephone, electric power, the automobile, and the airplane, in which the impacts on work and workers were more pervasive, although it should be noted that these impacts were fully diffused only after long periods, often decades or generations. Whereas we will soon celebrate the hundredth anniversary of the first automobile, some outlying families still are not connected to an electric grid, and in some areas a home telephone is still not affordable by every family.

The development of the microprocessor and the linking of personal computers into communications networks are major technological breakthroughs that have the promise of affecting the U.S. economy and way of life on the order of magnitude of the railroad and the automobile. We must allow for the possibility that the computer will prove even more revolutionary, since it has the potential of altering not only the movement of people and goods but the nature of work itself (Ginzberg et al., 1986).

It must be emphasized, however, that no matter how dramatic the new technology may become, it has been in existence for a third of a century and it would be difficult to point to its having had large-scale adverse effects on significant groups of workers, male or female, during that period. The most serious charges that can be levied against it are that there have been "silent firings" (that is, workers not hired) and other negatives such as some deskilling of jobs, downscaling of opportunities, and health hazards. But to date the new technology has been positively correlated with the continued growth of the service sector and in particular with the expansion of women's employment.

Of all the effects of economic forces on the labor market—overall growth, cyclical change, structural shifts, and technological change—the last will surely be the least important a decade from now. The Bureau of Labor Statistics estimates that in the 1980s only about 15 percent of the changes that occur in job structure will be ascribable to technology; 85 percent will be due to the cyclical and structural movements of the economy (Kutscher, 1985).

In sum, the following conclusions are evident: (1) women's share of total employment has been mounting rapidly and is likely to increase further, until women account for half of all workers; (2) this growth has been closely associated with the differentially rapid growth of the service sector; (3) while women are no longer as closely confined to a few major occupational fields, they remain heavily concentrated; (4) the microprocessor and computer-communications linkages are likely to affect disproportionately the clerical arena in which women workers are heavily concentrated; and (5) even if the new technology were to have a strong impact on existing patterns of work, the consequences would be manifest only over relatively long periods of time.

## POLICY PERSPECTIVES

### FRAMING THE ISSUES

As noted above, the single most important short-term determinant of the labor market experience of women (in fact, all) workers will be the growth rate of the U.S. economy and the timing and severity of the next recession. We are now in the fourth year of recovery from two back-to-back recessions, which started in 1979 and ended in 1982. If past is prologue, there is only 1 chance in about 100 that, if President Reagan remains in office throughout the whole of his second administration, the nation will escape a new recession. At this time (August 1986), the outlook for the year still appears to most forecasters to be positive. The expansionary capacity of the economy does not appear as yet to have met its potential. But it would be an error to overlook the major economic problems that continue to exist: (1) the $900 billion debt of the less developed countries (LDCs); (2) the annual $170 billion deficit of the United States in its foreign trade; (3) the continuing high value of the dollar against many currencies; (4) the federal budgetary deficits that loom ahead as far as one can see; and (5) the still high real rate of interest. In my view, if the leading industrial countries fail to attack these five problems conjointly and effectively, the prospect of a severe recession with large-scale labor market consequences is not only possible but probable.

There is steadily accumulating evidence that the United States and other advanced economies are confronting a sea change in the internationalization of their economies as evidenced by the following:

- the spectacular spurt in imports to the United States from the LDCs (with adverse effects in this country on many nondurable manufacturing sectors with large numbers of women workers, such as apparel manufacturing);
- the relocation overseas of major labor-intensive jobs in durable manufacturing such as electronic components (again with a heavy impact on women workers);
- the extraordinary transfer of capital funds to the United States, mostly from Europe and Japan, part of which are for investment in plant and equipment and part of which are held in money market instruments;
- the never-ending trade negotiations that are aimed, in the short run, at protecting U.S. jobs (as in automobiles and steel) and, in the longer run, at reducing tariff and nontariff barriers in international trade (the United States has been taking the leadership to expand the General Agreement on Trade and Tariffs [GATT] to include services, a high employment area for women workers [Noyelle and Dutka, 1987]).

As long as the U.S. economy remains expansionary, the odds favor the maintenance, or even the reduction, of barriers affecting international trade in goods and services. But, in my view, we are dangerously close to a reversal of our long-term efforts to reduce trade barriers. If the next recession is severe or prolonged, it is probable that we will not be able to avoid new barriers. Since the United States is the dominant market for the exports of both developed and developing countries, we must exercise restraint to avoid erecting new protective trade barriers. The decade of the 1930s provides one salient example of beggar-your-neighbor policy. The lessons learned have helped to set and keep the developed world on the path to freer international trade, but there is a growing risk that these lessons have begun to fade.

The most important question with regard to the future impact of technology on women's employment is whether the sanguine results of the last 20 years can be projected to the remaining years of this century and beyond. The optimist might contend that there is no reason to expect more "disturbance" in the years ahead than we have experienced over the past two decades, which saw the computer revolution resulting in few, if any, dysfunctional effects. The pessimist, of course, sees the future differently. In his or her view, the linkage of the computer to communications networks, which is only now hitting its stride, will have a range of adverse consequences for women's employment: first, by eliminating a number of white-collar positions, and second, by making possible the further relocation of many back-office positions from central cities to the suburbs, to distant communities, and also to overseas locations, particularly to English-literate populations. The pessimist goes further and points to the downskilling of jobs and the degrading of careers that often accompany accelerated computerization.

As an iconoclast, I am unpersuaded by either the optimistic or the pessimistic forecast. There are three key elements in my view of the future.

First, the computer revolution has reached a point where it is likely to have a greater "displacement" effect on women's employment over the next 15 years than it has had in the past. A simple projection of the past fails to take into account the fact that computer technology is now on a steeper curve; employers and employees are more willing and able to adapt to it since more than 70 percent of all jobs are in the service sector. Moreover, since U.S.

management is striving to become and remain cost-competitive in the world marketplace, it must reduce its white-collar payrolls; wider reliance on the computer offers reasonable prospects for success in this effort.

Second, productivity can increase in the service sector. Over the last half century, employment in agriculture has decreased from 20 percent of the total labor force to under 3 percent; in manufacturing, employment has declined from close to two-fifths to under one-fifth. For many years neither the tools (computer) and communications resources nor the organizational structure and managerial know-how were available to run large organizations without many layers of staff. Further, we learned only recently how to tie large numbers of small units, owned or franchised, into a single organization, but today we are the world's leader in these structures—from hotels and fast food establishments to banks. This experience has proved that earlier economists were wrong when they said that services were immune to economies of scale and postulated that they suffered from the "cost disease," with continued dependence on additional labor resulting inevitably in higher costs (Baumol, 1967).

Third, the new products and services that may be developed are as yet unknown. The expectation that the computer will first slow, and eventually reverse, the absolute and relative gains made by clerical workers in the past several decades is only one aspect of the future. What remains uncertain is whether and how quickly the computer-communications link-up is likely to generate the creation of new products and services that will lead to the employment of large numbers of new workers, both women and men. One has to engage in a historical experiment and identify the types of employment opened up by the widespread introduction of the automobile from the tens of thousands of people who obtained new jobs in our national parks to millions of construction workers who built homes in the suburbs. As the time period is extended and the technology becomes more pervasive, it is more difficult and less relevant to assess the impact of a new innovation on total employment. Too many other factors intervene to influence the outcome.

TABLE 1 Large Occupations (more than 1 million workers) in Which Women Accounted for at Least Half of All Workers, 1982

| Occupation | All Workers (millions) | Percent Women |
|---|---|---|
| Registered nurses, dieticians, therapists | 1.7 | 92 |
| Teachers, except college | 3.3 | 71 |
| Sales workers, retail | 2.4 | 70 |
| Bookkeepers | 2.0 | 92 |
| Cashiers | 1.7 | 87 |
| Office machine operators | 1.1 | 75 |
| Secretaries | 3.8 | 99 |
| Typists | 1.0 | 97 |
| Assemblers | 1.1 | 54 |
| Food service workers | 4.8 | 66 |
| Health service workers (excluding nurses) | 2.0 | 90 |
| Personal service workers | 1.9 | 77 |
| Private household | 1.0 | 97 |

NOTE: Civilians, 16 years old and over.

SOURCE: Bureau of the Census (1983:Table 696).

## ARE WOMEN WORKERS AT RISK?

The question of whether women workers are at risk is critical for the reasons noted earlier, namely, that such a high proportion of women workers are concentrated within a relatively limited number of occupational groupings and they account for a differentially larger number of all workers in selected industries. Tables 1 and 2 provide the critical data.

Two important points can be derived from Table 1. First, the 13 occupational groups shown in the table account for more than half of all women workers. Second, the six occupational fields dominated by women (90 percent or more of all workers) account for one out of every four women workers. What the table does not show is that the occupational distribution of men workers is much less concentrated.

Since our primary concern is to assess the probable impact of technology on women's employment in the remaining years of this century, it may be helpful to consider what happened in the years 1972–1982 to the female-dominated occupational areas, particularly those areas in which technology in general and computer technology specifically have made significant advances. The total number of sales workers remained stable during the years 1972–1982, as did the proportion of women workers. There was a significant increase in the number of bookkeepers, from 1.6 million to 2.0 million, and the share of women in the field increased from slightly under 90 percent to slightly over this proportion. The number of cashiers increased at a far higher rate than the number of bookkeepers, from 1.0 million to 1.7 million, but there was no increase in the proportion of women, which remained at 87 percent. Office machine workers expanded from under 700,000 to 1.1 million, and the proportion of women increased from 71 to 75 percent. There was a modest increase in the number of factory assemblers, from 1.022 million to 1.087 million, and the share of women increased from 47 to 54 percent.

Several points are worth noting. In a number of fields in which women workers predominated, total employment (men *and* women) increased significantly. For the most part, the proportion of women workers as a percentage of all workers did not change appreciably. Most important, none of the data suggest that the computer and related technology displaced large numbers of workers in fields where women were heavily concentrated.

We can supplement our understanding of what transpired in the recent past by looking at employment in industries where women account for half or more of all employees. Table 2 illustrates that, with the single exception of private household employment, which sustained a decline of one-half million, the industries characterized by a predominance of women workers expanded in the years following 1970.

The optimistic implications of this recent experience with respect to total employment trends and their impact on women workers, however, must not be uncritically projected into the future. It is important to review the projections to 1995 of the Bureau of Labor Statistics [BLS]. Table 3 presents the 8 female-dominated occupational categories of the 13 categories for which the BLS foresees the largest job growth: secretaries, nurses' aides, salespersons, cashiers, professional nurses, office clerks, waitresses, and kindergarten and elementary school teachers. Each of the above categories will add, according to the BLS, between 230,000 and 560,000 new jobs by 1995. Together they account for 20 percent of all anticipated job growth. Most of these occupations are

TABLE 2 1970 and 1982 Employment in Industries in Which Women Accounted for at Least Half of All Workers in 1982

| | All Workers (millions) | | Percent Women | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Industry | 1970 | 1982 | 1970 | 1982 |
| Retail trade | 12.3 | 16.6 | 46 | 52 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | | | | |
| Banking and finance | 1.7 | 2.8 | 58 | 64 |
| Insurance and real estate | 2.2 | 3.5 | 45 | 52 |
| Personal services | | | | |
| Private households | 1.8 | 1.3 | 89 | 85 |
| Hotels and lodging chains | 1.0 | 1.3 | 68 | 66 |
| Professional and related services | | | | |
| Hospitals | 2.8 | 4.3 | 77 | 76 |
| Health services | 1.6 | 3.5 | 71 | 76 |
| Teachers, all levels | 6.1 | 7.6 | 62 | 66 |

NOTE: Civilians, 16 years old and over.

SOURCE: Bureau of the Census (1983:Table 698).

TABLE 3 Female-Dominated Occupations with Largest Projected Job Growth, 1984-1995

| Occupation | Change in Total Employment (thousands) | Percent of Total Job Growth |
|---|---|---|
| Cashiers | 556 | 3.6 |
| Nurses, registered | 452 | 2.8 |
| Waiters and waitresses | 424 | 2.7 |
| Nurses' aides and orderlies | 348 | 2.2 |
| Salespersons, retail | 343 | 2.2 |
| Teachers, kindergarten and elementary | 281 | 1.9 |
| Secretaries | 268 | 1.7 |
| General office clerks | 231 | 1.4 |

SOURCE: Silvestri and Lukasiewicz (1985:Table 3).

not the most rapidly growing ones, but even a slow-growing large occupation adds more to women's employment.

The BLS forecasts have held up reasonably well, at least in total if not in all subsectors. But our concern here is with selected areas where the new technology is likely to have its greatest impact and where both total employment and the proportion of women workers are substantial. We will look more closely at two industries, banking and hospitals, each of which reveals serious difficulties in assessing the future impacts of technological and other forces on women's employment. The computer and computer-communications linkages, including satellites, have had a head start in banking and finance, and the new technology has also been making headway, although more slowly, in the administrative and financial, and more recently, in the clinical areas of hospitals. Moreover, each industry has a large number of workers: in 1982 banking and finance employed about 2.8 million workers, of which women accounted for two-thirds, and hospitals employed 4.3 million individuals, with women accounting for three-quarters of the labor force (see Table 2).

### *Banking and Finance*

One reason that it is difficult to sort out clearly what has been happening in banking and finance is the multiplicity of forces affecting the employment profile. In addition to computers taking over most of the number crunching from clerks, the number of locations where such work is carried out has grown. The new technology is also leading to changes in hiring standards. Most city banks prefer high school and junior college graduates because they have come to recognize that the dynamism of the new technology will require the continuing retraining of staff. The high rate of turnover of new employees, particularly women clerical workers, has enabled most banks to accommodate the changes to date without layoffs. But they have reduced new hires (Dutka, 1983).

The foregoing is only part of the story. In the last decade, while these changes were occurring in back-office work, many large city banks were opening new branches, which required more personnel, and most recently, with deregulation, they moved aggressively to introduce a wide range of new financial services, adding many new workers to fill expanding front-office jobs.

To complicate matters further, the narrowed spread between the rates at which the banks have been able to borrow and to lend, particularly in the early 1980s, caused an adverse effect on their profitability and liquidity. In short, the changes from the side of technology were dwarfed by cyclical and structural alterations, which have buffeted and continue to buffet commercial banking. But we must be careful not to minimize the technological factors, since major structural transformations are under way that will permanently transform conventional banks into providers of financial services of which the full reach remains to be revealed.

A cautionary assessment of the technological impacts on women's employment in banking and financial services would have to include the following:

- A substantial reduction has already taken place in lower-skilled clerical positions in insurance and banking as well as in the other sectors of finance, insurance, and real estate (FIRE).
- It is likely that in addition to back-office clerical positions that have already been relocated out of urban centers, additional jobs will migrate to outlying areas and even overseas locations. This trend will have a particularly adverse effect on the employment prospects of urban minority women.
- The raising of hiring requirements will close out most opportunities for young women who do not possess at least a high school diploma and preferably a junior college degree.
- The likelihood that many middle management positions will become redundant could have adverse effects on many women who have been able to gain a toehold on the executive ladder.
- In contrast to the foregoing, which are "downbeat" forecasts, allowance must be made for the extent to which the new technology will continue to stimulate and possibly accelerate the growth and development of new financial services for which there will be a substantial and sustained demand.

Once this last potentiality is taken into account, there is a reasonable prospect that the long-term employment effects of the new computer-communications technology on women's employment in FIRE will be positive, not negative (Noyelle, 1987).

### *Hospitals and Health Care*

Let us now look at what has been happening to women's employment in hospitals and the likely changes in the future. First, hospital employment increased in the 12 years after 1970 by no less than 50 percent, from 2.8 million to 4.2 million, and in both years women accounted for about three of every four members of the work force. A little noted phenomenon in this period of expansion in employment has been the trend of most acute care institutions to raise the qualifications of their nursing staff and technicians by hiring and retaining those with more education and training, a preference reflecting the increasing intensity of care and the greater reliance on sophisticated technology. Many hospitals have shifted their employment patterns in the direction of more registered nurses and have reduced the numbers of practical nurses and nurses' aides.

The introduction of the diagnosis-related group (DRG) system for the reimbursement of Medicare patients has acted as a major spur to hospitals to move aggressively to modernize their administrative and financial record keeping via computerization. Their survival hinges on how quickly they are able first to understand their admissions and then control treatment regimens and length of stay, since under DRGs they are paid a fixed price per admission.

As noted earlier, the Bureau of Labor Statistics and most other forecasters assume that health care in general, and hospitals in particular, will continue to be a major growth industry between now and 1995. But that assumption must be inspected anew. Hospital admissions have leveled off; length of stay is dropping; the financing of hospital care is being tightened by third-party payers (government and insurance); and the DRG system is encouraging all providers to tighten their cost controls, including their use of personnel. In 1984 and again in 1985, total hospital employment, instead of expanding, experienced a small decline.

With for-profit enterprises playing a larger role in the provision of health care, the future structure of the federal government's financing of Medicare still evolving, the numbers of older persons requiring more care continuing to increase, medical knowledge and techniques continuing to advance, and the shift from inpatient to ambulatory settings accelerating, it would be a serious error to use the past as guide to the future, especially if the focus is centered on hospitals, not on the totality of health care services.

There is no question that the computer and other new technologies have already left their marks on the hospital indirectly. The strong trend toward for-profit and nonprofit chains; the shift from inpatient to ambulatory care settings; radical changes in surgical procedures, particularly cardiac, ophthalmic, and urologic surgery and many other changes have occurred during the period of increased computerization, from the introduction of the computer into medical education to its use in nurses' procedures.

The combined influence and impact of these technological and related changes (economic, organizational, managerial) on the positive employment of women hospital workers are not clearly discernible, but the following may be considered a middle-of-the-road assessment.

- The dominant view as of mid-1986 is that hospital employment has peaked and that a decline of up to 20 percent in hospital employment over the next decade and a half is possible, some would say, even probable. Clearly, such a decline would have a differentially adverse effect on women workers because they account for about 70 percent of all hospital employees and also are more heavily concentrated in the lower-skilled occupational categories that are most vulnerable to the inroads of the new technologies.
- On the basis of selected field investigations in New York City and in Boston, my associates and I have become aware of the increasing trend of late for hospitals to cut back on hiring less-educated and less-skilled persons. This means that minority women who improved their employment prospects in the 1960s and 1970s by obtaining jobs in hospitals are definitely at risk. Some are being let go; many more who would have been hired in an earlier period are not even being interviewed.
- It is true that at the upper end of the occupational distribution, women physicians and nurses with a master's or doctorate degree are well positioned both with respect to employment and advancement. On the other hand, the much bruited shortage of nurses that commanded attention only 5 years ago has evaporated with little likelihood that a shortage will reappear. Part of this striking shift within such a short time period reflects the pressure of the new resistant climate on hospital administrators and their ability through computerization to exercise much closer control over their personnel costs, particularly their nursing personnel costs.

For a more balanced overview, it should be noted that the above relates solely to hospital employment, not to total employment in the health care sector. The latter is likely to expand as physicians treat more people in their offices and as more patients, including patients who are quite ill, can now be cared for in their homes. Women workers, in particular registered nurses, practical nurses, technicians, and nurses' aides will unquestionably find that jobs are expanding in these out-of-hospital settings. On the whole, total health care employment is expected to continue to increase. A small percentage of women workers, those with higher-level skills, will continue to advance; many more with limited skills will have to work at less attractive jobs with little upward mobility (Ginzberg, 1985).

## POLICY RECOMMENDATIONS

Currently, more than half of all adult women are in the labor force and many more would probably work if suitable jobs were available. Six major factors have accelerated the growing importance of women workers in the U.S. economy during the post-World War II decades:

- The need of the economy for more labor and the availability of women willing and eager to fill such jobs.
- The differentially rapid expansion of the service sector whose employers were often seeking part-time workers while many women preferred or were willing to take such jobs.
- Many of the new service jobs in clerical work and sales required individuals with a general education and little in the way of specific skills. Women met these basic requirements.
- In the long period of rapid expansion and high profits many corporate employers built up large staffs. Declining profits and the increased use of the computer have in recent years encouraged employers to operate with fewer white-collar workers.
- The increasing participation of women in work has been paralleled by a greater percentage of women investing in higher education so as to be able to improve their career prospects.
- Despite these major changes in the relation of women to the world of work, the earlier concentration of women workers in a relatively few occupational and industrial groupings has continued (although the concentration has been reduced). A high proportion of all women workers continues to be employed in the service sector at the lower end of the wage scale.

In light of these six principal changes in the shape of women's employment, policy makers should focus on the following:

*Full Employment* Women, like men, need employment opportunities if they are to find jobs and enjoy career prospects. The U.S. economy has been slack since 1979 as we have attempted to control inflation. We have redefined full employment in terms of 7 or 8 percent not 3 to 4 percent unemployment. Moreover, the federal government, the only agency capable of affecting macroeconomic policy, has permitted the employment issue to drop off its agenda, although the Humphrey-Hawkins Act obligates both the Congress and the administration to address a host of job issues. The first and most important contribution of policy makers should be to strive to bring and keep the economy as close to full employment as possible. At a minimum they should avoid ill-advised actions such as new trade restrictions, radical reforms in the tax structure, and excessively large defense programs, which could reduce the capacity of the U.S. economy to move toward a high and sustainable level of employment.

*Continued R&D* There is every reason for the government and the corporate sector to maintain and increase their efforts to strengthen their R&D structures. These hold the best promise for the continuing growth and profitability of the U.S. economy in an increasingly competitive world economy. Although new technology has the potential for placing people's skills, jobs, and careers at risk, the penetration of new technology usually proceeds at a rate that permits adjustments to be made through retraining, attrition, and early retirement rather than through job displacement. While a rapidly penetrating new technology can on occasion result in job losses, most workers who are displaced lose out because of the inability of their employers to remain competitive, as has been the case in steel, autos, apparel, and many branches of electronics.

*Strengthened Education and Retraining* Policymakers should recognize that the best approach to the prevention of increasing instability in the world of work is a strengthened educational system that will enable workers to be properly educated, trained, and retrained. The economy needs expanded government and corporate funding for retraining programs. The large numbers and high proportion of young minority women, particularly in large urban centers, who fail to graduate from high school, need special attention and help. As we noted, the new technology is leading large employers to raise their hiring standards. Hence young women, including teenage mothers who do not have high school diplomas, may be permanently restricted to the peripheral labor force. We need more and better second-chance programs such as the

Job Corps. The Job Training Partnership Act is not adequately responsive to the needs of the hard-to-employ.

*A National Jobs and Education Program* The advances in computer-communications technology will, as we have seen, considerably reduce the demand for clerical workers and result in the relocation of many clerical jobs from large high-cost urban centers to outlying and even foreign locations. These developments will make it even more difficult for the urban high school drop-out to fashion a permanent attachment to the labor force, particularly in jobs that offer prospects of advancement. It may be desirable, even necessary, for our society to reappraise the need for a national jobs program (with an educational component) that will assist poorly educated young people to acquire work experience and at the same time overcome their educational deficiencies. A national jobs program could also serve as an important bridge for older women, particularly those who have been on and off welfare for some period (Hollister, 1984).

*Continued EEO Enforcement* There is no question that the crowding phenomenon referred to above has been a major factor in keeping women's wages considerably below men's and in limiting the opportunities of many to advance into better-paying jobs and careers. Antidiscrimination legislation and administrative procedures have made some contribution to reducing wage discrimination, but the major positive force has been the expansion of the economy and the willingness and ability of more and more women to prepare for technical and professional careers. We should continue to use legal and administrative techniques to reduce discrimination in the labor market, even while we recognize that major gains to improve women's earnings and career opportunities depend primarily on the expansionary potential of the economy. Of equal if not greater importance is the response of the urban school systems. They currently fail to provide many low-income women with a proper educational foundation—without which their entrance into and advance in the world of work will be seriously circumscribed.

*Child Care* No one who has reflected on women's employment can overlook the importance of strengthening the social service infrastructure, particularly the expansion of child care facilities. Most women who work must also care for their children and run their households. Greater equity and career opportunities for women require that society recognize that women workers carry excessive burdens and seek to lighten these burdens (Economic Policy Council of UNA-USA, 1985).

## A CONCLUDING NOTE

The thrust of the foregoing policy recommendations has been to emphasize that the major preconditions for the continued expansion and improvement of employment opportunities for women hinge on the continuing strong growth of the economy and on strengthening the educational preparation of women for adulthood and for the world of work. A full employment policy and strengthened educational system are the two principal foundations for further progress. Supplementary support can come from strong antidiscrimination mechanisms and from expanded child care facilities.

However, it is unrealistic to expect our economy, or any developed economy, to perform continuously at a high level of employment. Similarly, even a well-functioning educational system will not be responsive to the needs of all young people. A significant minority is likely to reach working age inadequately prepared for the world of work. Large-scale shifts in markets and new technological breakthroughs introduce further disturbances that will result in job losses, skill downgrading, and reduced earnings, even while they also open up new opportunities for job growth, skill improvements, and higher earnings. A responsible and responsive democracy must act to assist those who are most vulnerable to the inadequacies of our schools and the labor market. It can do so by providing second-chance opportunities for the many who need to improve their basic competences if they are to be successful in obtaining a private-sector job; for interim public employment if they are not capable of competing successfully for such jobs; and for access to training and retraining in the event that they are victimized by market or technological change.

Our society confronts a paradox that it can no longer ignore. It cannot hold on to its conviction that all persons should work to support themselves and their dependents and at the same time ignore the reality that many lack the required competences for getting and holding jobs and that many others, competent others, cannot find jobs. If we reaffirm our commitment to the work ethic, we must see that everyone, men and women alike, who need or want to work have an opportunity to do so.

## REFERENCES

Baumol, William J.
1967 Macroeconomics of unbalanced growth: the anatomy of urban crisis. *American Economic Review* 57(3):415–426.
Bureau of the Census
1983 *Statistical Abstract of the United States, 1984.* 106th edition. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.
Dutka, Anna B.
1983 A Review and Analysis of the Citibank Office Technology Pilot Project Program at Martin Luther King, Jr. High School. Report, Conservation of Human Resources, Columbia University, New York. January.
Economic Policy Council of UNA-USA
1985 *Women and Family in the United States: A Policy Initiative.* Report of the Family Policy Panel. New York: United Nations Association of the United States of America.
Ginzberg, Eli
1985 The restructuring of U.S. health care. *Inquiry* (Fall) 22(3):272–281.
Ginzberg, Eli, and Alice M. Yohalem
1966 *Educated American Women: Self Portraits.* New York: Columbia University Press.
Ginzberg, Eli, Ivar E. Berg, Carol A. Brown, John L. Herma, Alice M. Yohalem, and Sherry Gorelick
1966 *Life Styles of Educated Women.* New York: Columbia University Press.
Ginzberg, Eli, Thierry J. Noyelle, and Thomas M. Stanback, Jr.
1986 *Technology and Employment: Concepts and Clarifications.* Boulder, Colo.: Westview Press.
Hollister, Robinson G., Jr., ed.
1984 *The National Supported Work Demonstration.* Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.
Kutscher, Ronald
1985 Factors Influencing the Changing Employment Structure of the United States. A paper given at the Second International Conference of Progetto Milano, Milan, Italy, January 25. Washington, D.C.: Bureau of Labor Statistics.
National Manpower Council
1957 *Womanpower.* New York: Columbia University Press.
Noyelle, Thierry J.
1987 *Beyond Industrial Dualism: Market and Job Segmentation in the New Economy.* Boulder, Colo.: Westview Press.

Noyelle, Thierry J., and Anna B. Dutka
1987 *Business Services in World Markets: Lessons for Trade Negotiations.* New York: Ballinger.

Silvestri, George T., and John M. Lukasiewicz
1985 Occupational employment projections: the 1984–95 outlook. *Monthly Labor Review* 108(11):42–57.

Stanback, Thomas M., Jr., Peter J. Bearse, Thierry J. Noyelle, and Robert A. Karasek
1981 *Services/The New Economy.* Totowa, N.J.: Allanheld, Osmun & Co.

# Part II

# Case Studies of Women Workers and Information Technology

# The Technological Transformation of White-Collar Work: A Case Study of the Insurance Industry

BARBARA BARAN

Although white-collar automation has received considerably less press than robots on the assembly-line, the introduction of computer-based technologies into the office has generated growing concern that industrialized working conditions and technological redundancy may be spreading to white-collar settings. Because of the pervasiveness of occupational sex segregation within the office work force, it is also feared that women will bear the brunt of the restructuring process. Feldberg and Glenn (1983), for example, argue that whereas women's jobs are disproportionately disappearing and their opportunities for upward mobility declining, men may actually benefit from the new technologies both because they will dominate the more highly skilled technical and professional jobs being created and because automation may centralize control in the hands of (male) senior managers and systems analysts.

The limited numbers of case studies that have been published on the impacts of office automation report conflicting findings.

With regard to changes in the occupational structure, some researchers have found that job loss is concentrated among low-skilled clericals (Faunce et al., 1962; Roessner et al., 1985; Shepherd, 1971), implying a general upgrading of labor. Other studies indicate, on the contrary, the elimination of skilled clerical activities, resulting in a polarization of the occupational structure (Feldberg and Glenn, 1977; Hoos, 1961; U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1965). Similarly, whereas some analysts have reported less task fragmentation as the technology becomes more sophisticated (Shepherd, 1971; Matteis, 1979; Sirbu, 1982; Adler, 1983; Appelbaum, 1984), others suggest that job content is narrowed and worker autonomy reduced (Murphree, 1982; Greenbaum, 1979; Cummings, 1977; Feldberg and Glenn, 1983, 1977). Finally, although in all cases women experienced the greatest job loss, in some reports it appeared that after automation women were relegated to lower-skilled activities (Feldberg and Glenn, 1977; Murphree, 1982), whereas in other accounts female clericals seemed to benefit from the new labor process (Matteis, 1979; Cummings, 1977).

The intent of my research on the insurance industry was to contribute to this nascent literature. The findings reported here are based on a two-year study of the impacts of automation on that industry. The first phase of this research was an in-depth case study of a major national property/casualty carrier, which included 26 interviews with employees in various parts of the company's operations (home office, branch office, data-processing center, commercial group, and personal lines centers) and different levels of the occupational hierarchy, as well as analysis of extensive quantitative personnel data which the company made available. The second phase involved lengthy interviews with executives, personnel managers, and systems analysts in 18 other companies, loosely stratified by size, product type, growth rate, distribution system, and so on; members of the industry's trade associations, agents' associations, and vendor companies were also interviewed. Third, a structured telephone survey was conducted of 37 companies—21 life firms and 16 property/casualty firms—again loosely stratified. All of the firms in both samples were among the top 100 companies in their industry segment. Together these 55 insurers account for approximately 55 percent of industry employment; they range from firms of over 50,000 employees to firms of less than 1,000. Finally, I have supplemented this field work with secondary source material from government agencies, trade publications, and documents and survey data kindly provided by the trade associations and consultants to the industry.

Two kinds of conclusions emerged from this effort. The first, of course, are numbers of concrete observations which will be presented in summary form in this paper. In addition to these sectorally specific findings, however, analysis of the insurance industry generated a set of more general hypotheses concerning the kinds of factors it is necessary to consider when attempting to assess the impacts of office automation technologies on a work force. Since the following discussion is not sufficiently comprehensive to cover all these issues, I want to discuss them briefly here before turning to the more detailed findings of the study.

First, as the case of the insurance industry made clear, it is virtually impossible to separate technological innovation from other factors affecting the competitive dynamics of an industry. The competitive environment is both a major determinant of the speed of diffusion of innovation and—quite apart from technological change—significantly affects the demand for labor.

Second, and closely related, is that the impacts of the new technologies on the labor force are not limited to their effects on the organization of the work process. In insurance, changes in product offerings and in the structure of both the industry itself and the firms within it promise to be equally important influences on the kind and amount of labor employed.

Third, it was clear from this study that "office automation" cannot be analyzed as a single phenomenon. Impacts vary on the basis of the specific kinds of technology being introduced (including, importantly, the generation of that technology) and the nature of the work process being automated (originating often in the unique characteristics of the product, market, and organizational structure of the industry). In terms of the first, I would underline the importance of periodizing the process of office automation; some of the disagreement in the literature can be attributed to differences in the generation of the technologies observed. In terms of the second, it is obvious that even in this one industry, the new labor processes will vary widely by product line. It is also important to point out that the insurance industry is very different from office-type settings in which word processing is the core application since systems development in the insurance industry has been driven by its data-processing needs. In fact, in some regards, more accurate parallels can be drawn between automation in the insurance industry and automation in manufacturing industries. In both cases, production work is increasingly performed by machines while administrative support activity remains relatively labor-intensive (although, in insurance, services activities are also becoming extremely automated).

Fourth, in assessing the impacts of automation on skill requirements and on the occupational structure of an industry, I would stress the importance of analyzing the changes occurring in the *entire* labor process. In failing to do so, analysts often miss the forest for the trees. When the organization of work is being fundamentally restructured, it is not so useful to talk about how specific jobs are changing; instead, we need to begin to assess how particular job functions or activities are being reconstituted and recombined to produce new kinds of job categories.

Although this observation may seem banal, most studies of the effects of office automation have focused almost exclusively on the clerical work force. As such, they miss one of the most important features of the current wave of applications, that is, the automation of professional functions and their transfer to less-skilled labor. As a result, these studies may be overly pessimistic both about the decline of clerical-type occupations and their likely skill levels; at the same time, they may be overly optimistic about the expansion of higher-level, challenging, well-paid work.

Fifth, we have to be careful not to assume any necessary identity between skill levels and other job attributes, such as pay, satisfaction, or occupational mobility. Indeed, many of the new jobs emerging in the insurance industry may require fairly high levels of skill and yet offer few rewards, material or otherwise.

Finally, this last point is true in part because different categories of workers will not only be differentially affected by the process of transformation, but the nature of the available labor force also shapes job design. In this case, the nature of the female labor market may be an important determinant of the emerging occupational structure.

Some, although not all, of these themes will be explored in greater depth in the remainder of this paper. To give context to the discussion of the ways in which new technologies are having an impact on the labor force, the first section begins by describing the significant changes that have occurred in the last decade in terms of the rate of diffusion and the kinds of computerized systems implemented in the insurance industry.

## THE PACE OF DIFFUSION AND THE NEW IMPLEMENTATIONS

Insurance companies, along with financial institutions and the government, were among the earliest users of electronic data-processing (EDP) computers. As early as 1959, the finance, insurance, and real estate sector boasted the greatest number of computer installations per million employees (Phister, 1979); by 1970, the insurance industry employed a higher ratio of computer specialists than any except the high-technology manufacturing industries (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1981b).

Size of the organization was initially the primary factor influencing the implementation decision; companies attempted little, if any, formal cost-benefit justification. Applications were generally limited to structured accounting tasks, billing, and claims disbursements. With the exception of the move to direct billing—a transaction which had traditionally been handled at the agency level, the automation of these functions had little impact on the rest of the organization.

For the first two decades, the pace of diffusion was extremely civilized and the industry proceeded much as it had for the last hundred years. The barriers to rapid adoption of more sophisticated office systems were both technological and organizational.[1] Beginning in the early 1970s, however, systems development took two important new turns. First, the focus of automation shifted from administrative functions such as accounting to automation of the production process itself, meaning primarily the underwriting, rating, and physical production of the insurance policy and the handling of claims disbursements. Second, in the place of single-task, batch-oriented machines, multitask, multimachine systems began to be introduced, often operating on-line.

---

[1] The technological barriers included (a) equipment incompatibility, both among the various vendors and even within the product offerings of a particular vendor, that prevented network extension and integrated system development; (b) substantial work station connection costs and communications costs; and (c) the difficulty of representing more complex white-collar activities in computer algorithms. The attempt to impose a standardized logic on many procedures often generated too many exceptions to be cost-effective and in some cases even diminished the efficiency of the organization. The organizational problems associated with the introduction of the new systems were perhaps even more substantial than these technical problems: these integrated systems required a fundamental reorganization of production, service, and distribution, since their effect was not limited to clerical labor in word-processing and data-processing departments; higher-level workers had their jobs redefined and in some cases even eliminated. Their resistance erected a powerful barrier to diffusion.

The process of systems integration was an evolutionary one. As the price/performance ratio of the hardware continued to improve and the software became more sophisticated, more and more functions in the operational areas were automated and systems became increasingly decentralized. Independent systems began to proliferate, often geared exclusively to a company's in-house data-/word-processing activities. Gradually, however, a countertendency developed as companies moved to link these systems together into what at first were fairly rudimentary networks. Initially, in some of the local settings, applications were developed that went beyond the automation of a discrete task toward the performance of a wider set of connected operations. Automated linkages were then slowly constructed among systems, so that information could be electronically transferred and shared.

On this basis, entry and processing functions were increasingly decentralized and distributed throughout the organization, but data bases were integrated and centralized. In the mid to late 1970s, what are often referred to as "office automation" (OA) applications also began to be linked to these DP-based systems. A multitude of new office machines were introduced. Optical character recognition devices were applied to premium billing and collection operations; computer output microfilm (COM)—which permits the transfer of data directly from computer to microfiche—was used extensively by all insurers, and in conjunction with computer-assisted retrieval technology, increasingly replaced paper files; finally, more and more companies began to experiment with electronic mail, teleconferencing, electronic fund transfer, interactive data access via television, and other "office of the future" technologies.

To an important extent, the introduction of these more sophisticated systems in the 1970s was driven by a new competitive environment. Unprecedented levels of inflation and correspondingly high interest rates and important demographic and socioeconomic changes[2] combined to shake up this once stodgy industry by increasing uncertainty in financial markets and, consequently, dramatically increasing competition in the financial services sector. Deregulation fueled these competitive flames. Giants in the industry found themselves struggling for survival; and companies with a long, proud history of paternalism were suddenly forced to lay off up to 1,500 employees virtually overnight. In many ways, in fact, the insurance industry was hit by a crisis not unlike the one faced by U.S. auto manufacturers; and in both cases, one important response on the part of companies was to turn to automation—both to increase the efficiency of their operations and to enhance their product offerings.

Whereas the early applications were basically limited to the automation of discrete tasks (e.g., typing, calculating), the new implementations called for rationalization of an entire procedure (e.g., new business issuance, claims processing), and ultimately the restructuring and integration of all the procedures involved in a particular division, product line, or group of product lines. As such, in the categories of Bright's (1958) original analysis, there has been a dramatic leap in the span, level, and penetration of the automated systems and, therefore, in the impacts on the labor force. The changes that have occurred in the underwriting and claims support systems best illustrate this evolution, although I will also touch briefly on three others: administrative/clerical, decision support, and agency systems.

---

[2] On the demand side, inflationary pressures initiated the demand for alternatives to ordinary insurance that would provide adequate protection at lower cost or higher rates of return on savings. Demographic shifts fueled these trends. Dual income households—and the more affluent dual career households—grew rapidly and consumer assets were increasingly concentrated here. The needs and tastes of this population differed significantly from the traditional insurance consumer—with more emphasis on investment over mere savings, less concern with thrift and more with spending, and a demand for a fuller range of sophisticated financial services. On the supply side, competitors outside the insurance industry responded to the new market conditions by offering reasonable substitutes for many traditional insurance products and services. In addition, commercial banks began to lobby for the lifting of regulatory restrictions which bars them from the sale of insurance. Finally, insurance companies themselves moved to diversify their product offerings and successfully lobbied authorities to deregulate rates.

## Underwriting and Claims Support Systems

The underwriting function is a critical component of the insurance policy production process; it entails an analysis of the risk involved and acceptance or rejection of that risk. As such, the heart of this operation has always been performed by professional labor: insurance underwriters. However, today, in numbers of product lines, clerks—aided by decision parameters embedded in computer software—are responsible for the risks their companies accept; and in the most standardized lines, computers are even performing this risk calculation task themselves. The underwriting systems now being used to produce property/casualty personal lines products (such as auto and homeowners' insurance) are a good example of these new applications.

Traditionally, the production process for personal lines products involved roughly the following: an agent gathered the client's policy information and forwarded this to an underwriting department, located either in the home or branch office; the underwriters established a file on the client, evaluated the risk, and determined the risk parameters, then sent the policy to the rating section. A rater (a skilled clerical employee) calculated the premium charges based on guidelines contained in numerous manuals; sometimes that information had to be communicated back to the agent so that the client could make a decision whether or not to use this particular company. In most cases, the policy went back to the underwriter who reviewed it and then sent it to a typing pool where policy typists prepared the various forms and documents. Finally, the policy was mailed back to the agent who forwarded it to the customer.

In most large property/casualty carriers the first applications of computerized equipment to the underwriting process were implemented in the early 1970s and were aimed at speeding the underwriter's access to client files, shortening the time involved in rate making, and of course improving the efficiency of policy production. A typical system of this vintage might simply have involved a stand-alone computerized rating system—with most of the rating guidelines from the manuals built into the machine—and an automated policy issuance system, which performed the typing and assembly function.

In many personal lines departments today, this kind of configuration remains the current state of the art. Beginning in the late 1970s, however, some of the largest carriers moved to institute what they variously call "underwriting by exception," "pigeonhole underwriting," or "computer-assisted underwriting." The aim is very simply to have the computer itself perform the risk assessment function on as large a fraction of policies as possible, on the basis of underwriting decision rules which are built into the machine.

In general, the production process associated with these kinds of systems looks something like the following: the agent sends the policy information to a personal lines department where a clerical worker screens it and enters all routine risks directly into the machines; these policies are then often relayed in batch form to the carrier's national (or regional) computer center; the computer evaluates the risk, rates the policy, and produces it. Policies which fail to fit within the pre-established guidelines are kicked out by the machine and returned to an underwriter, who often now calls up the information on a terminal and works with it on the screen. Although these systems are extremely new, a few companies already report that 50 percent to 90 percent of their personal lines policies are completely underwritten by the computer.

Most personal lines systems fall between the two just described in their level of sophistication, but, in almost all cases, clerks are assuming greater, and sometimes almost exclusive, responsibility for underwriting. For example, in one major property/casualty carrier, the introduction of computer-assisted underwriting two years ago shifted the bulk of the underwriting function from the underwriting department to the operations department, a clerical operation which had formerly been confined to assembling and producing the physical policies. Although auto policies still go to the underwriters for an initial screening process, most property policies are sent directly to skilled clerks in the operations department, who themselves order all necessary inspection reports and issue the policies.

In some rare instances, the underwriting function has even been integrated into the activity of a sales worker, entirely eliminating it as a separate department. In these cases, a highly skilled clerical position—customer representative—has been designed; this job includes answering inquiries from potential customers over the phone; accessing a terminal to produce on-the-spot rate quotes; negotiating the rates; and then if a sale is made, capturing additional information on-line. The computer underwrites and produces the policy that same night.

Similar kinds of work process configurations have emerged in the claims departments of large insurance companies. In the life insurance division of the industry, for example, group health claims systems—which were implemented early in the 1970s and are now probably the most sophisticated in the industry—have allowed skilled clerks to take over 75 percent or more of the claims function.

## ADMINISTRATIVE/CLERICAL, DECISION SUPPORT, AND AGENCY SYSTEMS

In contrast to the underwriting and claims support systems, neither office automation applications nor decision support systems have, as yet, made a significant change in the organization of work, although in the case of the former, companies have reported fourfold productivity increases when word-processing equipment is substituted for traditional typewriters and 70 to 85 percent rises in output per operator when CRTs replace MagII equipment (Life Office Management Association, 1979). By the late 1970s, word processors were widely diffused throughout the industry. Companies concentrated on installing the text-processing systems first, since that is where large and immediate savings could be realized, and then gradually added more sophisticated technologies and applications—electronic mail, voice mail, image processing, electronic office support, and decision support. In most cases, word processing and data processing have been both organizationally and technically independent; companies have moved extremely slowly to merge the two through electronic communications capabilities.

Management information or decision support systems are thus truly in their infancy. Although the integrated systems described earlier have made a wealth of information available on a timely—often daily—basis, few insurance managers have on-line access to these data bases. In the last few years, however, user acceptance has improved significantly due largely to the proliferation of personal computers. One of the promises of these systems is that they can begin to bypass middle management and provide top executives with ongoing access to the performance of their various departments.

The story of the agency support systems is somewhat more complex. As in the case of the carriers, the greatest leaps in productivity have been attained in the production and servicing functions, but this is largely the result of extensive networking with the carriers and has therefore been highly dependent on the nature of the distribution system.[3] Over the last 5 to 6 years, insurers with captive or salaried agency forces have moved rapidly to integrate sales electronically into the company's overall operations, allowing them to substantially rationalize the flow of work. For example, the keying function can be moved to the field office, closer to the point of data generation; much of the servicing of the policies can be computerized and moved from the field to the home office; sales proposals and policies can often be printed on-site in the field offices, eliminating bulk ordering. The benefits of these integrated systems include improved speed and quality of quotations, policy production, billing and customer service; greater sophistication in marketing techniques; error reductions; and less duplication of clerical effort.

## EFFECTS OF AUTOMATION ON THE SIZE AND COMPOSITION OF THE WORK FORCE

Taken together, the effects of these new systems on the insurance work force has already been dramatic and because integrated implementations did not begin in earnest until fairly recently, we can expect even more significant changes in the future. Work is being both eliminated and redesigned.

According to a recent study funded by the U.S. Department of Labor (Drennan, 1983), productivity in the insurance industry as a whole grew rapidly between 1969 and 1979, at an average annual rate of 2.7 percent (in contrast to a 1.1 average annual growth rate for all private industries); and these productivity gains accelerated so that by 1975–1979 the average annual percentage increase in productivity was 6.7 percent using a GNP deflator and 4.2 percent using an industry deflator.[4]

---

[3] The four major marketing systems in the insurance industry are independent agents and brokers, exclusive or "captive" agents, salaried employees (the "direct writers"), and direct mail. Both independent and exclusive agents are independent contractors, but the latter represent only one insurer. The great advantage of the direct writers and exclusive agency systems is the organizational integrity which has allowed them to make full use of integrated, computer-based systems.

Also significant, registered productivity improvements varied within the industry. In the life insurance segment, where automation of policy production proceeded most rapidly, purchases of policies increased by 49.2 percent (between 1970 and 1980) while the labor force expanded by only 9.8 percent. In the property/casualty segment, on the other hand—where fewer lines of business were easily automated and, more important, insurers were expanding capacity to reap the benefits of high interest rates—employment kept pace with gains in output. From 1970 to 1978, average annual employment gains in property/casualty carriers were 3.2 percent, approximately one-fourth again higher than the industry-wide average and just slightly less than four times higher than the average gains of 0.85 percent annually in life carriers. By 1980, however, reckless expansion caught up with these companies. Between 1980 and 1982, sales plunged by 6.5 percent and employment growth slowed considerably. Since then there may even have been some labor-shedding. Every property/casualty company we visited, with one exception, had experienced serious layoffs in the last four years, ranging between 5 percent and 15 percent of their work force. In the coming years, labor savings are expected to accelerate in all segments of the industry.

With respect to future job loss, three fairly comprehensive employment forecasts for the insurance industry have been recently published (Drennan, 1983; Leontief and Duchin, 1986; Roessner et al., 1985); all three predict dramatic declines in industry employment—particularly clerical employment—between

---

[4] Relatively crude measures of real productivity figures are presented here, because of the difficulty in calculating inputs from real estate, stock brokerage houses, and so on (estimated roughly at 6 percent of total industry employment). Unpublished productivity figures for the insurance industry calculated by the U.S. Department of Commerce show the dramatic improvement over the previous decade but suggest somewhat slower average annual gains during this period (2.0 percent). However, the Department of Labor figures were based solely on insurance carriers, whereas the Department of Commerce estimates include agents and brokers. The average annual employment gain for agencies and brokers during these years was 4.5 percent, or almost double the industry-wide figure. This then explains the discrepancy and strengthens the hypothesis that the new technologies were indeed paying off in terms of labor savings at the insurance carriers.

1980 and the turn of the century. If, relative to output, requisite clerical labor input in the industry declines by even 10 percent between 1981 and 1991, approximately 100,000 fewer clerical jobs would be created. If, by the end of the century, the clerical labor coefficient were to fall to 70 percent of its present level—the smallest decline predicted by these forecasters—over 400,000 fewer clerical jobs would be created; and between 1990 and 2000, approximately 100,000 clerks would actually lose their jobs through layoffs or attrition (Baran, 1985:225–234). Clerical job loss may well be even more serious. One of the studies is considerably more pessimistic; in addition, none of these studies take into account the effects of structural shifts likely to occur in the industry. For example, because agencies were responsible for 61 percent of all new clerical jobs in the last decade, a reorganization and consolidation of the distribution function—which most industry observers expect—should have a major effect on clerical employment.

Although layoffs in response to the overcapacity common in the 1980s (and the anticipated job loss) could affect the entire occupational structure, the impacts of technological change can be more discriminate. Over the last two decades, there have been visible shifts in the composition of employment and effects have varied with waves of implementation.

The first impacts of computerization were, as we have seen, on the accounting functions of carriers; in addition, billing shifted from agencies and sales offices to the insurers' data-processing departments, and probably coincidentally, reporting requirements to state regulatory agencies increased (Appelbaum, 1984). As a result of these various forces, the most significant change in the occupational structure of the industry during the 1960s was an extraordinary influx of technical personnel (see Table 1). Whereas in 1960 professional and technical workers had constituted 3.2 percent of all employment, by 1970 this share had grown to 5.8 percent (U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1969, 1981b).[5]

---

[5] There are substantial problems involved in developing a longitudinal data series on employment in the insurance industry. There are three principal data bases: the first, the U.S. Census of Population, remained consistent between 1960 and 1970 and permits useful comparisons of occupational change over that decade, although even for this time period the extent of disaggregation by occupation—particularly insurance-specific occupations—is woefully inadequate. By 1980, census data were truncated and occupational categories were significantly reorganized and redefined; this

Over the next decade, data-processing technology continued to diffuse and text-processing equipment was introduced; competition had heated up markedly and firms were rushing to reduce unit labor costs. By the end of this period, the impacts of technological change on clerical labor are strikingly clear (see Table 1): clerical employment as a percentage of total employment in the industry fell from 50 percent to 45 percent; 73,000 clerical jobs were eliminated. This dramatic drop in employment share contrasts with the experience of clerical labor in the economy as a whole and in other similar industries such as banking, securities, business services, and credit agencies. It occurred because the introduction and subsequent diffusion of new technologies occurred earlier for the insurance industry and was therefore more widespread by the late 1970s (Drennan, 1983).

Virtually all clerical categories experienced relative decline, but routine clerical occupations—such as keyboarding, filing, traditional office machine operators, and so on—were particularly

---

makes comparison with earlier years difficult and, in some cases, useless.

The second important source, the Bureau of Labor Statistics' Occupational Employment Matrix, provides data reported for 1970, 1978, and 1980 which are estimates based on other surveys. In 1980, the Matrix shifted from basing itself primarily on census data to relying principally on data from the BLS Occupational Employment Survey (OES). However, the OES data fail to correspond even generally to the census data. To illustrate, the table below compares the occupational structure of the insurance industry as reported by the 1978 Matrix based upon the census and the 1980 Matrix based upon the OES:

| | Census (1978) | OES (1980) |
|---|---|---|
| Professional/technical | 6.79% | 15.4% |
| Managers/officials | 12.08 | 13.8 |
| Sales workers | 34.54 | 14.6 |
| Clerical workers | 45.42 | 54.4 |

The third source of occupational data, the employer-based OES series, which appears to be the most reliable, has limited usefulness since it is available for the insurance industry only for the years 1978 and 1981. Despite this limitation, this report has relied on it and the OES-based Matrix and has used the census-based Matrix only when necessary for the earlier years. Although wide discrepancies in the data exist, at least the *direction of change* is the same in most cases. Finally, we have used the BLS *Employment and Earnings* series in comparing aggregate employment changes, since these data were the only longitudinal ones available disaggregated by major industry division. See Hunt and Hunt (1985) for a fuller discussion of methodological problems.

TABLE 1 Percentage Distribution of Insurance Employment by Occupation, 1960, 1970, 1978

| Occupation | Percent of Total Employment | | | Percent Change from 1970 to 1978 |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1960 | 1970 | 1978 | |
| Managers/officers | 13.3 | 11.8 | 12.1 | 21.4 |
| Professional/ technical workers | 3.2 | 5.8 | 6.0 | 24.0 |
| Clerical workers | 47.4 | 50.0 | 45.4 | 8.0 |
| Computer operators | | 0.7 | 1.3 | 119.0 |
| Keypunch operators | | 1.8 | 1.2 | -21.9 |
| Statistical clerks | | 2.8 | 2.5 | 6.4 |
| Bookkeepers | | 3.6 | 2.8 | -7.4 |
| Adjusters/examiners | | 7.3 | 9.8 | 58.8 |
| File clerks | | 2.5 | 1.7 | -19.7 |
| Mail handlers | | 0.7 | 0.5 | -10.7 |
| Secretaries | | 13.2 | 12.0 | 8.2 |
| Typists | | 6.9 | 5.1 | -11.7 |
| Sales | 33.6 | 30.0 | 34.5 | 37.2 |

NOTES: Percents for subcategories under the category "Clerical workers" do not total the percents for the category as a whole due to other clerical occupations not listed. Columns do not add to 100.0 due to other occupations not listed.

SOURCE: 1960 data, U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics (1969); for all other years, U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics (1981b:Vol. I).

seriously affected. In absolute terms, the number of bookkeeping machine operators fell by 60 percent, calculating machine operators and duplicating machine operators by 41 percent, tabulating machine operators by 76 percent, keypunch operators by 22 percent, file clerks by 20 percent, and typists by 12 percent (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1981b).

Secretarial employment in the insurance industry continued to grow at about 1 percent a year—reflecting the relatively small impact of automation on traditional administrative support tasks, yet this growth rate was less than one-third that of secretarial labor in the economy as a whole and less than half the rate of employment growth in the insurance industry. Even in this occupational area, then, the introduction of word-processing equipment and rationalizing moves such as the pooling of secretaries took a toll on employment opportunities. Professional, managerial, and especially sales jobs, on the other hand, grew at a fairly rapid clip.

Although there are no current data available to reflect the recent implementations of integrated on-line systems, it is clear that, especially in the carriers, clerical jobs are continuing to disappear (see Table 2). Between 1978 and 1981, of the clerical occupational titles reported in the BLS Occupational Employment Survey of Insurance, approximately two-thirds grew more slowly than overall employment and close to one-half experienced absolute job loss.

TABLE 2 Percentage Change in Employment in Insurance Carriers by Selected Occupation, from 1978 to 1981

| Occupation | Percent Change in Employment |
|---|---|
| Total employment | 5.6 |
| Managers and officers | 10.9 |
| Professional and technical | 9.5 |
| Actuary | 21.7 |
| Systems analyst | 42.5 |
| Accountant/auditor | -51.1 |
| Claims examiner, property/casualty | 10.8 |
| Underwriter | 3.0 |
| Computer programmer | 36.2 |
| Clerical | 3.5 |
| Computer operator | 0.4 |
| Bookkeeper, hand | -15.2 |
| Claims adjuster | -7.7 |
| Correspondence clerk | -1.5 |
| File clerk | -15.9 |
| General clerk | -5.9 |
| Rater | -1.6 |
| Secretary | 6.6 |
| Stenographer | -31.4 |
| Typist | -2.9 |
| Sales | 6.6 |

SOURCE: Unpublished data from the U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics (1978, 1981a).

However, clerical categories such as "claims examiner, life, accident and health," "insurance clerk," and "policy change clerk" continued to experience steady growth, probably reflecting the growing responsibility of clerks for the claims and underwriting processes.

Significantly, from 1978 onward the impacts of automation on professional work have become evident in aggregate data. Between 1978 and 1981, underwriters lost employment share and the number of accountants and auditors plunged dramatically. Although the professional and technical category still grew faster than total employment, most of this expansion was directly attributable to the continued addition of computer professionals (systems analysts and programmers); excluding these two categories, professional occupations grew at about half the rate of total employment. Growth in the number of sales personnel also began to slow down (to about half the rate of the previous period)—probably reflecting declining profitability and the attempts on the part of insurers to improve the efficiency of their distribution systems; but managerial ranks continued to swell.

Three conclusions can be drawn from these data: First, at least in relative terms, insurance is employing fewer people; and in increasing numbers of occupational categories, the relative decline in employment share has escalated into absolute job loss. Second, the weight of the occupational structure has shifted upward, tilting toward the higher-skilled categories of labor—managerial, professional, and sales. Third, however, even within the clerical category, routine occupations are being eliminated most rapidly. In contradiction, then, to observers who feared that widespread deskilling would accompany automation of this industry, the new technologies seem to be raising aggregate skill levels—both across occupations and within occupations. When the declining and growing clerical occupations in the life insurance segment of the industry are ranked on the basis of current wage levels (as a proxy for complexity of the job), this upward shift in clerical skills is confirmed. Almost without exception, all occupations at the bottom of the pay scale are shrinking more rapidly than those at the top. Similarly, when the average skill level of declining and growing occupations in both the 1970–1978 and 1978–1981 periods are computed on the basis of the U.S. Department of Labor's (1977) ***Dictionary of Occupational Titles*** job evaluation scheme, growing occupations in both time periods ranked higher in the areas of mathematical skills, language requirements, and specific vocational training (Baran, 1985:115–118).

Although these aggregate data are suggestive, they fail to capture the logic of the new implementations and therefore are not very useful either in predicting the future or in describing the kinds of new jobs actually emerging. For that kind of detail, it is necessary to go to the level of the shop floor.

## CHANGES IN THE NATURE OF WORK: THE VIEW FROM THE SHOP FLOOR

Conceptually, what is perhaps most notable about the emerging organization of work in the insurance industry is that it represents an electronic transcendence of the assembly-line, or more precisely of the detailed division of labor which has come to dominate all modern industry, both blue and white collar. Despite the fact that the office automation literature, particularly the critical literature (see, for example, Braverman, 1974; Cummings, 1977; DeKadt, 1979; Driscoll, 1979, 1980; Feldberg and Glenn, 1977, 1983; Greenbaum, 1979; Hoos, 1961; Nussbaum and Gregory, 1980), has been dominated by the fear that industrialized labor processes would accompany the rising capital intensity of white-collar production, ironically it was the *pre*-automated rather than the newer highly automated labor processes in the insurance industry that most closely resembled an industrial assembly-line. Traditionally, in huge open offices, white-collar insurance workers sat grouped by function—underwriters, raters, typists, file clerks, and so on; the paper flowed manually from one station to another as each worker completed his or her portion of the production task. In line with established principles of industrial engineering and scientific management over the last two decades, this work was increasingly fragmented into its component parts and simpler functions were turned over to less-skilled labor. Just the check issuance procedure in a preautomated claims office illustrates the extraordinary degree to which work was divided:

> If a check had to be issued, first it was typed by a typist; then another clerical verified the amount; a third person audited the claim to insure that the doctor charged appropriately for the service provided; a fourth person actually "burst" the check (took apart the carbons); and a fifth then put the check through the signing machine. Including supervisorial oversight, between six and seven people were involved in this one procedure alone (personal interview).

Task fragmentation was not limited to processing functions. In many property/casualty companies, for example, underwriting was also rationalized; at the bottom end, routine underwriting tasks were turned over to a newly created clerical position, "underwriting technical assistant," and, at the top end, the number of specialty underwriters increased.

The early applications of data-processing and text-processing equipment tended to follow and intensify the Taylorist logic underlying this form of work organization, producing ever more highly "industrialized" work settings. In the case of data processing, the early mainframes were large, noisy, and often required special rooms. Because of these technical requirements and the tendency to automate in conformity with the rationalized bureaucratic structure, separate data-processing departments were established in all insurance companies. These eventually generated their own hierarchy of systems analysts, programmers, computer operators, data-entry operators, and so on. With the improvements in telecommunications in the last decade, the entry function was often separated sharply from the rest of the operation and frequently spatially isolated in suburbs or small towns where land and labor were cheaper. These were the "electronic sweatshops." Work within the centers was machine-linked, machine-paced, and often machine-monitored as well; correspondingly, turnover was extremely high. Many of the early applications of word processing had a similar character in that key entry was often separated from other clerical activities and centralized in a word-processing center.

Beginning in the late 1970s, however, as companies began to introduce integrated systems, they also embarked on a serious redesign of the labor process, which promises to reverse many of these earlier trends. Whereas the organizing logic of the last several decades produced an amazing proliferation of "detail" workers, today the white-collar assembly-lines are being internalized within the machines themselves; an electronic reintegration of the work process is manifesting itself in at least three important new trends.

First, multifunction jobs are replacing the extremely narrowed occupational categories of the past. On the basis of the new integrated systems, insurers have been able to consolidate all policy holder data into central master records stored in the company's main computer installation. In the past, these records were duplicated in up to a dozen functional units; now users in remote sites can access and alter relevant policies and the changes can be integrated into the master record. One individual can therefore handle multiple service transactions and functional units can be consolidated since the individual master record for each policy is a complete data base.

Second, "mental" and "manual" labor are (slowly) being reintegrated as entry functions are slipped unobtrusively into the activity of higher-level workers, such as underwriters and claims adjustors. The apocryphal example is the insurance salesman, equipped with a portable terminal, who enters all necessary policy data directly from the customer's home; through a regular telephone link, that information is received by the company's mainframe which then underwrites, rates, and produces the policy. Although the current state of the art is perhaps a decade away from this futurist scenario (and many procedures simply do not lend themselves to such extensive automation), companies are beginning to install systems that require professionals to perform some, if not all, of the requisite data entry.

Finally, apart from this kind of electronic integration of tasks, in several procedures and product lines, single-activity units are being eliminated in favor of multiactivity teams. Whereas formerly typists, raters, and underwriters were divided into separate units, each with its own supervisor, now a small team consisting of one or two of each kind of worker will service some subset (often geographical) of the company's customers.

Although these overall trends are visible throughout the entire industry, a variety of actual job configurations are emerging both within companies and across companies largely reflecting differences among product lines. In the case of high-volume, standardized lines, two principal types of work organization seem to be developing. The first of these is found in purest form in the highly automated personal-lines underwriting departments of many large property/casualty carriers. Here both rating and risk assessment have been largely assumed by the computer; as a result, functions formerly divided among entry clerks, raters, underwriting assistants—as well as additional low-level underwriting tasks—have been consolidated and turned over to a highly skilled clerical worker.

Although closely circumscribed in their decision making, these clerks are a long way from the typing pool. Judgment is required, and often they are required to interact directly with the agents, a level of responsibility formerly reserved for professional underwriters. Most important, these workers (limited by the decision parameters built into the machines) are almost solely responsible for the soundness and accuracy of the millions of routine risks their companies write.

Underwriters have also had their jobs redefined as clerks have taken over their lower-level functions. First, they have become "exceptions" handlers, responsible only for the policies that fail to fit into the "pigeon-holes" of the computerized system; thus, their work has become more complex. Second, there has been a reorientation of the job function away from churning out policies and toward planning and marketing.

A similar job configuration has emerged in the claims operation of many group life and health insurers. On the basis of highly integrated computer systems, clerks have taken over most of the work of professional claims examiners; the small number of remaining examiners handle only the problem cases.

The emergence of this kind of work organization, where routine clerical work is eliminated, professional jobs are reduced in number while being enlarged in depth and scope of responsibility, and skilled clerks become the bulk of the work force, seems to depend on several factors. First, the operation is high volume, making automation cost-effective; second, the product is standardized, making it relatively easy to translate the decision parameters into algorithmic form; third, these operations still involve semiskilled functions that cannot be automated, often because interpersonal interaction is required.

Alternatively, where products are standardized and volume is high but semiskilled functions *can* be assumed almost entirely by the computer system, the work force is highly bifurcated between a large number of routine data-entry clerks and a very small number of skilled professionals. At the clerical level, there is little real decision making and no interaction with agents or clients.

Finally, in product lines that are too low in volume, unique, or complex to lend themselves to this level of standardization, automation is less extensive and more confined to discrete tasks. Clerical work is routinized and narrow; professional work is computer-assisted to the extent technically feasible, but professionals are not being replaced either by clerks or by machines. In these situations, there are serious constraints on the automation of professional functions, either because low volume makes such sophisticated systems unjustifiably costly or because the work itself is too complex or unstructured. In the longer run, it is possible that some professional functions will be turned over to less-skilled labor as the software improves; but it is also likely that clerical labor will be bypassed entirely as data entry is increasingly folded into the activity of higher-level originators.

The nature of the product may be the primary determinant of which of these job configurations emerges. The second seems to be considerably more prevalent in life insurance companies (about

75 percent of our sample, as opposed to 50 percent for property/casualty firms); and even within property/casualty personal lines, the production of homeowners policies often afforded clericals greater discretion and wider responsibility than auto policy production. The crucial parameter in both cases seemed to be the difficulty of interpreting the necessary supporting reports (e.g., medical records, auto history, property evaluation). However, there were important differences in apparently identical product situations to emphasize the importance of a managerial decision level in the design of the labor process.

Although each of these job configurations has different ramifications for the employed work force, there are certain important similarities among all three that distinguish them from the earlier labor processes, beginning with their impacts on skill requirements. First, even in the case of routine entry operators, clericals have an increasingly important responsibility for the quality of the data. In the context of integrated data bases, errors are more significant, more costly, and more difficult to detect and correct, because data entered anywhere throughout the system is immediately recorded in all relevant files. There are multiple reasons for the new organizational and occupational designs just described, but in all cases an important motivation was the reduction of error; in each instance greater accountability was assigned to first-line workers. Single-source entry and team systems, for example, both encourage and demand that an individual or small group—often aided by feedback from the machines—assume responsibility for the accuracy of their work. The move to decentralize and despecialize entry was encouraged to an important degree because centralized work settings generated intolerably high error rates. To the extent then that responsibility is an essential component of skill, skill requirements have been rising.

Similarly, there is evidence that even routine data-entry positions involve greater levels of mental concentration than traditional text entry, to the extent that the work requires the operator to know and use a multiplicity of codes (Adler, 1983). In the old-fashioned insurance typing pools it was possible, after sufficient experience on the job, to semi-automatically pull out the appropriate forms from the appropriate stack and fill in the requisite information virtually without thinking, much like driving a car down a familiar route; the work was boring and demanded little in the way of mental effort.

As Adler notes when reviewing recent research, this kind of comfortable familiarity is never achieved when the language of the work is algorithmic. In addition, with increased computerization the span of functions for which any individual worker is responsible has widened; each transaction involves the entry of a wide variety of codes and discrete pieces of information, each step of which must be performed quickly, accurately, and in the correct sequence. The new systems then demand a kind of continual mental alertness which might also appropriately be understood as a new kind of skill. Finally, the fact that the systems are continually changing—both in response to technological improvements and in the interest of product innovation—means that the work force must be unusually flexible and adaptable and sufficiently polyvalent to easily learn new routines, new codes, and new procedures.

On the other hand, as Adler noted in the case of routine clerical activity in banking, what may be most notable about many of the new jobs is precisely the extent to which they demand much of the worker with little reward (Adler, 1983): "If the abstraction of means increases training requirements and mental effort, the abstraction of ends leads to a very different result—work is often experienced as boring." There are also other roots to this perceived disaffection. Although objectively work has been reintegrated through the expansive reach of the computerized system, for any individual worker, task variety may have diminished. For many insurance clerks, the previous work process involved a multiplicity of activities, which in combination relieved the boredom of the day. Now all these functions are of the same quality, that is, they center around the machine and the manipulation of its abstract symbols. Worse, the sustained concentration that is required introduces a new element of stress. Finally, the sociability of a job declines dramatically in the transition to a computerized work setting.

Evaluating the new skilled clerical categories is even more difficult. On the one hand, there is no doubt that they are an improvement over most clerical jobs along a series of dimensions: task variety has widened rather than narrowed, the span of decision making is broader, the responsibility for production is greater, and general training and educational requirements have risen. However, pay scales remain low and in some cases work is closely monitored and even paced by the system, heightening occupational stress. A recent survey by the 9 to 5, National Association of Working Women (1984) found that respondents whose work is subject to computerized monitoring are much more likely to rate their jobs as "very stressful" than other office automation users. Similarly, those working under production quotas report significantly higher levels of stress than other office workers.[6] Equally important, although skill levels may be rising, opportunities for occupational mobility may be diminishing. As lower-level professional categories are eliminated, there is, in the words of one manager, increasingly a "quantum leap" between the computer-linked clerical positions and the next step up the occupational ladder. In this sense, career paths may be ***structurally*** truncated.

Even for the professional and managerial labor forces the reorganization of work is only a mixed blessing. Although their work is likely to become more challenging, many jobs may be eliminated.[7]

## WOMEN AND MINORITY WORKERS

Because of the prevalence of occupational stratification by gender and race, this reshaping of work and of the occupational structure has particularly affected female and minority workers.

---

[6] The survey presented a picture of two prototypical skilled, computer-linked clerical occupations: customer service representative and claims examiner in which white claims examiners were more likely than any of the other clerical categories reported to find their work always "interesting and challenging" (50 percent of claims examiners as compared to 30 percent of white legal secretaries, the second-ranked occupation). They were almost twice as likely as other clerks to work under production quotas and 44 percent described their jobs as "always very stressful" (as compared to 29 percent of general clerks in automated settings). Customer service representatives were even more likely to have set production quotas (72 percent) and to experience their jobs as very stressful (60 percent).

[7] In the case of sales workers, competitive pressures have probably been a more important source of change than automation—although the two are clearly integrally connected. The primary impacts of the new technologies on the agency employees have been: first, a decline in their role as service providers and an increased emphasis on their sales function; second, a much closer connection on all levels with the rest of the organization. Skill requirements have clearly risen in some product lines—particularly financial services planning—as evidenced by new training and licensing requirements. However, in more standardized product lines, both the role and necessary competencies of the sales worker are being eroded; the direct marketing clerk described earlier is a good example of this kind of change.

TABLE 3 Number of New Jobs Created in the Insurance Industry by Gender, 1960-1982

| Year | Number of New Jobs (thousands) Total | Women | Men | Percentage of New Jobs Held by Women |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Insurance carriers | | | | |
| 1960-1970 | 198.0 | 109.1 | 88.9 | 55.1 |
| 1970-1978 | 143.9 | 144.7 | -0.8 | 101.0 |
| 1978-1982 | 63.2 | 58.6 | 4.6 | 92.7 |
| Agents/brokers | | | | |
| 1960-1970 | 70.7 | 46.6 | 24.1 | 65.9 |
| 1970-1978 | 115.2 | 86.6 | 28.6 | 75.2 |
| 1978-1982 | 71.0 | 55.3 | 15.7 | 77.9 |
| Total | | | | |
| 1970-1982 | 393.3 | 345.2 | 48.1 | 87.7 |

SOURCE: U.S. Bureau of Labor Statistics (1983).

Therefore, it is impossible to evaluate the effects of the new technologies on the work force without considering these more selective impacts.

## EFFECTS OF AUTOMATION ON THE FEMALE WORK FORCE

Despite the fact that female-dominated jobs are disappearing in great numbers, empirically the proportion of women in the insurance industry has grown dramatically in the last decade. By 1982, women comprised 61 percent of the industry's entire work force, up from 54 percent in 1970 (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1983).

Between 1970 and 1978 women claimed approximately 231,000 of the 259,000 new jobs created; and over the next 4 years women gained 113,900 jobs, whereas men gained only 20,300 (see Table 3). In total during this period, female employment rose by 49 percent compared to a meager 8 percent rise in male employment.

Since during this same decade clerical workers declined as a percentage of the work force, the increase in female employment cannot be explained by the disproportionate growth of traditionally female-typed jobs. On the contrary, what seems to be occurring is a major movement of women into traditional male occupations—professional, managerial, technical, and even clerical.

Between 1970 and 1979, the proportion of female managers and officers grew from 11 percent to 24 percent of the insurance work force; professionals grew from 17 percent to 38 percent; and technicians, from 38 percent to 65 percent. The percentage of women insurance examiners and investigators (formerly male clerical occupations) grew from 9 percent in 1962 to 26 percent in 1971 and to 58 percent in 1981 (Appelbaum, 1984).

Overall in the insurance industry, the ratio of women to men in professional and technical occupations rose by 19 and 27 percentage points in 1971 and 1981, respectively, as opposed to a 4.3 percentage point gain for women throughout the economy in professional and technical occupations combined. Although the disaggregated comparative statistics are not extremely reliable, women in the insurance industry seem to have increased their share of professional employment more rapidly than in any other major sector of the economy (see computations in Baran, 1985:144).

There are a number of plausible explanations for this rapid transition from male to female labor. The first is simply affirmative action victories. Because of EEOC oversight and successful affirmative action suits waged against numbers of insurers, companies throughout the industry have developed more egalitarian hiring and promotion policies.[8] At the same time, however, there is evidence that women are being hired in preference to men for the new computer-linked jobs, whether those are presently designated professional, technical, or clerical. For example, the professional staffs in the new highly automated personal-lines centers of one company are so overwhelmingly female that an administrator of one joked that they are under pressure to develop affirmative action goals for men. She explained that the reason the company chose to hire women was that they are more flexible than men in adjusting to the computer-mediated labor process.

In another company, the introduction of computer-assisted underwriting has shifted the bulk of policy processing from a department that is over 60 percent male to one which is entirely female. In still another, the change to a computerized claims process was accompanied by an increase in the percentage of female employees from approximately 25 percent of the claims force to over 60 percent.

---

[8] For example, in response to affirmative action litigation, between 1977 and 1983, one company we studied increased its percentage of female managers from 4 percent to 33 percent; professionals, from 27 percent to 46 percent; and technicians from 29 percent to 67 percent.

In line with this hypothesis also, the percentage of female professional and technical workers in the industry varies widely by product line. In the more highly automated life and medical/health segments, women's share of employment in these occupational categories is considerably higher.[9]

The differences in the proportions of female labor are not solely attributable to automation; other characteristics of the job militate for or against the employment of women. For example, in all firms women hold a greater percentage of professional and managerial positions in the personal lines of business where external contacts are individual rather than corporate; similarly, women have been preferred for office rather than field operations (such as claims adjustment or sales). Nevertheless, the jobs which have been more accessible to women also lend themselves more easily to automation. Thus, although the congruence between female presence in an activity and its level of mechanization to some extent reflects an older discriminatory structure of employment, the growing dominance of women in these occupations and product divisions threatens to strengthen and perpetuate the inequality.

In a small number of companies, there seems to be some concern over this prospect. A personnel manager in one major property/casualty carrier said that she worries that numbers of occupational categories are segregating females and may be devalued as a result. Despite the rapid movement of women out of the clerical ghettos in this company, 79 percent remained in positions that were 80 percent or more female and 71 percent were in occupations that were 90 to 100 percent female. Approximately 20 percent of *nonclerical* jobs were overwhelmingly occupied by women.

---

[9] In 1979, 40 percent of all professionals in life carriers and 43 percent of professionals in medical/health carriers were women, as opposed to 35 percent in property/casualty companies. Similarly, 68 percent of all life insurance technicians were female and 81 percent of all medical/health technicians, whereas women held only 50 percent of all technical jobs in the property/casualty segment.

Not surprisingly, then, although women are moving up in the occupational hierarchy, female wage rates in the industry remain extremely low. In our case study company, for example, female professionals earn only 16 percent more than male clericals (whereas male professionals earn 50 percent more); and the majority of white female managers (57 percent) earn on the average $4 *less* per week than white male clericals. Overall in the insurance industry, real average hourly earnings for nonsupervisory personnel fell by 4 percent between 1968 and 1978, in contrast to a slight rise in real wages during this same period across all industries. Disaggregating by industry segment, the drop in wages corresponds directly to the increase in the proportion of female labor (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1983).

Automation and feminization are thus proceeding as twin and highly interrelated processes—and we should expect this trend to continue. Automation of professional functions is creating precisely the kinds of jobs women have traditionally held in offices: the work is fairly routine, semi-skilled, and responsible, but offers low monetary reward and little opportunity for occupational mobility. As Oppenheimer (1968) has argued, employment of men instead of women in such occupations would mean a rise in the price of labor, a decline in its quality, or both.

In today's environment, however, insurance companies are having an increasingly difficult time finding low-cost, high-quality female labor. As a result, such labor may be becoming a significant locational determinant. Nelson's (1982) study of the locational determinants of automated office activities (including insurance) concluded that, holding land costs constant, companies have chosen to site such operations in areas with a disproportionately high percentage of suburban married women. Compared with women in the central cities, suburban wives are often less career-oriented and may therefore be more willing to accept jobs with limited occupational mobility; because they are much more likely to be supplementing rather than solely providing the household income, they may be more content with modest pay scales.[10]

---

[10] An executive of the Fantus Co., a subsidiary of Dun and Bradstreet, which specializes in corporate location, made an argument similar to Nelson's regarding insurance company relocations in particular (*Best's Review*, 1979); see also Kroll (1984).

Ross's (1985) study of insurance company relocations and our own case work and survey tended to corroborate this hypothesis. Of the 75 percent of our sample who indicated that major spatial changes had occurred in their company within the last 5 years, 71 percent had moved a greater percentage of their operations to suburban locations. Overwhelmingly, they cited labor quality, labor costs, or both as the primary locational criteria.

## EFFECTS OF AUTOMATION ON MINORITY WORKERS

Although the relocations and, more generally, the changes occurring in the labor process may favor some categories of female labor, they threaten to have a negative effect on other categories. The situation of minority workers is particularly problematical.

In general over the last 15 years, paralleling the progress of women, the position of minority labor in the insurance industry has improved significantly. Whereas in 1970, the percentage of blacks in insurance was seriously below the economy-wide average in all occupational categories, by 1980 the EEOC reports indicated higher than average minority employment in many occupational categories—including higher percentages of black employment. Disaggregating these gains by industry segment, it is clear that minority workers also fared best in highly automated sectors.[11]

Given the occupational structure of the industry, the majority of these minority employees are women. Approximately one-fifth of the female work force is composed of minorities as opposed to one-tenth of the male work force. Overwhelmingly these women are concentrated in clerical positions (74 percent). Minority men also hold a disproportionate share of clerical jobs; 32 percent of all minority men in the industry are clericals compared to 7 percent of all white men.

---

[11] In the medical/health segment, in 1980, minority workers held 24 percent of all jobs; although their greatest share of employment was in clerical work (almost 30 percent), minority workers held unusually high percentages of jobs in all occupational categories. Minority employment was lowest in property/casualty firms (14.1 percent) and insurance agencies (12.4 percent), although even here in both cases minority workers held a disproportionate share of clerical jobs (U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, 1980).

The explanation for the influx of minority workers is identical in most respects to the argument I made with regard to women: affirmative action gains and the automation of the labor process. At the same time, there was an important difference in the dynamic of entry that may be extremely important in the longer run.

Long excluded from office-type employment, at least in the private sector, minority women—especially black women—began entering the clerical work force in significant numbers for the first time in the late 1960s. To some extent these women sought—and were granted—new job opportunities as a result of the Civil Rights movement and its demands for greater equality in the job market; to some extent, they were pushed to enter the clerical labor force as opportunities for employment as domestic service workers declined. Nevertheless, they entered the office after the division of labor in administrative support activity had become excessively detailed—and they entered at the bottom, in what are often referred to as "back-office" jobs.

This is still where minority clericals are overwhelmingly concentrated—in the data-processing centers, typing pools, and filing departments. As of 1980, almost 90 percent of all secretaries and 84 percent of all receptionists were white, whereas minority workers represented 25 percent of all typists; 27 percent of all file clerks, office machine operators (other than computer operators), and messengers; and 28 percent of all mail clerks.[12]

Undoubtedly, then, the high proportion of minority clericals in the insurance industry is a direct indication that much of its office activity is production-oriented, rather than more traditional administrative support. In addition, the kinds of industrialized work settings created by the first waves of mechanization in the industry favored minority employment.

Today the concern is that these jobs are disappearing, through mechanization, relocation, and perhaps also the new labor process configurations. First, as Table 4 suggests, of the eleven clerical occupations with the greatest minority representation, all but two are declining; in contrast, virtually all of the growing occupations are dominated by whites. Second, the movement of automated insurance activities out of the central cities to suburbs and white

---

[12] These data are for the economy as a whole (U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, 1980).

TABLE 4 Occupations in the Insurance Industry, by Race

| Occupation | Percent White | Percent Black |
|---|---|---|
| All occupations | 82.0 | 10.0 |
| Professional/technical/sales | | |
| Underwriter | 88.95 | 6.27 |
| Computer systems analyst | 89.05 | 4.64 |
| Operations and systems research | 88.73 | 6.02 |
| Actuary | 94.16 | 1.79 |
| Statistician | 84.86 | 7.88 |
| Computer programmer | 86.75 | 5.58 |
| Insurance sales occupations | 90.81 | 5.16 |
| Clerical: above average black[a] | | |
| General office supervisor | 83.12 | 10.17 |
| Computer operator | 80.13 | 11.64 |
| Peripheral equipment operator[b] | 79.44 | 12.67 |
| Typist[b,c] | 75.30 | 15.78 |
| Correspondence clerk[c] | 81.08 | 13.43 |
| Order clerk | 81.08 | 11.69 |
| File clerk[b,c] | 73.13 | 17.52 |
| Billing, posting, calculating machine operator[b] | 77.67 | 12.50 |
| Duplicating machine operator[b,c] | 73.25 | 17.48 |
| Office machine operator, not elsewhere classified[b,c] | 73.17 | 17.12 |
| Telephone operator[b] | 79.05 | 14.38 |
| Mail clerk[b] | 72.28 | 18.72 |
| Messenger[b,c] | 73.03 | 17.59 |
| Clerical: below average black[a] | | |
| Computer equipment supervisor | 86.78 | 7.30 |
| Financial record-processing supervisor | 90.16 | 4.67 |
| Secretary | 89.00 | 5.73 |

TABLE 4 (continued)

| Occupation | Percent White | Percent Black |
|---|---|---|
| Stenographer[b,c] | 84.74 | 9.10 |
| Receptionist[b] | 84.24 | 8.15 |
| Bookkeeper/accountant/audit clerk | 90.01 | 4.33 |
| Payroll/timekeeping clerk | 85.53 | 8.15 |
| Billing clerk | 85.34 | 7.95 |
| Cost and rate clerks (including raters)[c] | 85.29 | 7.88 |

NOTE: Employment share percentages are for the entire economy, not the insurance industry, for 1980.

[a] Clerical occupations are grouped according to whether the proportion of blacks is higher or lower than the proportion of blacks for "All occupations" (10.0 percent).

[b] Absolute decline 1970-1978 in insurance industry employment (Occupational Employment Matrix, Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1981b).

[c] Absolute decline 1978-1981 in insurance industry employment (Occupational Employment Survey, Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1978, 1981a).

SOURCE: U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (1980).

towns also threatens minority employment. Again using the example of our case study company in the absence of reliable aggregate data, the three new, highly automated "personal-lines" centers described earlier were located in towns where minorities represented 3.1 percent, 3.3 percent, and 14.3 percent of the population (whereas their representation in the population as a whole is closer to 20 percent). This company's centralized data-processing center (soon to be closed) and home office also relocated from a central city with a minority population of over 40 percent to suburban locations which are 90 percent white. Third, and somewhat more speculatively, the move to team-type work configurations, which involve close working relations among high-level and lower-level employees, may well favor the hiring of "socially compatible" white women (Nelson, 1982; Storper, 1981). The historically low level of minority representation in secretarial and receptionist jobs lends circumstantial evidence to this hypothesis. As the bulk-processing centers are closed and key entry functions are moved to decentralized settings, minority clericals are in real danger of being displaced. And the centers *are* closing. A vice president in one company we interviewed predicted that within 2 years their six processing centers located across the country, which now employ approximately 1,500 to 1,800 women, will have been closed. Although word processing is still somewhat centralized in many companies, over 70 percent of our sample in the survey responded that the trend in their company is toward decentralization of this function.

Finally, and perhaps most important, are the prior disadvantages minorities face in the educational arena. If it is true, as I believe, that the lesser-skilled jobs in the industry will continue to disappear, workers without adequate mathematics and literacy skills will be disadvantaged. To the extent that these occupations increasingly involve interpersonal communication, workers for whom English is their second language may also be passed over.

## CONCLUSION

To conclude, it seems appropriate to return briefly to the primary concerns raised in the office automation literature and to summarize the perspectives presented here on the most contentious questions: Will automation deskill white-collar work? Will office automation result in widespread technological redundancy? Will women workers bear the burden of the restructuring process?

In terms of the deskilling debate, I have argued that three kinds of processes seem to be *raising* skill requirements in the insurance industry. First, the rapid automation and elimination of much low-skilled work—as computers assume responsibility for the most-structured functions—is making the occupational structure increasingly top heavy. Conservatively, we can expect that during this coming decade roughly two-thirds of all new jobs in the industry will be nonclerical; over the next decade, net job gain should all occur in nonclerical job categories (Baran, 1985:234–238). Second, the transfer of higher functions to less-skilled labor—as decision parameters are embedded within computer software—is creating new categories of skilled clerks, biasing the clerical hierarchy upward as well. For just this reason, in fact, there is some evidence that *clerical* skills are higher in mass-produced product lines where clerks are able to assume greater responsibility for the entire production process than in specialty lines where they remain adjuncts to professional labor. Finally, especially within the context of integrated data bases, computer-mediated work seems to demand *new* skills of the clerical work force. In all these ways, therefore, what we are witnessing is a rolling process of deskilling and reskilling which, in aggregate, should increase the industry's demand for skilled labor. At the same time, however, as I suggested at length earlier, opportunities for occupational mobility may decline, the quality of work life may deteriorate, and salary scales may remain low.

Turning to the question of job redundancy, an important corollary to this argument about skills, I have argued that clerical job loss may indeed reach serious proportions over the next two decades.

In the last 10 years women have moved rapidly into professional, technical, and managerial occupations. However, since approximately 70 percent of the almost 1 million female employees in the insurance industry are clericals, the predicted drop in clerical jobs would have important implications for employment opportunities for women. Assuming that women gain even 50 percent of all new nonclerical jobs and continue to constitute 94 percent of all clerical employment gained or lost, under conditions of moderate declines in clerical employment women will gain slightly less than half of all new jobs created in the industry over the next two decades; in contrast, between 1970 and 1980, women gained closer to 88 percent of all new jobs. If the decline in clerical employment is more substantial—as two of the studies cited predict (Leontief and Duchin, 1986; Roessner et al., 1985)—female employment in the industry would actually fall by 10 percent or more, unless, of course, women claim a much larger share of nonclerical employment (Baran, 1985:238–239).

While women are moving up the occupational hierarchy in significant numbers, at the same time women at the bottom may be losing their jobs. In this sense, the effects of automation on the female work force will vary importantly by class and race. For minority clericals and less-educated white women, especially in the central cities, the threat of redundancy is serious. For skilled clerks, particularly in suburbs and small towns, there will probably be jobs but not opportunities, unless new kinds of training programs are developed. For college-educated women, there may be new opportunities but there is also the danger, discussed earlier, that numbers of professional, technical, and lower managerial positions may resegregate females and be implicitly or explicitly reclassified downward as a result.

The truth is that in a real sense the future is both uncertain and open-ended. Ultimately the question of whether the new technologies are used to create more good jobs than bad ones will depend on decisions made by the leadership of the firm; these decisions will be nonetheless shaped in significant ways by public policy. There is, for example, historical evidence that skill availabilities and shortages impact directly on job design (Levitan et al., 1981). Public programs that absorb the costs of training—including both general education and the kind of ongoing retraining that a period of rapid technological change requires—make "working smarter" strategies both more attractive to companies and, in fact, possible.

Policy will also play an important role in determining which workers bear the burden of the transition. Without a greater public emphasis on education and training, for example, it is likely that many of the workers presently employed in great numbers in the insurance industry will not only be expelled, but may also find themselves unable to secure comparable work. Similarly, aggressive affirmative action policies might act as a countertendency to the gender bias of job loss.

One of the greatest dangers of studies such as this, which attempt to analyze the impacts of technological change on the work force, is their underlying assumption of technological determinism. In fact, the findings of these studies are ambiguous and indeterminate not only because the processes we are analyzing are in a state of flux but, more important, because collectively we have considerable control over the eventual outcome of these processes. Nevertheless, with these caveats firmly in mind, I think that it is safe to predict that we need to begin to prepare our work force—particularly our female work force—for a labor market in which there will be many fewer routine clerical jobs.

## REFERENCES

Adler, Paul

1983 Rethinking the Skill Requirements of the New Technologies. Working Paper. Boston: Harvard Business School.

Appelbaum, Eileen

1984 The Impact of Technology on Skill Requirements and Occupational Structure in the Insurance Industry, 1960–1990. Unpublished paper. Temple University, Philadelphia.

Baran, Barbara

1985 Technological Innovation and Deregulation: The Transformation of the Labor Process in the Insurance Industry. Final Report for the U.S. Congress Office of Technology Assessment under Contract No. 433-3610.0. University of California, Berkeley.

*Best's Review*

1979 Insurance office locations in the 1980s. *Best's Review* (August):62–63.

Braverman, Harry

1974 *Labor and Monopoly Capital.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Bright, James R.

1958 Does automation raise skill requirements? *Harvard Business Review* (July–August):85–98.

Bureau of Labor Statistics, U.S. Department of Labor

1965 *Impact of Office Automation on the Insurance Industry.* Bulletin 1468.

1969 *Tomorrow's Manpower Needs. Vol. II. National Trends and Outlook: Industry Employment and Occupational Structure.* Bulletin 1606.

1978 Occupational Employment Survey: Insurance. Unpublished data.

1981a Occupational Employment Survey: Insurance. Unpublished data.

1981b *The National Industry-Occupation Employment Matrix, 1970, 1978, and Projected 1990.* Bulletin 2086, Vols. I and II.

1983 *Employment and Earnings* 30(January).

Cummings, Laird

1977 The Rationalization and Automation of Clerical Work. Unpublished Master's thesis. Brooklyn College, New York.

DeKadt, Maarten

1979 Insurance: a clerical work factory. Pp. 242-256 in Andrew Zimbalist, ed., *Case Studies in the Labor Process.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Drennan, Matthew P.

1983 *Implications of Computer and Communications Technology for Less Skilled Service Employment Opportunities.* Final Report to the U.S. Department of Labor under Grant No. USDL 21-36-80-31. New York: Columbia University.

Driscoll, James W.

1980 Office Automation: The Dynamics of a Technological Boondoggle. Presented at the International Office Automation Symposium, Stanford University.

1979 People and the automated office. *Datamation* (November):106–112.

Faunce, William, Einar Hardin, and Eugene H. Jacobson

1962 Automation and the employee. *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science* (340):60–68.

Feldberg, Roslyn, and Evelyn Nakano Glenn

1983 Technology and work degradation: effects of automation on women clerical workers. Chap. 4 in J. Rothschild, ed., *Machina Ex Dea: Feminist Perspectives on Technology.* Elmsford, N.Y.: Pergamon.

1977 Degraded and deskilled: the proletarianization of clerical work. *Social Problems* 25:52–64.

Greenbaum, Joan M.

1979 *In the Name of Efficiency.* Philadelphia: Temple University Press.

Hoos, Ida

1961 *Automation in the Office.* Washington, D.C.: Public Affairs Press.

Hunt, H. Allan, and Timothy L. Hunt

1985 An assessment of data sources to study the employment effects of technological change. Pp. 1–116 in *Technology and Employment Effects.* Interim Report of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Kroll, Cynthia

1984 Employment Growth and Office Space Along the 680 Corridor: Booming Supply and Potential Demand in a Suburban Area. Working Paper 84-75, Center for Real Estate and Urban Economics. Berkeley: University of California.

Leontief, Wassily, and Faye Duchin

1986 *The Future Impact of Automation on Workers.* New York: Oxford University Press.

Levitan, Sar, Garth L. Mangum, and Ray Marshall

1981 *Human Resources and Labor Markets: Employment and Training in the American Economy.* New York: Harper and Row.

Life Office Management Association

1979 *Word Processing Survey.* Atlanta, Ga.: Life Office Management Association.

Matteis, Richard J.

1979 The new back office focuses on customer service. *Harvard Business Review* 57(March–April):146-159.

Murphree, Mary

1982 Impact of Office Automation on Secretaries and Word Processing Operators. Presented at the International Conference on Office Work and New Technology, Boston.

Nelson, Kristin

1982 Labor Supply Characteristics and Trends in the Location of Routine Offices in the San Francisco Bay Area. Paper presented at the 78th annual meeting of the Association of American Geographers, San Antonio, Tex.

9 to 5, National Association of Working Women

1984 *The 9-to-5 National Survey on Women and Stress.* Cleveland, Ohio: National Association of Working Women.

Nussbaum, Karen, and Judith Gregory

1980 *Race Against Time: Automation of the Office.* Cleveland, Ohio: Working Women's Education Fund.

Oppenheimer, Valerie

1968 The sex labeling of jobs. *Industrial Relations* 7(3):219–234.

Phister, Montgomery, Jr.

1979 *Data Processing Technology and Economics.* Santa Monica, Calif.: Santa Monica Publishing Company.

Roessner, J. David, Robert M. Mason, Alan L. Porter, Frederick A. Rossini, A. Perry Schwartz, and Keith R. Nelms.

1985 *The Impact of Office Automation on Clerical Employment, 1985-2000: Forecasting Techniques and Plausible Futures in Banking and Insurance.* Westport, Conn.: Quorum Books.

Ross, Jean

1985 Technology and the Relocation of Employment in the Insurance Industry. Unpublished master's thesis. Department of City and Regional Planning, University of California, Berkeley.

Shepherd, J.

1971 *Automation and Alienation: A Study of Office and Factory Workers.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Sirbu, Marvin A.

1982 Understanding the Social and Economic Impacts of Office Automation. Unpublished paper. Cambridge, Mass.: Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

Storper, Michael

1981 Toward a structural theory of industrial location. In J. Rees, G. Hewing, and H.A. Stafford, eds., *Industrial Location and Regional Systems.* New York: J.F. Bergen Publishers, Inc.

U.S. Department of Labor

1977 *Dictionary of Occupational Titles,* 4th edition.

1981 *Selected Characteristics of Occupations Defined in the Dictionary of Occupational Titles.*

U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission

1980 *Minorities and Women in Private Industry.*

Zuboff, Shoshanah

1982 Problems of symbolic toil. *Dissent* 29(Winter):51–61.

# "Machines Instead of Clerks": Technology and the Feminization of Bookkeeping, 1910–1950

---

SHARON HARTMAN STROM

The nineteenth-century office was a world inhabited by men. Chief clerk, bookkeeper, copyists, and messenger boys supervised the office, kept financial records, produced documents, and transmitted information. In the 1870s and 1880s women were recruited to use the telephone and the typewriter as the production of documents and transmission of information were mechanized. But, to most observers it seemed that financial matters and record keeping were still where they belonged: in the secure grip of the male bookkeeper. The bookkeeper, C. Wright Mills said (1951:191), "was at the very center of the office world. He recorded all transactions in the day book, the journal, the cashbook or the ledger; all the current orders and memoranda were speared on his iron spike; on his desk and in the squat iron safe . . . were all the papers . . . which the office and its staff served."

But the traditional bookkeeper was soon to lose his importance and more often would be a woman and not a man. Women were only 5.7 percent of the bookkeepers, cashiers, and accountants in 1880, but were 38.5 percent of them by 1910. Along with the rising number of women classified as stenographers, typists, and machine operators (many of whom were doing some sort of bookkeeping), these women, newly classified as bookkeepers, caused the number of females working in offices to triple between 1910 and 1920. By

1930 the Census showed that more than half of all the bookkeepers were women. In 1940, the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor (1942:2) found that women were 42 percent of the hand bookkeepers and 82 percent of the bookkeeping machine operators in Philadelphia, a major center of office employment.

Why did women become bookkeepers and why was the feminization of bookkeeping linked to the mechanization of office work? This paper will argue that management initially sought women workers to use bookkeeping machines because they could pay them less and because they thought women would offer less resistance to the deskilling of bookkeeping than salaried male workers familiar with the traditional craft of posting books by hand. Yet the extent to which bookkeeping could be deskilled and mechanized remained problematic. Workers continued to apply hidden skills of judgment and to integrate a number of tasks, particularly to jobs in the middle levels of bookkeeping, even though these jobs required the use of machines. Work done by machine operators had to be supervised, checked, and prepared for use by head bookkeepers and accountants. Some of the machine work was statistical or inappropriate for "factory"-like regimens. Most of this kind of work had never been performed by traditional bookkeepers. The increasing numbers of women holding these jobs before World War II were thus neither "unskilled" nor "deskilled," yet their duties remained largely unarticulated in official job titles and descriptions.

Workers responded to these changing conditions in the office in a number of somewhat contradictory ways. Some male office workers sought to protect their jobs from feminization. Postal and railroad clerks, who had powerful craft unions at the turn of the century, were largely able to do this. Men might try to move into the new profession of accounting, more clearly off limits to most women. Some women tried to improve their status in the office hierarchy by moving up to more interesting and better-paying positions. Some women and men joined together and began to unionize to resist the worst aspects of mechanization, speed-up, and deskilling. And some women began to agitate for new job titles and higher salaries because they recognized the "hidden skills" they were using and because they perceived that male clerks received more pay than women for the same work.

Before taking up these issues, however, it must be explained why the changes in bookkeeping and accounting after 1910 had such wide-reaching consequences for American office workers. Both the size of business and government and the number of bookkeeping and paperwork functions they performed increased. The cost of producing these functions became a matter of concern as overhead costs rose and margins of profits declined in the 1920s and as depression hit in the 1930s. New kinds of corporations and agencies based on extensive financial record keeping appeared, such as department stores, public utilities, life insurance companies, savings and loan companies, the Internal Revenue Service, and the Social Security Administration. The technology of the fine machine tool and die industry made possible significant breakthroughs in the mass production of office machines. At the same time a vast supply of women workers suitable for office work were available to employers when sufficiently educated male workers were in short supply. The typewriter and telephone had already established a link between the mechanization and feminization of the office. Finally, there was an explosion in the volume of financial record keeping after 1910 due to the widespread introduction of cost accounting. Corporate and government managers, under internal pressure to produce more information in comprehensible form, and under external pressure to make themselves publicly accountable, turned to new methods of accounting and office management, which necessitated, from their point of view, both the mechanization and feminization of traditional bookkeeping.

## SCIENTIFIC MANAGEMENT, THE COST ACCOUNTING REVOLUTION, AND THE ACCOUNTANT

Braverman (1974) and Davies (1982) have both noted that by the turn of the century principles of "scientific management," first developed for use in industry by F.W. Taylor, were being applied to office work. These principles included scientific observation of work (time and motion studies) to develop more efficient work patterns, the subdivision of tasks, standardized forms and office furniture, rewards for employees based on measured output (bonus plans), a pace of work which encouraged workers to work as fast as possible without loss of efficiency, and close supervision of workers to prevent slow-downs, sabotage, and error. What is not as widely known is that the scientific managers also urged reconstruction of not only how the office worked but the kind of work it produced. Bookkeeping, accounting, and statistical analysis were intrinsic to the new systems because they allowed corporate managers to gain real control of their enormous organizations. The office, once scientific management and cost accounting had been introduced, was far more than a "paper-pushing" sideline to real production and in fact became the nerve center that kept everything functioning smoothly (Galloway, 1921:ix):

> When it is seen that the activities of production and distribution are made possible only through the operations covered by the term "office work," then we approach the truer appraisal of the office as a necessary economic factor. The office managers and employees cease to be passive agents. . . . They at once rise to the dignity of active forces which furnish constructive ideas, and co-ordinate the activities of the business into smoothly working units of enormous size and power.

The chief goal of the new management thinkers was to coordinate factory and office by first defining and then integrating such functions as purchasing, production, inventory control, pricing, and personnel management through a series of administrative units which did not exist before 1900. At the heart of these changes lay a new concept of bookkeeping which pinpointed the actual cost of components of production and distribution: labor, overhead, materials, energy, shipping, and the like. Nelson (1975) argues that "cost accounting" thus demanded the breaking down into smaller operations of jobs once performed by the bookkeeper and the foreman and a consequent reduction of their control over the workplace.

At the same time federal and state government investigations of railroads, life insurance firms, and public utilities were revealing that the largest economic institutions in America had the shoddiest accounting procedures imaginable. A progressive reformer like Louis Brandeis argued for standard cost accounting partly because he admired efficiency but also because agencies like the Interstate Commerce Commission or the New York State Public Service Commission needed better records to review rates charged to consumers (Brock, 1981). The term "scientific management" was coined after a meeting between Taylor and Brandeis during the Eastern Railroad Rates cases in 1910 (Merkle, 1980:59).

During World War I government contracts spurred the growth of both cost accounting in private industry and government accounting procedures, which were rapidly becoming more and more sophisticated. A wave of municip~~al reform~~ after 1910 modernized many town and city accounting systems. Widespread growth of department stores and retail chains necessitated mechanized billing procedures and inventory control. The corporate income tax and the Federal Reserve System forced banks and corporations to audit their books more thoroughly and responsibly.

Chandler (1962) argues that cost accounting was instituted also in response to a series of crises which faced the larger corporations after 1900, including overexpansion, excess inventory, growing labor unrest, and a sharp drop in demand in 1921. New "strategies and structures" for meeting these crises led to the creation of the multidivision form of corporate organization. At the heart of the multidivisional corporation lay a new level of executive management, "company headquarters." Here the financial managers sought and manipulated the pieces of information which allowed them to account for costs, manage inventory, analyze sales, gauge profits and losses, raise capital through sale of stock or commercial loans, and, above all, plan for and predict the future. In contrast to the old offices, which had often been located in or near plants and whose executives roamed between factory and office with ease, the new headquarters were geographically and psychologically separated from plants, and were often housed in towering buildings in the center of town.

At the center of the new style of financial management was a relatively new professional: the accountant. By 1910 some state universities, commercial business schools, and prestigious educational institutions like the Wharton School or the Harvard Graduate School of Business Administration offered accounting degrees. The schools advertised that accountants were needed everywhere (*System*, November, 1918:767):

> Accountancy firms need them. Business concerns need them. The Federal Government needs them. Financial knots must be uncovered and untangled. Waste must be cut down and output speeded up. Operating plans must be worked out and operating staffs organized and directed. Related branches of industry must be coordinated and made to function together. These and similar problems which confront the Government and Organized Business are squarely up to the accountants—the business technicians—of the country.

The emergence of cost accounting after 1910 did give the accountant new prestige. Unlike the bookkeeper, who kept track of all financial transactions, or the auditor, who checked the books over for mistakes or fraud, the accountant was now as important to a large company's well-being as a vice-president or treasurer. Accountants purposely tried to emphasize the distinction between themselves and bookkeepers. Accountants were to plan or manage, not to actually "do the books" (Bennett, 1926). One management expert (McAdams, 1927, no. 26:2, in Office Management Series, 1967) described cost accountants as "business doctors" who could put a firm in the pink again by providing "budgets, methods, standards, and measurement." The accounting division of Standard Oil of New Jersey employed 51 people in 1912, but had doubled in size by the mid-1920s, even though auditors and comptrollers had been moved to a separate department (Gibb and Knowlton, 1956). Nonetheless, an ongoing problem with affiliate divisions, which were served by 20 traveling auditors from the home office, "made comparative cost studies virtually impossible. . . ." Standard Oil hired Price Waterhouse to prepare a comprehensive accounting manual for in-house use, which was completed in 1934. This new grip on the company's finances allowed Standard Oil to radically change its operating methods. A smaller and more professionally trained executive committee was installed at the new Rockefeller Center along with 900 office employees to oversee the larger picture, to divorce itself from the petty interests of individual affiliates, and to "consider all questions from the standpoint of the general interest of the company" (Larson, Knowlton, and Popple, 1971:26–27).

Accounting seemed to be a man's world. By 1982 nearly two-thirds of those studying business in high school were women, but 84 percent of those majoring in business training courses in colleges and universities were men (Morse, 1932:24). Some women were trained as accountants before World War II but they were sometimes excluded from taking CPA exams, and certainly women were never seen as potential business executives.

The Census of 1930, however, reported more than 17,000 women auditors and accountants. Education for accounting remained more accessible to the general population than for the other professions. This was partly true because bookkeepers lobbied so effectively to keep an exam, not educational degrees, as the chief requirement for certification. Anyone who could gain permission to take and then pass a CPA exam could be certified, and would-be accountants could go to night school or take correspondence courses from schools like Pace and Pace of New

York. While an advertisement (*System*, August, 1918:259) by the Walton School in 1918 was clearly aimed at men, "Be a Walton-Trained Man," Pace in the same year (*System*, November, 1918:767) claimed that "demand for trained accountants, both men and women, is increasing daily, hourly."

During the Great Depression the interests of enlightened business planners and progressive reformers came together in a body of federal legislation which continued to transform accounting procedures. The securities act of 1933 and 1934 required all firms selling stock to be independently audited and to publicly disclose their financial statements. The Federal Power Act of 1935 mandated new systems of accounting for public utilities. FHA legislation spurred the growth of monthly installment home mortgages, and the Federal Banking Act of 1935 brought far more banks into the Federal Reserve System and its accounting methods for credit control. The new social security, unemployment insurance, and income tax legislation required all but the smallest employers to adopt new methods of financial record keeping for employees.

The amount of financial paperwork that changes in accounting, management, and regulation created was staggering, and without fundamental changes in the organization of the clerical labor force, its composition, and the machines it used, the changes would not have been possible.

## OFFICE MACHINES AND THEIR HISTORY

Most of the technology required for the mechanization of bookkeeping had been developed by the late nineteenth century in small machine tool and die shops near factories, in large manufacturing cities by engineers, and by businessmen inventors seeking more efficient office methods. William Patterson, a former railroad owner, built the first cash registers (adding machines on drawers) for use in his Dayton coal yard business in 1882, and later founded the National Cash Register Co. Joseph Burroughs, a former bank clerk from St. Louis, named his adding machine the American Arithometer, and sold a grand total of 1,435 machines between 1895 and his untimely death in 1898. After renaming the firm Burroughs, his successor sold nearly 8,000 machines in 1905 and was producing 100,000 calculating machines by 1930 (Coleman, 1949; Morgan, 1953). Frank Baldwin's machines were adopted by the accounting department of the Pennsylvania Railroad and a leading life insurance company. A young college graduate and employee of the Western Electric Company, Jay Monroe, helped Baldwin develop a higher-speed machine and by the mid-1920s the Monroe Calculating Co. had 165 branch offices in the United States (Morse, 1932:83–85).

Listing adding machines required two motions: punching the keys and turning a crank. Any additional functions made them bulkier, heavier, and more difficult to use. While electrical adding and calculating machines became more common during the 1930s, the fancier machines were still very large, expensive, and most likely to be used by accountants or statisticians. Consumers wanted more lightweight and affordable machines. Heavy competition developed between companies to produce the most reliable lightweight adding machine in the teens and early 1920s. In 1899 there were 18 establishments making cash registers, calculators, and tabulating machines valued at less than $6 million in total, but by 1919 65 firms made more than $83 million worth of products (Bureau of the Census, U.S. Department of Commerce, 1933:1120).

The comptometer, developed by Felt and Tarrant in Chicago, was often more popular than the calculator because it was key-driven, lightweight, and inexpensive; and once a special system was learned, it could be used to do subtraction, multiplication, and division. Its chief drawback was that it was non-listing; that is, there was no printed tape which showed each item entered, only a window in which a running total appeared. Since the bulk of financial record keeping required simple addition, the comptometer was suitable to a wide variety of purposes. Some of the first machines were ordered by the U.S. Treasury Department and the Equitable Gas Light and Fuel Company (Darby, 1968). The Comptometer Corporation developed training schools for operators, and in 1930 placed an estimated 27,500 operators in offices in the United States and Canada (Morse, 1932:78).

Bookkeeping and billing machines, used to enter transactions and to make up bills, invoices, and purchase orders, were simple combinations of typewriters and adding machines. Remington made an "adding and subtracting" typewriter in the teens, but both typewriter and calculating machine firms made all kinds of bookkeeping and billing machines after World War I. The productivity of both bookkeeping and duplicating machines was greatly enhanced if used in conjunction with the addressograph, which permitted the mechanical reproduction of alphabetized names and addresses on mailings and statements.

Tabulating and keypunch machines became well known to the general public because of their role in compiling the Census of 1890. The principle was to mechanically keypunch individual pieces of data onto a small card and then use a mechanical sorter to compile the cards into different categories. Although any number of patents for such machines had been filed in the 1880s, Herman Hollerith, an engineering graduate of Columbia University, was the first to receive assurances from the Bureau of the Census that his machines would be used once produced. A variety of agencies and corporations began to use the machines, including the Surgeon General's office, the Baltimore Department of Health, and the New York Central Railroad.

Most of the renown went to the compilation of vital statistics, but the cost-accounting possibilities of the new machines were also significant. The New York Central could, after the installation of its Hollerith system (Austrian, 1982:125), "tell on a nearly current basis how many hundreds of tons of freight were moving East or West, which of hundreds of stations along its lines were profitable; where freight cars should be sent or returned; which freight agents were being paid. It would give the railroad a much firmer command of its far-flung business." By 1900 Hollerith was at work on a standardized cost-accounting machine to be used in conjunction with time tickets filled out on the factory floor. In 1910 a renamed Russian immigrant, John Powers, was hired by the Bureau of the Census to supervise production of the Bureau's own census machines. He developed a new keypunch machine which more closely resembled a typewriter keyboard and a method for printing tabulated information onto rolls of paper. Hollerith's machines eventually served as the basis of IBM's empire, and Powers' machine was picked up by Remington Rand.

By the 1930s office machines were more likely to be electrified. They required less operator strength and were far more automatic and productive. The International Labour Office reported in 1937 (p. 495) that "an employee addressing envelopes by hand could not do more than 500 in a day's work; a hand-worked addressing machine can print 1,000 addresses in an hour, and the number rises to 1,500 for machines worked by the foot, and 2,000 for those actuated by electric motors, or even 10,000 in the case of special work for which the machine has been prepared." Considerable progress had been made in combining office machines in fairly compact electrified systems to perform more complicated functions. At the 1934 office equipment manufacturers' show in New York, IBM offered a new check proofing machine for banks (*Business Week*, October 20, 1934:14):

> The operator runs an adding mechanism with her right hand. Her left controls 24 sorting keys for alphabetical division, clearing house bans, and other classifications. After recording the amount of each check, she presses one of the 24 keys and drops the check in a slot. The checks come out sorted in 24 bundles. A master tape gives a complete listing with code designation opposite the amount.

Remington Rand offered a "central records control" system to department stores, which combined the dial telephone, punch card, and tabulating and adding machines. In 1935 National Cash Register sold a machine that "would perform all the bookkeeping required under the new Federal Home Loan Act," and in 1936 Burroughs and Monroe offered special payroll machines to accommodate new social security legislation (*Business Week*, October 24, 1936:16).

By the 1920s, a handful of large diversified office machine companies had been created by merger or acquisition and dominated the industry until the 1950s: Adressograph-Multigraph, Burroughs, National Cash Register, International Business Machines, Remington Rand, and Underwood Elliott Fisher. While all firms showed a drastic decline in sales in 1931, by 1935 the industry had regained its highs of the 1920s and saw record profits in 1937 and 1938. The year 1941 was a banner one, and office machine firms received handsome war contracts because of their fine machine-tooling capacities. Many of them made war materials such as bomb sights and rifles as well as office machines. The war spurred demand for more diversified and sophisticated machines as the size and complexity of institutions and their functions grew; most new developments in technology were commissioned and financed by the federal government. The government literally devoured most office machines for its agencies and war-related industries during the war (*Fortune*, August, 1944:127–132, and December, 1944:150–154, 194–196).

Soma (1976) argues that all the technology needed to create the digital computer was available by WWI, but that no one in government saw the need to provide massive funding for its research and development until WWII. While his assumption that government capitalization of computer research was inevitable is somewhat perplexing, it points out how important government patronage of the office machine industry was and continues to be. We might add that the growing size and complexity of both business and government in the 1940s made it inevitable that computers would be used if produced. The development of office machine technology responded to demand for machines more than inventions influenced demand. As Mills (1951:193) argued, machines were mass manufactured because they complemented the changing social reorganization of the office: "Thus machines did not impel the development, but rather the development demanded machines, many of which were actually developed especially for tasks already socially created."

## MECHANIZATION, FEMINIZATION, AND SCIENTIFIC MANAGEMENT

Substantial numbers of women began to work in bookkeeping departments in the decade before WWI. Some had studied in business schools, were hired with the title of bookkeeper, and held jobs comparable to those of men. But most were specifically hired to use office machines. Women and their machines sometimes replaced men. Edward Page (1906:7683), a dry goods jobber, instituted the use of carbon forms, loose-leaf ledger sheets, a vertical file, a typewriter, and some computing machines in his office at the turn of the century. Six male clerks were replaced by one billing clerk and a "girl who sits at a desk with a comptometer and an arithometer. She adds the yards on the comptometer and then extends the bills on the arithometer, and does the work of six men with great ease."

In a scientific management text from 1914, one expert (Banning) titled his chapter "Machines instead of Clerks" and gave a number of examples of how women machine operators might replace male hand clerks. In the payroll department of one manufacturer, it had taken six clerks two days to compute the payroll. Two women using calculating machines could do the same work in the same time with fewer errors. Felt and Tarrant reported that a Kansas City steel firm had eliminated the jobs of three men in the estimating department by installing a woman machine operator

(Jadden, 1914:85). One promoter of business machine products (Beach, 1905:8) reminded his readers that "girls" were perfectly capable of using the new machines and could be "employed at a comparatively small compensation."

We do not know how many male clerks lost their jobs as women machine operators replaced them, but given the labor shortages of the teens and the explosion of clerical work tasks, it is more likely that men were simply moved to other positions. Many women machine operators were being hired to fill new jobs created by the introduction of machines to accomplish new tasks. Murolo (1982) found that the first woman to be hired by Aetna Life Insurance Co. was a telephone operator in 1908, but she was joined by 35 temporary female employees who came to work Hollerith machines in 1911 for a study of mortality statistics. Three stayed on as permanent employees but were asked to use the back elevators so they would not be seen by the company president, who did not approve of women working in the insurance business. Although the number of women working at Aetna had grown to 150 by 1916, they remained in sex-segregated typing, filing, and machine-operating departments until WWI.

The boom in business, finance, and trade during WWI, combined with a general labor shortage, meant that many of those who remained resistant to women clerks had to give in to the modernizers. One study found that the large increase in female clerks in Ohio between 1910 and 1920 was almost entirely due to hiring during the war (Rotella, 1977:210). F.W. Rowland (1933, no. 61:3, in Office Management Series, 1967) of the Lincoln Insurance Co. recalled that during WWI office managers " . . . were called upon to organize . . . a rapidly increasing volume of business with male members of our staff leaving for the service in ever increasing numbers. We advanced junior clerks to positions of responsibility and trained large groups of girls to perform duties formerly considered as strictly male jobs." At Aetna women now worked in departments with men, and by 1922 44 percent of the home office was female (Murolo, 1982). The Women's Bureau (Erickson, 1934:16) found that the use of female bookkeeping machine operators in banks became general practice during the war, and by its end women were "entrenched as bookkeeping machine operators on customer accounts and other applications of listing and balancing."

Office machine companies urged businesses to buy their machines and avoid wartime labor supply problems by training women to use them. They claimed their products were so easily operated that even those with no previous bookkeeping training might be put to work. "Uncle Sam took my experienced clerks. In their place I have willing workers but INEXPERIENCED. So I must have simple office machines . . . inexperienced operators soon become lightening fast on the 10-KEY DALTON." The same machine promised to "substitute woman-power for manpower; . . . with little practice a girl . . . does the figure work of three or more experienced men." Burroughs announced that "anyone who can read can post ledgers with a Burroughs Automatic Bookkeeping machine," and by 1925 the pretty "Monroe girl" was routinely used to advertise the company's adding machine in a way which suggested women were firmly entrenched at calculating machines: "The Monroe girl turns out more figure-work in a day's time, smoothly and pleasantly. Monroe simplicity and lightening speed keep her work moving rapidly, without mental or physical effort. Any girl in your office can be a Monroe girl if you provide a Monroe Adding Calculator" (*System*, July and November, 1981:endpieces; January, 1925:79; September, 1925:316).

Banking, insurance, manufacturing firms, public utilities, and consumer services all experienced expansion in the 1920s, but they also faced declining margins of profit. Mergers and acquisitions increased the size of economic institutions and while grumbling over the cost of clerical costs continued, it became obvious to executives and office managers alike that the more complicated the business, the larger the clerical staff it required. "Overhead," the bane of those who sought higher profits, grew dramatically during the 1920s as office staffs and departments mushroomed (Melman, 1951). One way to keep costs down was to hire women; they cost substantially less, particularly if given job titles which didn't connect them to bookkeeping. One employer tersely informed the Women's Bureau (Erickson, 1934:34) that he had hired women to replace male ledger clerks because the same volume of business could be produced at "a lower unit cost. Women [were] paid less than men so cost [was] reduced." Another way to cut costs was to apply scientific management principles. So likely were mechanization, feminization, and scientific management to be applied to office work together in the 1920s that we think of them as being inherently linked, or even causing one another. We should keep in mind, however, that these are three separate processes.

Scientific management experts repeatedly argued there was no reason why the office could not be a factory. Streamlined and rationalized, the office assembly line might be as efficient as its manufacturing counterpart. There were important areas of resistance to scientific management in the office; executives, supervisors, male clerks, and private secretaries resented measurement and rationalization of their jobs (Davies, 1982). But young women who had never worked before could be placed at machines, stopwatched, and encouraged to work even faster through bonus plans and as a condition of continued employment.

Bookkeeping, billing machine, and comptometer operations were perfectly suitable to the drive system, including time and motion studies, bonus plans, and assembly-line production. Managers had pretty much achieved the fine art of this labor process by the 1920s and had put it to use extensively in department stores, utilities offices, insurance firms, and large banks. The Milwaukee Electric Railway and Light Company reported in 1930 that it had doubled its billing production by measuring tasks and using wage incentives. "Each bill necessitates about 35 key and motor bar strokes which means that in addition to striking 116 keys per minute, the operator must insert and remove the bill, insert and remove proof sheets, turn meter records, obtain and return stacks of bills as well as take personal time. The best operator averages 4.5 bills per minute, about one bill every 13 seconds, 8 hours a day, 5.5 days a week." Six machine billers could produce 230,000 bills a month, or an average 200 bills an hour each (Seybold, OMS #54, 1930).

Other applications of scientific management included centralizing departments and creating stenography, typing, and computing pools. In 1927 the Roxana Petroleum Co. moved all its transcribing, filing, figure work, and recording personnel to one floor, from which they served 15 departments. Roxana began with the computing machine operators, and then moved on to the transcribers, wherein lay the "greatest resistance." By measuring work, using time charts, deducting errors from bonus payments, and providing intense supervision, the clerical staff produced nearly twice as much work with half as many people and saved the company $32,000 in salaries (Jones, 1928).

While it is dangerous to conclude overwhelmingly that the first women office workers who used these machines enjoyed doing so, impressionistic evidence indicates that at least some did. G.M., who went to work at the Rhode Island manufacturing firm Brown and Sharpe in 1913, used a comptometer in the cost-accounting section. "The section I was in had to check requisitions, and then add them and get a total. Then you had to post them and check your total. And stamp your initials. If you made more than one mistake, you were called down. But I liked it—to be able to do your day's work and feel that you had done it *good*." Since she was paid on a bonus plan she tried to work up to as much speed as possible. She recalled that it was important to keep your hand on the lower part of the machine to save time, "so we seldom used a 9, or an 8, we'd just press 4 twice." She was so valuable an employee she worked for 2 years after her marriage in 1916 and was later sent by the comptometer people to several other firms to teach the use of the machine for inventory and payroll systems (Rhode Island Working Women, 1981).

At Roxana Petroleum, managers claimed that the 50 percent of the women workers who survived centralization came to enjoy the new methods of work. By working together instead of for individual bosses, the workers enjoyed a "spirit of teamwork and competition." The new system allowed "girls" with particularly strong skills to shine because speed and accuracy were the basis of rewards instead of "personality factors." Finally, they were doing the work they had actually been hired to do, "where formerly they were doing considerable office and errand boy work for members of the staff" (Jones, 1928).

The depression offered many office managers incentives to further mechanize and rationalize their offices. Certainly feminization also continued, but the desperate need of men for employment may have mitigated this trend somewhat. Managers did admit that the high rates of unemployment between 1931 and 1933 had allowed them to permanently eliminate older male salaried workers and replace them with younger ones, many of whom were female. *Business Week* reported in 1936 (May 16:18–20) that the highest number of jobs available were for bookkeeper-stenographers and business machine operators, and that for every 13 women seeking work there were nearly 30 men.

While many marginal firms either went out of business or were forced to rely on improperly trained bookkeepers and antiquated machinery, larger and more stable ones probably modernized their bookkeeping systems for the first time. The Pierce School of Business Administration found that 14 of 59 financial companies they surveyed in 1931 had begun to take additional steps to cut office costs, including time and motion studies and the "use of new office equipment, such as dictaphones and bookkeeping and billing machines" (*Monthly Labor Review*, October, 1931:1058). A similar survey of 300 companies employing 35,000 office employees in 1936 showed "a pronounced increase in the use of plans for measurement of production and wage incentives during the depression" (Stivers, 1936, no.76:6 in Office Management Series, 1967). Complaints about both mechanization and speed-up were a common theme in office worker union literature of the period (Pell, 1937; Strom, 1985).

## WOMEN OFFICE WORKERS: HOW MANY IN WHAT JOBS?

It is difficult to learn very much about the sexual division of labor in financial record keeping from the published census figures. The census figures show a steady increase in the proportions of women bookkeepers and business machine operators after 1910. But they also seem to show that women did not enter financial record keeping as rapidly as they did typing and stenography. Careful analysis of the subjective criteria used to identify and classify the clerical occupations in the census, the data themselves, and other information regarding job classification leads us to two somewhat different but not contradictory conclusions; women were underreported in financial record keeping jobs, and men continued to work in bookkeeping long after they left other clerical occupations. The entry of women into bookkeeping, in contrast to some other kinds of jobs, did not initially seem to lead to total feminization.

In all likelihood more women were performing accounting, auditing, and bookkeeping functions than indicated by the census records. First, as Conk (1978:78) notes, "census statisticians could not analyze, except in a very general way, the changes going on inside the factories, offices, shops and corporations where people were occupied." Occupations held by women, immigrants, and minorities in general received very little scrutiny and were far more likely to be listed as large aggregates than were occupations held by white native-born men. In the years when the clerical occupations were changing more rapidly than occupations in other sectors, most of the attention of the census takers went to differentiating the trades, manufacturing jobs, and the professions.

Second, the methods actually used by the Census Bureau may have distorted the data, especially for women and blacks. Edwards, director of the Census Bureau from 1910 to 1940, routinely instructed census clerks to reclassify individuals who did not fit into preconceived categories and to "make use of supplemental information on the census form" to change the respondent's original designation of her or his occupation. Conk (1978:144) concludes that

> there are serious questions about the extent to which Edwards and the census classifiers relocated women, blacks, and young workers from one occupation to another because such occupations were 'very unusual' for these groups. . . . If there were, for example, blacks and women in skilled trades or high status occupations, the census data would tend to obscure them.

Third, since published census figures did not differentiate accountants and auditors nor move them into the professional category until 1950, and since most of the professional white-collar workers were men, even the actual census data showed that women made up a larger percentage of bookkeepers than the earlier printed aggregate categories had implied (see the disaggregation of accountants and bookkeepers in Table 1).

Fourth, it also seems likely that many women who used bookkeeping and billing machines were listed as typists or secretaries since their machines incorporated typewriter mechanisms. But they were likely to be working in bookkeeping, purchasing, billing, sales, or accounts receivable departments, and were part of the bookkeeping process. While machine operators were placed in a separate category of clerical work in 1930, the relatively small total of them compared to workers in other categories suggests that only those strictly designated as "machine operators" by employers were so listed. It is also possible that some workers preferred to be thought of as clerks instead of machine operators and so reported themselves as clerks to the census takers. Nearly all bookkeepers, stenographers, and typists used machines but were not generally listed as machine operators.

Finally, there is the rapidly and suspiciously growing category of "clerical and kindred workers not elsewhere classified." As the

TABLE 1 Numbers of Employees for Selected Clerical and Office Work Professions, 1900-1950 (in thousands)

| Occupation and Sex | 1900 | 1910 | 1920 | 1930 | 1940 | 1950 |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Accountants/auditors | 22.9 | 39.2 | 118.5 | 191.6 | 238.0 | 390.4 |
| Male | 21.5 | 35.7 | 105.1 | 174.6 | 218.3 | 332.6 |
| Female | 1.4 | 3.6 | 13.4 | 17.0 | 19.7 | 57.8 |
| Bookkeepers/cashiers | 232.0 | 446.8 | 615.5 | 738.2 | 721.1 | 993.5 |
| Male | 159.2 | 263.3 | 269.8 | 272.5 | 248.4 | 217.5 |
| Female | 72.7 | 183.6 | 345.7 | 465.7 | 472.8 | 776.0 |
| Stenographers/typists | 134.0 | 387.0 | 786.0 | 1,097.0 | 1,223.2 | 1,660.7 |
| Male | 38.0 | 86.0 | 80.0 | 66.0 | 81.3 | 92.4 |
| Female | 96.0 | 311.0 | 706.0 | 1,031.0 | 1,141.8 | 1,568.3 |
| Office machine operators | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | 38.1 | 66.1 | 149.6 |
| Male | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | 5.4 | 9.3 | 26.3 |
| Female | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | 32.7 | 56.8 | 123.3 |
| Clerical and kindred, not elsewhere classified[a] | 234.7 | 654.3 | 1,323.3 | 1,680.5 | 2,026.1 | 3,177.5 |
| Male | 223.8 | 578.5 | 990.0 | 1,260.7 | 1,289.9 | 1,628.1 |
| Female | 10.9 | 75.8 | 332.4 | 419.9 | 736.1 | 1,549.4 |

[a] For 1900-1920 includes office machine operators, dispatchers, bank tellers, shipping and receiving clerks, and clerical and kindred workers. For 1930 includes all of the above except office machine operators. For 1940 and 1950 includes all of the above except office machine operators and shipping and receiving clerks.

SOURCE: Kaplan and Casey (1958).

data in Table 1 indicate, women began as about 4 percent of all these workers in 1900 but were nearly 50 percent of them by 1950, and by 1950 so many women clerical workers were in this catch-all category they nearly equaled stenographers and typists. What jobs they did in the office often remained unclear, although they must often have been using office machines other than typewriters. A survey of large offices in 1930–31 by the Women's Bureau led Erickson to conclude (1934:5):

> In today's offices with fifty or more clerical workers the bookkeeping and letter writing activities frequently are overshadowed in the number employed by those engaged on the details of handling advertising, sales campaigns, market and credit analyses and collections, involved statistical and financial reports of costs, and a variety of other recording activities. The extent of these new office

> activities and the policies and practices naturally vary markedly and are quite unstandardized, so it is only to be expected that job terminology for occupations is indefinite and not comparable from office to office. The duties of secretaries, typists, and machine operators vary considerably, and when an attempt is made to classify the work of most of the other office employees for analysis the variations seem to be legion.

The institution of personnel offices in many large businesses in the late teens and early 1920s made job classification and description an issue in the private sector as well as the public. Office management magazines began to print growing numbers of articles on the "science" of job classification in the 1920s. Most of these classifications placed clerical workers using machines throughout the spectrum of "unskilled" and "skilled" jobs. Inexperienced machine operators (usually bookkeeping, billing, and keypunch workers) fell at the bottom of the hierarchy, while steno machine operators, stenographers, comptometrists, and typists were in the middle. Bookkeepers, cost clerks, statisticians, and some secretaries and stenographers ranked near the top, just beneath managers and executives. A Women's Bureau survey of offices in major cities in 1930 (Erickson, 1934) showed that women were employed in all of these occupations and were as likely to be machine operators or general clerks as they were stenographers and typists (see Table 2).

Although the job titles used in business and listed in the *Dictionary of Occupational Titles*[1] (U.S. Department of Labor, 1939) were more accurate and more narrowly defined than those listed in the Census, these job classifications, like those of the Census Bureau, suffered from ambiguity and sex-stereotyping. Most office workers used machines, yet some were "operatives," some were "clerks," and some were "bookkeepers." Most of these workers were women. The tendency to assign women to certain job categories and not to others lent the manual and nonmanual dichotomy

---

[1] The *Dictionary of Occupational Titles*, developed by the United States Employment Service and first published in 1939, listed hundreds of clerical occupations, many of them requiring use of the business machines that had been developed since 1890. These occupation titles and definitions were based on observation of workers in their places of employment and augmented by information from 6,500 employers, trade associations, labor unions, and civil service commissions. Accountants and auditors were listed as "professionals and managers"; the Census did not move them to a separate category from bookkeepers until 1950.

TABLE 2 Percentage Distribution for Employment of Women in Offices in Seven Cities[a] in 1930

| Occupation | All Types of Offices[b] (N = 42,844) | Advertising Agencies (N = 941) | Banks (N = 7,821) | Insurance Companies (N = 15,321) | Investment Houses (N = 2,870) | Mail-order Houses[c] (N = 4,951) | Public Utilities (N = 5,917) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| General clerk | 34.7 | 25.1 | 20.6 | 37.5 | 18.2 | 39.0 | 46.1 |
| Secretary | 4.4 | 17.1 | 6.5 | 3.1 | 9.7 | 1.6 | 2.4 |
| Stenographer | 14.4 | 17.5 | 18.0 | 14.1 | 22.4 | 7.2 | 13.5 |
| Typist | 15.2 | 17.0 | 15.2 | 20.4 | 16.6 | 10.2 | 7.3 |
| Machine operator | 12.3 | 4.7 | 23.0 | 8.6 | 11.1 | 11.8 | 12.5 |
| File clerk | 6.0 | 3.7 | 6.8 | 7.2 | 7.7 | 5.2 | 3.2 |
| Supervisor | 3.7 | 4.7 | 2.5 | 4.0 | 3.1 | 3.8 | 4.3 |
| Telephone operator | 2.1 | 3.2 | 3.6 | 1.2 | 3.2 | 0.4 | 3.8 |
| Hand bookkeeper | 2.3 | 4.7 | 0.6 | 1.9 | 6.5 | 2.0 | 3.1 |
| Cashier, teller | 1.0 | 1.0 | 2.0 | 0.5 | 0.2 | 0.2 | 2.3 |
| Correspondence, messenger, and merchandising clerk | 3.2 | 0.4 | 0.9 | 0.8 | 0.3 | 18.3 | 1.3 |
| Other[d] | 0.6 | 1.0 | 0.5 | 0.8 | 1.0 | 0.2 | 0.2 |
| Total[e] | 99.9 | 100.1 | 100.2 | 100.1 | 100.0 | 99.9 | 100.0 |

[a] New York, Hartford, Philadelphia, Atlanta, Chicago, Des Moines, St. Louis.

[b] Publishing houses included in total but not listed as a column.

[c] Includes some chain stores.

[d] This small group comprises professional and semiprofessional women such as personnel directors, underwriters, and the like.

[e] Numbers do not add to 100.0 because of errors in rounding.

SOURCE: Erickson (1934).

a kind of sexual character, which also reflected the job classifiers' and census takers' disinterest in the actual qualifications of and skills performed by women workers. So many women had the skills and qualifications necessary for office work, and they were quite early on taken entirely for granted. Neither job titles nor pay scales adequately reflected them.

Leffingwell revealed much of this unintentionally when he argued in 1917(p. 125) that clerical jobs should be closed to working-class women because "to be a good stenographer . . . requires a much higher grade of education than many of them possess. The stenographer must be able not only to run a typewriter, but also to spell and use the English language better, as a rule, than her employer. . . ." Conveniently for employers, these attitudes coincided with an overwhelming tendency for women of all ages and classes to seek clerical work, partly because office work had status and prestige, because other jobs were not open to women because of discrimination, and because wages in office work remained relatively attractive compared to other kinds of employment for women, even though these wages were lower than those of men doing comparable work.

## STRATIFICATION IN THE OFFICE

### MARITAL STATUS, CLASS, AND RACE AND ETHNICITY

Before WWII clerical workers were overwhelmingly young, and younger than women in other occupations. Most firms had rules against hiring married women, and the Women's Bureau survey of 1930 (Erickson, 1934) found more married women reporting discrimination in office hiring than in any other line of work. During the 1920s larger numbers of women began to stay in clerical jobs after they were married. Coyle (1929) argued that some women had begun to hide their marriages from employers to keep their jobs. Some management experts suggested that there were no longer real barriers to married women working except custom and tradition (Leffingwell, 1934, no. 62, in Office Management Series, 1967), but there was considerable public pressure from legislators, the media, and the general public for both public and private employers not to hire married women during the depression. Nonetheless, the number of married women clerical workers increased, as did the number of married women workers in general. As late as 1941 three-fourths of all women office workers were single, but as the labor shortages of WWII began to be felt, most managers dropped strictures against married women with little reluctance (Niles, 1944, no. 96, in Office Management Series, 1967).

Jobs for women clericals between 1910 and 1930 were designed for white women with some high school education. Certainly in the early years the high school education requirement was also intended to exclude working-class women and immigrants from the office. But inexpensive business schools began to offer business training by the turn of the century, and working-class parents who were able to send daughters to these schools were able to place them in offices. While there were fewer foreign-born women in clerical jobs than in other nonagricultural occupations, there was a higher number of native-born white women with foreign-born parents. In 1910 these women were nearly 41 percent of all clerical workers; native-born women with native-born parents were 52 percent. About 7 percent were foreign-born (Rotella, 1977). Leffingwell complained in 1917 (p. 125) that the "profession" of stenography was already attracting the sort of women who devalued the office atmosphere.

> One trouble with the typewriting "profession" is that some of the mail order houses have so standardized the work that any girl who can read can learn to type off form letters and do addressing and fill in work. This tempts many girls to enter the field, and after a year or so . . . they consider themselves fit for higher position.

Despite Leffingwell's distaste for the policy, employers by the 1920s were consciously seeking working-class women to use office machines in departments which had been subjected to principles of scientific management. The Curtis Publishing Co., a pioneer in such techniques, reported that it had recruited ledger clerks to use Elliott Fisher bookkeeping machines (Morgan, 1925, no. 6:9–10, in Office Management Series, 1967): "We seek girls of seventeen years minimum age, at least two year's high school or its equivalent. . . . We prefer inexperienced girls and those who have some economic incentive to work as we have found they make the steadiest workers and we select from our recruits what we classify as the semi-dependent applicant, that is, the girl who is partially or wholly dependent on her earnings for her livelihood." Cheney Brothers, a New England silk mill which had been one of the first manufacturing firms to Taylorize, reported that it preferred to recruit women clerical workers from mill employees, and by 1923 had "promoted" 72 percent of its office staff from "minor mill positions." Only 14 percent of the office staff were foreign-born, but nearly 64 percent were American-born of foreign parentage, and 20 percent came from southern or eastern European ethnic groups (Lamb, 1926, no. 21, in Office Management Series, 1967).

More than half of Murolo's (1982) sample of women working at Aetna Life Insurance Co. between 1924 and 1930 were daughters of blue-collar men. Aetna's office management specialist, Marion A. Bills (1929, no. 44:17, in Office Management Series, 1967), said that it was easier to both hire and keep women office workers in towns with large numbers of manufacturing workers: "We studied the occupations of the fathers of all our people who were with us at a certain time, and also those who left us within five or six years. We found that if you rated these occupations from day laborers up to professional men, the chance of the person remaining with you increases as the social standing of the fathers' occupations decreased."

Of the tiny percentage of minority women working in clerical jobs (about 0.7 percent of the total by 1930) nearly all worked in businesses owned by Afro-Americans. Jones (1985:179) found that Montgomery Ward, a Chicago-based mail order house, was the largest employer of Afro-American clerical workers in the United States, with 1,050 of them on the payroll in 1920. But a 1930 survey of offices in Chicago and Atlanta found not a single incidence of white and black women working together in the same office. Black women clericals were generally older, more likely to be married, and received lower wages than other clerical workers (Erickson, 1934).

The growing incidence of high school education in the 1920s, along with vocational education in a business curriculum for most high school girls, created unlimited supplies of trained white workers for offices until WWII (Davies, 1982; Rotella, 1977). Weiss (1978:73–75) found that as early as 1915 more students were being educated in commercial courses in public high schools than in business colleges, and that by 1924, 66 percent of those enrolled in commercial courses in high schools were women. Discrimination against women in other kinds of education and training programs, the refusal of many middle-class parents to invest in college educations for daughters, and the desire of many working-class parents to get their daughters out of factories and into offices meant that most women had little alternative to office work. The economist Paul Douglas argued flatly in 1930 (p. 366) that the high schools "primarily served to recruit juveniles for clerical work." The importance of high school for nearly everyone cannot be underestimated, for it greatly expanded management's control in the industrialized countries over both industrial and clerical workers; even partial high school education conveyed a set of basic skills that made many workers interchangeable. As Lockwood (1958:37) says, "universal public education meant that every literate person became a potential clerk."

While the employment of clerical workers continued to increase steadily over the course of the twentieth century and to increase more rapidly than employment of industrial workers, the number of women and men seeking clerical employment increased at an even greater rate (International Labour Office, 1937). As early as 1928 there were three to five clericals seeking jobs for every one available in New York State, a greater disparity than in any other occupation (Coyle, 1929:187).

The crisis of women looking for clerical work, which was already serious before the depression began, became more acute by 1933 as many middle-class women and men, who were trained in the professions, sought clerical work because they were unable to find jobs as teachers, librarians, or editors. The competition became even more acute as more married women were looking for work. Many working-class women who could type or keep books were forced to work in manufacturing, restaurant work, or domestic service. Black women, who had always found that work in offices and most factories was hard to get because of racial discrimination, now faced competition from white women for even the lowest-paying jobs. The New York Employment Service reported in 1934 that one out of three women applying for work was a white-collar worker but only one out of eight got a white-collar job (Pell, 1937:8). In Philadelphia office workers were the fourth largest group of unemployed workers registered at the State Employment Office in 1933, and through 1936 were "one of the most numerous classes on the rolls" (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1942:6).

## WAGES AND CLERICAL WORK

One of the most important consequences of the rising literacy of the work force and the feminization of the office was a steady lowering of clerical wages compared to those in manufacturing. Male clerks particularly lost ground. Douglas (1930:363–366), after taking the rise in the cost of living into account, found that while all wage earners in manufacturing earned 29 percent higher wages in 1926 than they had in 1890, all salaried and clerical workers earned only 3 percent more. Certainly women clerks earned far less than male workers in industry and substantially less than the average male wage earner. Until WWII, however, they were likely to earn more than women in manufacturing jobs.

In his study of the male-female earnings differential in clerical work between 1880 and 1970, Niemi (1983) found that "male earnings levels consistently exceeded female earnings levels." As clerical occupations became more feminized the gap between men's and women's salaries within clerical work narrowed from a range of 25–45 percent in the early twentieth century to a 15 to 20 percent gap in the 1960s and 1970s. At the same time, clerical wages were falling relative to nonclerical wages.

From a working-class or middle-class woman's (or her family's) point of view, the salaries paid for office jobs must have looked good, even with the stagnating wages of the 1920s and 1930s, and may partly explain why so many women were still looking for office jobs before WWII. Since some high school was now compulsory for everyone, a daughter could receive free business training and move right into an office job, where she made higher wages than women in any other line of work except the professions. Moreover, if she could advance into the middle ranges of clerical work—stenographer, bookkeeper, statistical clerk, or supervisor, for example—she could earn more than most other working women and even as much as some men (see Table 3).

As clerical wages increased somewhat during the 1940s, these perceptions of women's clerical jobs continued, and with good reason. The Census of 1950 still showed that median yearly incomes for women clerical workers put them closer to managers, proprietors, and professionals of the same sex than any other occupation. And while female professionals, who needed to invest in expensive college educations to obtain jobs, made 65 percent as much as men in a similar category, on average women in clerical positions earned 71 percent as much as their male counterparts (Table 4).

TABLE 3 Average Annual Earnings of Clerical Employees Who Worked 48 Weeks or More in 1939, by Occupation--Philadelphia

| Occupation | Women | Men |
|---|---|---|
| Special office workers | $2,010 | $2,704 |
| Rate clerks | -- | 2,280 |
| Secretaries | 1,469 | 1,920 |
| Bookkeepers, hand | 1,446 | 2,016 |
| Audit clerks | 1,413 | 2,099 |
| Cashiers, tellers | 1,412 | 2,231 |
| Bond, security, and draft clerks | 1,404 | 1,716 |
| Clerks, n.e.c.,[a] public utilities | 1,360 | 1,948 |
| Renewal clerks | -- | 1,926 |
| Statistical clerks | 1,332 | 1,989 |
| Cost and production clerks | -- | 1,791 |
| Payroll clerks, timekeepers | 1,227 | 1,561 |
| Clerks, n.e.c.,[a] finance and insurance | 1,225 | 1,415 |
| Stenographers | 1,223 | 1,463 |
| Accounting clerks | 1,213 | 1,667 |
| Clerks, n.e.c.[a], federal and state government | 1,202 | 1,838 |
| Claims examiners, adjusters | 1,190 | 1,931 |
| Billing machine operators | 1,183 | 1,583 |
| Actuarial clerks | 1,181 | 1,209 |
| Bookkeeping clerks | 1,171 | 1,467 |
| Billing, statement, and collection clerks | 1,169 | 1,701 |
| Bookkeeping machine operators | 1,169 | -- |
| Tabulating machine operators | 1,161 | 1,552 |
| Calculating machine operators | 1,151 | 1,508 |
| Dictating machine transcribers | 1,147 | -- |
| Order and shipping clerks | 1,144 | 1,585 |
| Keypunch operators | 1,106 | -- |
| Telephone operators | 1,095 | -- |
| Receptionists | 1,061 | -- |
| Duplicating machine operators | 1,060 | 1,290 |
| Typists | 1,056 | 1,384 |
| File clerks | 1,054 | 1,355 |
| Credit clerks | 925 | 1,612 |

[a] Not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Women's Bureau (1942).

TABLE 4 Median Yearly Income for Non-Farm Workers Working 50-52 Weeks/Year, 1949, by Occupation

| Occupation | Men | Women | Ratio of Women's Income to Men's Income (percent) |
|---|---|---|---|
| Professional and technical | $4,030 | $2,600 | 64.5 |
| Managers, officers, and proprietors | 4,327 | 2,536 | 58.6 |
| Clerical and kindred | 3,136 | 2,235 | 71.3 |
| Sales | 3,270 | 1,632 | 49.9 |
| Craftsmen, foremen | 3,378 | 2,265 | 67.1 |
| Operatives | 2,924 | 1,920 | 65.7 |
| Laborers | 2,366 | 1,900 | 80.3 |
| Service workers | 2,405 | 1,137 | 47.3 |

SOURCE: Kaplan and Casey (1958).

## THE LIMITS OF RATIONALIZATION AND THE ISSUE OF UPWARD MOBILITY

Not all the new jobs for women in clerical work were for standardized use of business machines. A 1927 survey of the sex of workers managers preferred for certain jobs found that while men were strictly preferred for shipping clerks and timekeepers, and women for typists, stenographers, file clerks, and bookkeeping machine operators, either men or women would be hired as ledger, payroll, and statistical clerks or as bookkeepers (Rotella, 1977:25). Women were also hired to supervise machine departments or steno pools.

Accounting and bookkeeping functions were still growing rapidly. The number of workers with the job title of bookkeeper grew until 1930, and from 1930 to 1940 the number of bookkeepers declined only slightly while the number of machine operators and clerical workers not elsewhere classified increased. There were nearly 47,000 new jobs for accountants and auditors. New urgency was given to more sophisticated methods of cost accounting for the office because of the establishment of government regulation and the increasing need to justify prices and minimize taxes.

Scientific management planners initially wanted to create a sex-segregated labor force in which male professionals and head bookkeepers received salaries and female machine operators were paid on a piece-work basis. But the continuation, even growth, of large numbers of jobs in between these two groups, and the temptation to fill them with women, who were always paid less than men, created a more complicated labor force. G.L. Harris, active in the American Management Association and the author of a textbook on office work (1935:163), noted that "expert bookkeepers are not so much in demand, but expert billing calculators are. There are more opportunities for young women in the departments than there are for men, and such young women can advance to responsible positions in the division." For many women the chance to work in bookkeeping departments represented not only slightly higher salaries but a chance to think of themselves as "advancing" in clerical work and even holding positions comparable to those of men. It is also important to keep in mind that while stenographers and typists used machines that were distinctly sex-stereotyped, both men and women used adding and calculating machines. And since so many educated middle-class men and women were unemployed and forced to take low-paying clerical jobs throughout the 1930s, women and men held some of the same jobs.

Once women worked in jobs also held by men, they were likely to gain some of the job privileges and self-esteem of men, if not comparable salaries. These privileges might include more self-pacing, self-direction, and a wider variety of tasks to perform. The comptroller of Fraton and Knight (Wilson, 1934, no. 63:18, in Office Management Series, 1967) argued that bonus plans were really only effective "when quantity is the predominanting factor" such as in transcribing, typing, ordering, and invoicing. For general accounting, sales, and cost estimating, however, "we find only the direct salary base is applicable." These employees "contribute materially to the financial success of the company . . ." and "it is evident that in this division quality of the work cannot be sacrificed to speed." Marion A. Bills of the Aetna Life Insurance Company (1929, no. 44:11, in Office Management Series, 1967) disagreed. We "find innumerable cases where people are still doing the simplest routine work . . . but whose salaries have grown by small increases so that they are paid two, three, and even four times what . . . they are worth. For example, we have the much misused term of 'bookkeeper.' In different companies we find bookkeepers who are simply posting clerks, a job which they could learn in a few weeks, and bookkeepers who need to be expert accountants."

Yet her success at implementing these ideas beyond the all-female departments at Aetna remained limited (Murolo, 1982).

Prior to 1928, women clerical workers at Roxana Petroleum were scattered throughout various functional departments. When the corporation announced plans for centralizing and rationalizing its typing, transcribing, and comptometer operations into one division, both male executives and female operatives were resistant to the change (Jones, 1928). The men were resistant because they would no longer control the operations performed by the women clericals, and the women clericals because "they seemed to think their work might be more humdrum and difficult. They felt in some cases that they might not be able to measure up to the standard and quality of work expected, that they might lose their freedom, that their chances for promotion would not be so good. . . ." These women workers, in other words, perceived that working alongside men improved their chances of securing better positions and working conditions.

Managers had intended women's office jobs to be held by "workers whose highest ambition will be realized when they are placed on your payroll as clerical workers—the kind that can be depended upon to perform faithfully routine tasks day in and dav out without thought of promotion" (Nichols, 1934, no. 65:26, in Office Management Series, 1967). But many women did receive promotions to better jobs, held more responsibility than their job titles indicated, and became ambitious far beyond the expectations of managers. Everyone knew, however, that there was an unspoken law: advancement for women stopped short of the executive's door. Men, whether qualified or not, had to be the top managers and executives, and the shock of that reality must sometimes have disturbed women workers. One management specialist (Barnhardt, 1933, no. 61:18–19, in Office Management Series, 1967) worried about this problem in 1933:

> Some of my studies have revealed the extent to which firms employing women for doing certain kinds of clerical, especially secretarial work have used and promoted women so extensively that there is an absolute absence of men in the upper levels from which promotions to junior executives can be made. We checked the private secretaries and assistants to executives in one company, and found that in eighteen cases, fourteen assistants to executives were women who, if the executive went out of the organization, could not be promoted. Indeed at the time of our study some of these women were already falling down on the job because they

> were sure they would not be promoted and could not see why they should work very hard any longer. In this firm some of these secretaries and assistants were college-trained women, high-grade women.

Both women who worked in low-paying machine operator jobs and women who had moved to more responsible positions remained problematic for employers. Employers complained as early as the 1920s about higher rates of absenteeism and job turnover for women than for men in office jobs. These rates reached epidemic proportions in the banking industry by the late 1940s (McColloch, 1983). Other women expressed their dissatisfaction in ways that sometimes perplexed employers. One industrial psychologist (Giberson, 1939, no. 87:27, in Office Management Series, 1967) classified "wily females" with alcoholics, psychoneurotics, paranoids, and other social misfits of the office. Their "devious natures," she concluded, were partly attributable to the fact that they are temporary workers frustrated by the "all-consuming matter of pay levels."

One question that arises here is when and how the issue of job classification began to emerge in management-labor conflict in the office. As noted above, managers in government and private industry both had devised job-classification schemes to facilitate hiring, job placement, salary setting, and the justification of a multiply stratified labor system. But once jobs were classified and given job descriptions employees could also argue that they were not being paid wages commensurate with their duties or that they should be moved to a higher job classification. There is some evidence that women and minorities in the expanding clerical labor force of the federal government of the 1930s and 1940s, with its highly refined civil service classification system, were the first to use this as a tool to achieve upward mobility and to attack sex discrimination. When the Bureau of Agricultural Economics listed a new position "for men only," women workers protested and the designation was changed to "male or female" (*Federal Record*, Jan. 20, 1940:6). In 1941 ledger account clerks in the Veterans Administration won what was claimed to be a 20-year battle to upgrade their position to a higher grade because "they did work which required a broad knowledge of laws and legal opinion governing the accounts handled by their division." Thirty-one clerks, led by Mrs. Marvel Lockhart Ball, drafted their own appeal to the Civil Service Commission. As their union newspaper explained, "the greatest significance of this decision is that it raises questions concerning similar type advances for thousands of clerks in the Government service who are doing a calibre of work far above their rank" (*Federal Record*, November 7, 1941).

A flurry of such office workers' union activity between 1937 and 1950 began to address the issues of job classification, possibilities of promotion, working conditions and deskilling, and adequate compensation for men and women (Strom, 1983; McColloch, 1983; Strom, 1985). These unions were crushed by employers, government, and rival craft unions during the McCarthy period, and it was not until the emergence of the civil rights movement in the 1960s and the women's movement in the 1970s that the same issues emerged as political and trade union causes. By then the sexual composition of office work had changed dramatically. With the coming of WWII, men who had been willing to take office jobs during the 1930s had a growing variety of occupational choices, and competition for managers, accountants, and servicemen quickly decimated many male staffs of bookkeeping departments. In the long run the disappearance of men from the lower levels of clerical work proved to be a positive development for managers because it saved so much money. Management expressed concern over the shrinking pool of women clerical workers, but an immediate solution was simply to open office jobs to married and a small but steadily growing number of minority women. The hiring of minority and married women workers allowed office employers to continue their major objectives in the labor management of bookkeeping: to steadily cheapen wages through feminization, to mechanize and deskill traditional salaried jobs, and to raise the productivity of office staffs by reducing the number of privileged males.

As the number of married women—now likely to be in jobs for many years at a time—and the number of single middle-class college women—unable to enter the professions because of discrimination—increased, managers apparently imposed new forms of segmentation on the office in the 1950s. While male executives and top-level managers were still there to oversee things, older women may have more and more been asked to supervise young women and middle-class white women placed in more pleasant jobs. Minority women may have more frequently been assigned to machine operators jobs. There is every reason to believe that this pattern of segmentation still largely exists. What obstacles it presents to worker solidarity is something that warrants further investigation. But it should have come as no surprise that when more mass-based union movements appeared in the 1970s they emphasized higher wages, upgraded and fuller job classifications, adequate working conditions for machine operators, an end to sex discrimination, and the important connections between all of these.

## REFERENCES

Austrian, G.D.
1982 *Herman Hollerith: Forgotten Giant of Information Processing.* New York: Columbia University Press.

Banning, K.
1914 Machines instead of clerks. *Library of Office Management,* 1. Chicago and New York: A.W. Shaw Co.

Beach, E.H.
1905 *Tools of Business: An Encyclopedia of Office Equipment and Labor Saving Devices.* Detroit: Bookkeeper Publishing Co., Ltd.

Bennett, G.
1926 *Accounting Systems: Principles and Problems of Installation.* Chicago and New York: A.W. Shaw Co.

Braverman, H.
1974 *Labor and Monopoly Capital: The Degradation of Work in the Twentieth Century.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Brock, B.
1981 *The Development of Public Utility Accounting in New York.* East Lansing: Michigan State University.

Bureau of the Census, U.S. Department of Commerce
1933 Census of Manufactures, 1929, Volume II. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

Chandler, A.D.
1962 *Strategy and Structure: Chapters in the History of the Industrial Enterprise.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Coleman, J.S.
1949 *The Business Machine—with Mention of William Seward Burroughs, Josephy Boyer, and Others—Since 1880.* Princeton, N.J.: Newcomen Lecture, Princeton University Press.

Conk, M.A.
1978 *The United States Census and Labor Force Change, 1870–1940.* Ann Arbor, Mich.: UMI Research Press.

Coyle, G.L.
1929 Women in the clerical occupations. *Annals of the American Academy of Political and Social Science* 143(May):180–187.

Darby, E.
1968 *It All Adds Up: The Growth of the Victor Comptometer Corporation.* Victor Comptometer Corporation.

Davies, M.W.
1982 *Woman's Place Is at the Typewriter: Office Work and Office Workers, 1879–1930.* Philadelphia: Temple University Press.

Douglas, P.H.
1930 *Real Wages in the United States, 1890–1926.* Cambridge, Mass.: Harvard University Press.

Erickson, E.
1934 The employment of women in offices. *Women's Bureau Bulletin* 120. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Fawcett, W.
1927 Uncle Sam rates the efficiency of his office workers. *Office Economist* 9(May):3–4, 13.

Galloway, L.
1921 *Office Management: Its Principles and Practice.* New York: Ronald Press Co.

Gibb, G.S., and E. Knowlton
1956 *The History of the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey: The Resurgent Years, 1911–1927*, Vol. 2. New York: Harper and Row.

Harris, G.L.
1935 *Business Offices: Opportunities and Methods of Operation.* New York: Harper and Bros.

International Labour Office
1937 The use of machinery and its influence on conditions of work for staff. *International Labour Review* 36(October):486–516.

Jadden, W.B.
1914 Keeping labor records by machinery. *Library of Office Management.* Vol. 4. Chicago, New York and London: A.W. Shaw Co.

Jones, J.
1985 *Labor of Love, Labor of Sorrow: Black Women, Work, and the Family from Slavery to the Present.* New York: Basic Books, Inc.

Jones, W.F.
1928 Centralization means economy. *Office Economist* (November):5–6, 13.

Kaplan, D.L., and M.C. Casey
1958 Occupational trends in the United States, 1900–1950. *Bureau of the Census Working Paper*, 5.

Larson, H., E. Knowlton, and C. Popple
1971 *The History of the Standard Oil Company of New Jersey: New Horizons, 1927–1950*, Vol. 3. New York: Harper and Row.

Leffingwell, W.H.
1917 *Scientific Office Management.* Chicago and New York: A.W. Shaw Co.

Lockwood, D.
1958 *The Blackcoated Worker: A Study in Class Consciousness.* London: George Allen and Unwin Ltd.

McColloch, M.
1983 *White Collar Workers in Transition: The Boom Years, 1940–1970.* Westport, Conn.: Greenwood Press.

Melman, S.
1951 The rise of administrative overhead in the manufacturing industries of the United States, 1899–1947. *Oxford Economic Papers* 3(February):62–112.

Merkle, J.A.
1980 *Management and Ideology: The Legacy of the International Scientific Management Movement.* Berkeley: University of California Press.

Mills, C.W.
1951 *White Collar: The American Middle Classes.* New York: Oxford University Press.

Morgan, B.
1953 *Total to Date: The Evolution of the Adding Machine. The Story of Burroughs.* London: Burroughs Adding Machine, Ltd.

Morse, P.
1932 *Business Machines: Their Practical Applications and Educational Requirements.* New York: Longmans, Green and Co.

Murolo, P.
1982 White-Collar Women: The Feminization of the Aetna Life Insurance Co., 1910–1930. Unpublished paper. History Department, Yale University.

Nelson, D.
1975 *Managers and Workers: Origins of the New Factory System in the United States, 1880–1920.* Madison: University of Wisconsin Press.

Niemi, A.
1983 The male-female earnings differential: a historical overview of the clerical occupations from the 1880s to the 1970s. *Social Science History* 7(Winter):97–107.

Office Management Series
1967 *Office Management Series*, 1924–1941. Originally published by the American Management Association. New York: Kraus Reprint Corporation.

Page, E.D.
1906 The new science of business: making an office efficient. *World's Work* 12(June):7682–7684.

Pell, O.
1937 *The Office Worker—Labor's Side of the Ledger.* New York: League for Industrial Democracy.

Previts, G.J., and B.D. Merino
1979 *A History of Accounting in America: An Historical Integration of the Cultural Significance of Accounting*. New York: John Wiley & Sons.

Rhode Island Working Women
1981 Oral History Project. Unpublished transcripts. Rhode Island Working Women, Providence.

Rotella, E.J.
1977 Women's Labor Force Participation and the Growth of Clerical Employment in the United States, 1870–1930. Unpublished Ph.D. dissertation. Department of Economics, University of Pennsylvania.

Soma, J.T.
1976 *The Computer Industry: An Economic-Legal Analysis of Its Technology and Growth.* Lexington, Mass.: Lexington Books, D.C. Heath.

Strom, S.H.

1983 Challenging "woman's place": feminism, the left, and industrial unionism in the 1930s. ***Feminist Studies*** (Summer)8:359–386.

1985 "We're no Kitty Foyles": organizing office workers for the CIO. Pp. 206–234 in Ruth Milkman, ed., ***Women, Work and Protest.*** New York: Routledge and Kegan Paul.

U.S. Department of Labor

1939 ***Dictionary of Occupational Titles.*** Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Weiss, J.

1978 Educating for Clerical Work: A History of Commercial Education in the United States since 1850. Ed.D. dissertation. Harvard Graduate School of Education.

Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor

1942 Office work and office workers in Philadelphia in 1940. ***Women's Bureau Bulletin*** 188-5. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

# New Technology and Office Tradition: The Not-So-Changing World of the Secretary

---

MARY C. MURPHREE

## THE NEW TECHNOLOGY AND THE SECRETARY

Electronic word and data processing—a multibillion dollar business made possible by the invention and mass production of the microchip—is invading the American office. Few work environments are immune to the temptations of the fast, cheap, and effective automated office equipment now available. Organizations ranging from Fortune 500 corporations, law and accounting firms, public agencies, hospitals, and universities to small businesses and professional partnerships are experimenting with data- and word-processing equipment on a scale scarcely imaginable 10 or even 5 years ago (U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment, 1985).

The emergence of the modern office a century ago, its technological evolution to mid-century, and even its impact on women's employment have been documented by historians (Baker, 1964; Davies, 1982; Oelrich, 1968; Lockwood, 1958). The current phase of technological revolution, particularly its effects on American office workers, calls for further documentation.

This paper examines the impact of office technology on the secretarial occupation. It analyzes how the current revolution in office organization intersects with changes in secretarial attitudes and demographics and with an office culture traditionally based on gender. It argues that the persistence of patrimonial authority in secretary-boss relations, combined with new staffing ratios (when each secretary is assigned to work for more and more bosses), determine—to a far greater extent than technology itself—the work life of the word-processing secretary.

History teaches us that technological change—whether in the form of the steam engine, electricity, or the automobile—never occurs in a vacuum and that its effects on social organization cannot be understood as random or idiosyncratic events. Nor are its costs and benefits shared equally by all members of society. Rather, much of industrial history depends on the interaction of technology with prevailing social, demographic, and political conditions in a particular era. The introduction of word and data processing into the office of the 1980s, and its impact on the secretary, is no exception.

Although there is no one way to define the word "secretary," particularly in this period of transition or "shakeout," I use a definition that relates both to the social characteristics of the job (e.g., the authority or superior-subordinate structure) and to the tasks characteristic of the job (e.g., the division of labor). My focus will be entirely on what I call the "word-processing secretary." This is a clerical person working on a decentralized microcomputer or terminal who is formally assigned as support staff to one or more principals, with whom she is in daily personal contact and for whom she performs some combination of clerical tasks (e.g., text and data entry, editing, filing, copying, or stenography) and administrative or managerial services (e.g., gatekeeping, coordinating, planning, letter drafting). Such a secretary is distinct from a word-processing operator who works at a video display terminal (VDT) in a large, centralized facility and who is exclusively charged with word and data production.[1]

---

[1] Currently, there are no data indicating how many word-processing secretaries versus word-processing operators there are in the United States, nor how many workers use particular types of word-processing equipment. Such distinctions should be made in future data-collection efforts. Companies with word-processing centers continue to employ large numbers of secretaries who work in decentralized settings. An increasing number of companies are moving to decentralize their clerical operations entirely.

The secretarial occupation is the largest and most catholic of women's occupations, employing some 4 million women. Secretaries are widely distributed among industries, professions, and throughout government, in offices of every size, and in towns and metropolitan areas across the United States. Recently, the occupation has experienced tremendous growth, although it has not ridded itself of its traditional sex-stereotyping. Since 1950, secretarial-typist employment has more than tripled. The composition of the secretarial labor force has also changed. Since the 1970s, the number of minority women has increased dramatically; between 1970 and 1980 the number of black women secretaries increased 148 percent, while the number of secretaries of Spanish origin increased 131 percent (U.S. Department of Labor, 1984–1985). And, like the female labor force in general, there are more working mothers, more mothers with preschool children, more single heads of households, and more women who plan to be a part of the paid labor force on a sustained basis.

The secretary's relationship to technology, on which this paper focuses, has also changed significantly. The secretary now interacts with sophisticated, computer-based office systems and electronic typewriters as well as with the familiar telephone, copy machine, and dictaphone.[2]

A wave of publicity heralded the introduction of these systems and may have contributed to raising the expectations of many secretaries. Employers, eager to sell their support staffs on the new equipment, have repeated vendor and media claims and waxed enthusiastic about the benefits that office automation offers secretaries. Employment agencies and secretarial schools—eager to supply their clients with willing and trainable personnel—have urged secretaries and prospective secretaries to acquire the new skills quickly so that they too can reap the benefits awaiting them in the electronic office. Many secretaries interpret this enthusiasm and encouragement to mean that all office work has become "high tech" and expect that they will be given a chance to do challenging work, sharpen their skills, earn better pay, and move up in their organizations. Preliminary evidence indicates, however, that there is a serious disjuncture between what secretaries have been led to expect from the automated office and what many feel they are actually getting. Particularly at risk in this scenario are minority and older women.

---

[2] Innovations and improvements in office technologies have essentially been incremental since the 1870s (see Strom, this volume). Model after model of typewriters, calculators, dictaphones, telephones, and duplicators have been designed with an end to making them more efficient, less costly, and more marketable. For example, the original beeswax and paraffin "Graphaphone" dictating machine, powered by a sewing machine treadle, was replaced at the turn of the century by a solid wax recording medium with a shaver making it erasable. This in turn was made obsolete by an electronic desk model that appeared in 1936, and that, by World War II, was equipped with a flexible Dictabelt and transistors. Finally, by the 1970s the dictating and transcribing units had been combined into a single small unit; small magnetic cassette tapes were available, and remote "off premises" telephone transmission was developed. Similarly, improvements in carbon paper streamlined early duplicating tasks alongside mimeograph machines and stencils, which went through dozens of design innovations until the entire duplicating market gave way to the photocopying process.

Understanding the effects of office automation on secretaries is difficult for several reasons. First, it is not clear whether supply, declining cost, and marketing of new office technologies are driving the push toward office reorganization or whether factors such as increasing labor costs, a shortage of skilled and willing women clericals, and management fears of clerical unionization are stimulating the demand for office automation (Murphree, 1984b). Second, as pointed out above, the term "secretary" has no generally accepted meaning, but rather is a catch-all word for a person performing a variety of clerical, administrative, and personal tasks (Watstein, 1985). The term "office," moreover, is just as ambiguous and encompasses myriad shapes and forms. There are large offices and small ones, headquarters and branches, public-sector sites and private-sector sites. An office can also have different occupational or industrial cultures: it can be a professional office (e.g., the doctor's office) or a sales office tied to a particular industry (the brokerage office). The information process itself can also take a multitude of forms. For example, hardware and software systems can vary according to how "multifunctional" they are (i.e., the number of tasks they are capable of performing). Systems can also be more or less interactive. They range from highly integrated, advanced information systems to stand-alone micro and personal computers. They may also vary in the extent to which they are "networked" to each other or a larger computer (Spinrad, 1982). Research also indicates that diffusion of the new technology is occurring at a fast but by no means uniform pace (Kelly Services, 1982).

Until very recently, most discussions have focused on the general "goodness" or "badness" of word processing (Murphree, 1984a). Vendors and their partisans extolled its promise—to liberate secretaries and turn them into high-tech managers—while critics feared it would reduce secretaries to robots or extensions of machines, if not eliminate them altogether. These simplistic ideas are being discarded as a growing corpus of research on office automation illuminates its complexities. Experts have now begun to distinguish among different kinds of word-processing arrangements and stress the differential effects these arrangements have upon clericals (Pomfrett et al., 1984; Feldberg and Glenn, 1983). At the crudest level a contrast is drawn between word processing that is centralized in pools, on the one hand, and that which is decentralized to satellite stations, on the other (Johnson et al, 1985; Iacono and Kling, 1984; Murphree, 1984a; Werneke, 1984; Menzies, 1981). In the former, an organization's word-processing functions are all located in a single work site or word-processing center. In decentralized word processing, satellite units are distributed throughout the organization. Inherent in this distinction is a focus on the difference between word-processing "operators," who perform VDT work at the centers under the supervision of a manager, and the word-processing secretaries who concern us here, i.e., secretaries working at satellite VDT terminals in face-to-face relations with principals or bosses to whom they are assigned.

Some research examines the sequential phases of the integration process (Giuliano, 1982; Gery, 1982) and the effect of office automation on different occupational groups (Kanter, 1983; Bjorn-Andersen, 1983). Westin et al. (1985), for example, focus on customer service representatives, data-entry clerks, and clerical-secretarial employees. Bikson and Gutek (1983) analyze the variety of activities and complexities of the tasks performed by different white-collar work groups (including secretaries) who share an information-handling function. Johnson et al. (1985) refine the centralized-decentralized theme by discussing different forms of integration of information processing into organizations and their consequences for organizations. The ergonomic arrangement of different settings has also received attention in the literature. Finally, researchers have attempted to evaluate the success and problems encountered in the use of different staffing arrangements with word-processing equipment (Pomfrett et al., 1984).[3]

This paper develops a focus omitted by other analysts, namely, the strong gender-based authority relations and patrimonial organization through which word-processing secretaries are linked to their superiors, and by which, traditionally, the nature of their tasks, prestige, wage levels, opportunities for mobility, and, hence, job satisfaction have been determined.[4]

The discussion that follows is divided into four sections. Wherever possible, the analysis discusses the experience of minority women, who make up a growing proportion of word-processing users, and of older women secretaries, whose work patterns are subject to the greatest disruption. The first section examines the patrimonial form of social organization that has traditionally characterized secretarial work. The second section discusses the new breed of secretary produced by a changing labor force supply and by women's changing expectations concerning their rewards and rights on the job. The third section explores how technology affects secretarial expectations and experiences in the new office particularly through changes in "staffing ratios" (e.g., private secretaries versus shared secretaries versus team or minipool secretaries). The fourth section argues that patrimony not only persists in the new office, but when combined with new staffing ratios also accounts in important ways for the lack of challenge, responsibility, and opportunity to move up in the job that many secretaries are experiencing. The section ends with a discussion of other variables such as size of office and organization, resources and wealth of the

---

[3] Pomfrett et al. (1984) offer a useful typology of the possible permutations of principal/secretary social organization, as well as a report on the satisfaction and dissatisfaction of the different groups and individuals. They also identify "quality of supervision" as an important variable for operator (read secretarial) satisfaction, especially where pool scenarios are concerned. The study does not deal with gender questions nor with the patrimonial aspects of word-processing secretarial jobs.

[4] My analysis draws heavily on case studies and survey data reported by vendors and by researchers in academia, unions, private research firms, and women's advocate organizations. It also uses interviews and case studies conducted by the author with secretaries in a variety of industries, including law firms, government agencies, universities, and broadcasting. Systematic research, however, on secretarial subtypes (by socioeconomic status, industry, size of firm) does not exist and should become a research priority for policy makers concerned with understanding the changes taking place.

firm, and industry or service in which the firm engages, which may influence changes and rewards in the secretarial occupation. The final section brings together my conclusions.

## PATRIMONY IN TRADITIONAL SECRETARIAL WORK

Traditionally the secretarial role has been understood as a support role with the subordinate performing a variety of administrative, clerical, and personal tasks for a superior. For the last century, women have been secretaries while men have been principals. The classic description of this role was provided by Rosabeth M. Kanter (1977) in her pioneering work, *Men and Women of the Corporation.* Focusing on the secretarial role in the structure of a large organization called INDISCO, Kanter analyzed the patrimonial nature of the role relationship between secretaries and their principals. Using Weber's definition of patrimony as a guide, and the "lord-vassal" model as metaphor, she identified three aspects of the traditional boss-secretary relationship: (1) principled arbitrariness (secretaries have no job description but rather are subject to the arbitrary power of a boss who, within limits of fair practice set by "principles" or tradition, can make whatever job request of a secretary he chooses); (2) fealty (an emphasis on loyalty and "the personal" in boss-secretary relations, such that symbolic, emotional, and nonutilitarian rewards become substitutes for economic ones); (3) status contingency (the fact that secretaries derive their status from the rank and power of their bosses). Each impacts in varying degrees on secretarial tasks and on the secretary's access to better pay and mobility.

### TRADITIONAL SECRETARIAL TASKS

Secretarial tasks are generally defined by a principal or boss who has a great deal of latitude and personal authority in determining what a secretary does. Typically, a secretary and boss carve out a personal set of procedures and understandings concerning what tasks the secretary will perform. The organization provides only the merest skeleton for the structure of the secretary's job. One boss may delegate challenging and creative work to a secretary. His successor may delegate nothing. The secretary's work is also characterized by a constant flow of orders with no routinized schedule. Typically she must respond "to momentary demands and immediate requests generated on the spot" (Kanter, 1977:79). Traditionally the secretary acts as a kind of "office wife," performing an array of personal and socioemotional services for her boss. These may include listening to his troubles, performing office housekeeping duties, running personal errands outside the office, or even granting sexual favors (Kanter, 1977:79–81).

The secretary must also act as a buffer between the boss and the outside world. This includes acting as a "gatekeeper" (screening calls and visitors), as well as assisting the boss in presenting a certain front to the organization or world. As I wrote about legal secretaries in my 1977 case study (Murphree 1984a:142):

> Essentially skilled "generalists," legal secretaries have traditionally performed a multitude of both simple clerical and house keeping functions and complex administrative and lawyering tasks. Beyond taking shorthand and transcribing items for her boss's signature and beyond acting as his gatekeeper . . . legal secretaries typically might type corporate minutes, draft standard wills or petitions following boiler-plate forms, or check legal citations and references for her attorney. She might also monitor the court calendar or docket, handle the firm's bills and charges, and work with an outside accountant on firm taxes. All this has been in addition to filing, ordering supplies, handling the mail, typing endless copy from draft, collating multiple final copies, and, of course, making coffee. . . .
>
> In keeping with the office-wife role expected of her, the Wall Street legal secretary further has traditionally performed certain supportive and nurturant tasks as well. Covering for an attorney's mistakes, lying about his whereabouts when it is helpful, listening supportively (and in confidence) to his career or family problems, . . . are all important tasks associated with her sex-stereotyped role as handmaiden and confidante.

## REWARDS AND CAREER MOBILITY

Secretaries in jobs defined by patrimonial relations are subject to a special set of standards and rewards that, unlike most other occupations in the office, is highly particularistic. By and large secretaries are rewarded for loyalty and devotion to their bosses. In the INDISCO study, for example, Kanter found that secretarial ratings were determined by two main traits or attitudes. One was initiative and enthusiasm, and the other was the secretary's ability to "anticipate and take care of personal needs." They were not necessarily rated for professional skills. Even when the company attempted to standardize the evaluation process, managers often rated secretaries in terms of the quality of their relationships rather than in terms of skills that benefit the organization generally (Kanter, 1977).

A number of recent studies have begun to analyze the skilled but often "invisible" labor that secretaries perform. Too often these skills go unrecognized and undercompensated. Secretaries, for example, perform many highly skilled tasks that require expert social and cognitive judgments and use sophisticated mediating and negotiating techniques that involve great diplomacy (Murphree, 1984; Suchman and Wynn, 1984). As "gatekeepers" they must know when to disturb their managers for telephone calls as well as how to put off the unwanted call diplomatically. In addition to knowing who's who in the manager's world, they must know how to read urgency in the tones of their bosses and their bosses' superiors; how to follow complicated and often poorly explained instructions; and how to negotiate and shepherd projects through the various departments and support services of the organization. These skills, according to Machung (1983), while handsomely rewarded at the executive or managerial level, are undervalued when performed by women labeled as secretaries.

This perception of inequity is increasingly a source of grievance to secretaries. The Consensus Statement of Professional Secretaries International (a nonunion organization) insists that "discretionary judgment, not clerical skills, is the key component of the secretary's productivity." Further it maintains that "[A]ppreciation does not replace compensation." This message is similar to that of "Raises Not Roses" promulgated by District 9 to 5 of the Service Employees International Union.

Secretaries are paid less and have less control and less independent recognition than they might have otherwise. Instead they receive such nonutilitarian rewards as praise, appreciation, prestige, love, or flattery.

Symbolic rewards are also frequent substitutes for promotion. Typically women in secretarial jobs derive their formal rank and pay from the formal rank of their bosses rather than from the skills they utilize or the tasks they perform. A common career path for a secretary traditionally has been to begin as a pool secretary, advance to working for a lower-level manager or divisional officer, and end up as a secretary to a vice president or a president (Kanter, 1977).

In my study of legal secretaries I found two main types of career mobility: vertical and horizontal. Vertical mobility was most commonly achieved by the "pool to partner" route. It also meant moving from the typing pool to working for any attorney, or moving from a junior law partner to a "top partner," or from an associate to a partner. Sometimes it involved moving from a pair of attorneys to a single attorney. Secretaries sometimes moved horizontally within an organization as well. At Law Firm X, where I conducted a case study, this simply meant the secretary changed to an attorney with the same rank as her present boss. For example, through the office grapevine a secretary might learn of a good position opening in the office of an attorney with a reputation for being particularly nice and request permission from the personnel department to transfer laterally to that attorney. Partners' secretaries, however, were usually not permitted to move laterally. Any move they made had to be to a higher-level attorney or out of the firm altogether. Only rarely, however, did any legal secretary move to another service department of the firm, i.e., to the paralegal department, to proofreading, or to the library.

Whatever industry or profession they are tied to, secretaries have generally not moved with any ease into managerial and professional jobs. Moreover, the ladders that do exist are exceedingly short and confining. Research indicates that moving up typically means an easier work load but not necessarily a more challenging one. In many instances the "hardest work," with the most demands and greatest variety of technical requirements, is performed at the lowest secretarial level (Kanter, 1977). Secretaries at the upper levels of INDISCO, for example, had more responsibility in the sense that they took on a few administrative duties (and often their mistakes had greater consequences), but they did not necessarily have the heaviest work loads. This was also true at Firm X, where legal secretaries to junior partners or senior associates had less status and pay but heavier work loads than senior partners' secretaries. Their attorneys—not the senior partners—typically generated the most paperwork in the firm (Murphree, 1981).

## CHANGES IN THE SUPPLY OF WOMEN TO SECRETARIAL JOBS: RISING EXPECTATIONS AND DECLINING SATISFACTION

For many years women secretaries have shaped their expectations to the patrimonial structure surrounding them. In recent years, however, the workplace expectations of more and more women have soared, creating a striking dissonance between expectations and actual experience—a dissonance exacerbated by new office technology.

In the late 1970s, Daniel Yankelovich (1979) focused attention on the growing "psychology of entitlements" characterizing American workers, female as well as male. Workers increasingly demand rights and rewards at work that they did not consider due them in the past. Women, while generally satisfied with less than men (Gutek and Bikson, 1985), are nonetheless an important part of this movement. According to Rosabeth Kanter, since the 1960s women in the nonprofessional rank and file have lobbied with a new legitimacy for an extension of their basic civil rights into the workplace and have demanded equity, discretion, and greater employee control (Kanter, 1977).[5] Many are questioning their subordinate place in organizational hierarchies as nurturant "office wives," servants, and sex objects. At the same time they are seeking recognition for their "invisible labor" and their role as important players on the office team.

Accompanying this drive for entitlements has been an observable decline in the overall satisfaction of working women, especially secretaries. As early as 1977 women were reporting a gap between what they expected from their jobs and what they felt they were getting. The Quality of Employment Survey, for example, reported a decline of some 25 points in the mean job satisfaction score of secretaries between 1969 and 1977 (Quinn and Staines, 1979; Staines, 1979).

---

[5] There is a wide range as to what different workers mean by their "rights." At the most radical level, the rights issue focuses on access to real power for subordinates, namely, access to the resources of the organization, or what a union organizer in Terkel's *American Dreams: Lost and Found* (1981) called "profits and say-so." Worker rights may also involve "freedom from hierarchy" (Blauner, 1966; Presthus, 1978) and the opening up of an organization's opportunity system to any qualified workers (Kanter, 1977). In most instances, however, the rights discussed involve such specifics as the right to pay equity or privacy, the right to participate in decisions involving departmental production, or the right to more control by the worker over his or her immediate work tasks and environment.

A 1975 study by the U.S. Department of State examined the morale of its secretaries at home and abroad. It found over half of the 845 respondents to be dissatisfied with their careers. The most frequent criticisms concerned a lack of status and recognition, as well as a lack of responsible and interesting work (i.e., respondents were assigned work that made too few demands on their skills, felt overqualified for their present assignments, and thought themselves able to do the work of their superiors) (U.S. Department of State, 1975:iii–v). A later study by the National Commission on Working Women (1979) surveyed the perceptions, problems, and prospects at work of some 20,399 secretaries and typists—self-selected as respondents from the readership of a variety of national women's magazines. It too found widespread perception of underutilization, limited advancement opportunities, and low pay.

Grandjean and Taylor (1980) examined sources of job satisfaction of 231 secretaries, stenographers, and typists in a federal agency. The items rated most important to secretarial job satisfaction were the opportunity to advance, do quality work, and have responsibility. The importance placed on advancement and responsibility, however, contrasts markedly with the actual satisfaction secretaries expressed regarding the opportunity to achieve them.

Over the last few years, the combination of increasing expectations and declining satisfaction has increased political activism among many women clericals. Organizations of secretaries, including Working Women, 9 to 5, and Professional Secretaries International, all provide secretaries with an institutional base from which to advocate better pay, greater respect on and off the job, more opportunity to perform interesting and challenging work, and an opportunity to advance in their careers. In addition, these associations seek to repudiate the stigma that became attached to the occupation in the 1970s when being "just a secretary" was often seen as an inferior occupation compared to the many nontraditional occupations some women began to enter. Organizations such as the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor, The Business and Professional Women's Foundation, the commissions on the Status of Women, the Displaced Homemaker's Network, the National Commission on Working Women, and many women's centers in educational institutions and community-based organizations throughout the country have also taken up the secretary's cause. Unions have been active as well. The Coalition of Labor Union Women serves as the research hub for national unions interested in organizing secretaries. In 1980 the National Association of Office Workers joined with the Service and Industrial Employees Union to form District 9 to 5.

The media's changing attitude toward working women in general supplements institutional support for secretaries. Television, newspapers, magazines, and movies sensitive to their buying power publicize the needs and wants of working women, including secretaries. Television serials, movies, and documentaries have taken up such issues as sexual harassment, day care, pension and pay problems, and health and safety rights.

Contemporary studies—as I will show in the balance of the paper—continue to show disparities between secretarial expectations and experiences, especially as they pertain to specific factors. Moreover, the new breed of secretary does not encounter a static workplace. Her expectations are soaring at the same historical moment that offices are being transformed by automation.

## THE NEW OFFICE ENVIRONMENT

### Word Processing: The Core Technology

From the perspective of most secretaries, word processing is a handy technology and a welcome tool for getting the job done. Secretaries generally report that they like the new automated equipment and they are optimistic about what it can do for them (Westin et al., 1985; Johnson et al., 1985; Professional Secretaries International and the Minolta Corp., 1984; 9 to 5, National Association of Working Women, 1984; Honeywell Inc., 1983; Bikson and Gutek, 1983). In a national survey conducted by a major vendor, 86 percent of the secretaries reported being satisfied to very satisfied with their automated equipment (Honeywell Inc., 1983). About 9 out of 10 secretaries agreed that this equipment speeded up their routine chores, made their job easier, and improved the flow of work through the office. At least three-quarters agreed that the equipment allowed secretaries to get more done each day, improved the quality of their work, and freed their time for more interesting and challenging tasks (Honeywell Inc., 1983).

Two other vendor-sponsored surveys (Westin et al., 1985; Professional Secretaries International and the Minolta Corp., 1984), as well as a large union-sponsored survey (9 to 5, National Association of Working Women, 1984), also found that favorable attitudes were widespread. Sixty-eight percent of the respondents of the 9 to 5 Working Women Education Stress Survey reported that using VDTs made their jobs more interesting and enjoyable, and 88 percent of the members of Professional Secretaries International said they liked using automated equipment. (See also Bikson and Gutek, 1983). More important, none reportedly are eager to return to the typewriter (Pomfrett et al., 1984).

The problems associated with the quality of secretarial employment in automated offices have much more to do with organizational factors, including the design of new jobs, the way in which word processing is introduced, and general working conditions, than with the equipment itself. Iacono and Kling (1984) recently pointed out that, while most workers accept innovation as normal and are highly pleased with new technologies, they are also very frustrated with the conditions under which they use them:

> Women, who are most adversely affected by technological change, are rarely dissatisfied or hostile toward their machine. However, clerical workers are much more frequently dissatisfied with the working conditions that accompany new technologies.

The objectionable conditions most commonly reported by secretaries involve a multitude of practical factors: lack of privacy, storage, and desk top space; noise; poor equipment maintenance; inadequate access to software consultants (Johnson et al., 1985); poorly written manuals; and low functionality of systems (Johnson, 1984; Bikson and Gutek, 1983). Secretaries also object to being excluded from the process of deciding how to automate the office; they resent not being consulted about what kinds of equipment to buy for their offices or about whether and how their jobs should be redesigned. They also want to take part in evaluating how well an office system works. For example, secretaries resent having to master a particular system thrust on them, only to have that system replaced with an entirely different one—all without input or evaluation from themselves, the primary users. While deeply aggravating, these are short-term problems that in theory could be solved.

A more difficult problem lies in the area of secretaries' long-term expectations. The introduction of word processing has raised these expectations: secretaries anticipate that the new systems and associated skills will give them access to more challenging work, create opportunities for advancement in their organizations, and lead to more money and higher status. Sharing in these expectations are large numbers of minority women, especially blacks and Hispanics. In the 1970s women benefited from new opportunities, many of them made possible by equal opportunity legislation and affirmative action regulations in the 1960s. Different groups of women, however, benefited in different ways. In the last decade, for example, large numbers of white, educated women who formerly looked to secretarial work as an appropriate career have moved into professional and managerial positions. Their exodus, together with a staggering increase in secretarial jobs, opened up many clerical positions to minority women, who had traditionally been forced by discrimination to work at lower-paying, lower-status factory and domestic jobs. In 1970 there were approximately 155,000 black and Hispanic secretaries; by 1980 that number had more than doubled to 374,000. Secretarial and clerical positions have also become available to less-educated white women whose level of schooling would previously have disqualified them (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1985). These new groups, however, bring to their work a set of rising expectations characteristic of American working women generally, and, moreover, they are looking to the new technology to provide them with even greater opportunities.

Commentators, including employers and policy makers, have made much of the claim that secretarial work is a step up for many women in that it offers them better wages, a cleaner work environment, greater status outside the workplace, and a chance to get dressed up and mix with white-collar professionals (Murphree, 1981; Crozier, 1964; Mills, 1956). Implicit in this analysis, however, is the assumption that expectations are static—e.g., that minority women, by virtue of the relative improvement in their status and wages that secretarial jobs bring compared with most service and domestic work, will remain forever grateful and content in these jobs. More recent research suggests that these clericals respond to new incentives and seek to grow in their jobs just as other employees do. My own field studies and much anecdotal material suggests that once a certain "mastery" of word processing is attained, most word-processing secretaries—whatever their race or ethnic group—tend to seek greater compensation for new skills acquired, the opportunity to improve those skills even more, and a chance to advance in their organizations.

In theory, new information-processing technology affords secretaries opportunities to perform a wide variety of interesting tasks ranging from high-level information-processing functions (e.g., numeric data manipulation, including spreadsheets and financial analysis; planning and project management; and programming and form development) (Goldfield et al., 1985; Hirschhorn, 1984) to a multitude of lower-level tasks such as filling in forms or keying in text and data supplied by someone else (Bikson and Gutek, 1983; Schrage, 1984). The list below enumerates the range of tasks. Recent research, however, indicates that secretaries—while using more skills than ever before—are nonetheless performing few of the higher-level, autonomous information-processing tasks sophisticated computer systems make available to them (Bikson and Gutek, 1983; Gutek and Bikson, 1985). This, as the following sections show, occurs because of the dominance of new staffing ratios in offices where private secretaries are shared among principals or are obliged to work as specialists in minipools and because of the persistence of patrimony in secretarial work, in particular the still-operative stereotypes of the appropriate division of labor between principals and secretaries.

## SECRETARIAL SHARING AND MINIPOOLS: NEW STAFFING RATIOS IN THE AUTOMATED OFFICE

Office economics, in particular the costs generated by investment in computers and concerns about labor overhead, are pushing many managers—in a trend predicted by Mills (1956) and Braverman (1974)—to continue their efforts to reduce the number of private secretaries in their organizations by decoupling secretaries and executives. Two observations, in fact, about word-processing secretaries stand out in office after office today. First, while some word-processing secretaries are assigned to work for one person, far more work for two, three, or more principals in varying degrees of intimacy.[6] Second, authority over the secretary is increasingly "shared" between a number of different bosses, be they several

---

[6] Mills (1956) referred to the pool concept in *White Collar.* Until recently, systematic data on secretarial job design in decentralized groups has been unavailable. However, a new study by Pullman and Szymanski (1986) for The Private Industry Council of New York City presents a useful cross-sectional analysis of clerical workers in the banking, insurance, and legal industries and the increased staffing ratios found there.

### Tasks of the Word-Processing Secretary

Administrative and para-professional tasks
- Answer letters and inquiries (including electronic mail)
- Drafting letters and documents for boss's signature
- Electronic calendaring and time management
- Arranging conferences and meetings, including teleconferencing
- Planning and project management
- Project follow-through and cleanup
- Spreadsheets and financial management
- Research
- Inventory control
- Personnel records (time and attendance logs)

Diplomatic and social tasks
- Gatekeeping and buffering
  - Receiving visitors or incoming calls
  - Scheduling appointments for boss
  - Gathering information and gossip about organization
- Shepherding projects through bureaucracy
- Acting as sounding board for boss
- Advising boss

Clerical tasks
- Placing telephone calls
- Making restaurant reservations
- Making travel arrangements
- Photocopying
- Stenography
- Taking minutes or notes at meetings
- Proofreading
- Maintaining files of paper copies
- Distributing/sending out mail

Clerical tasks--computer-based
- Text and data inputting
  - Own (drafting)
  - Others (copying; transcribing from dictaphone)
- Formatting and graphics
  - Using judgment
  - Only as instructed
- Text and data-editing
  - Own (editing and correcting)
  - Others (making editorial changes and corrections as instructed)
- File management
  - Develop own system using judgment
  - Use predesigned system with preassigned and standardized file name
- Proofreading, using spelling and grammar programs
- Budgeting space on disks

Maintenance and housekeeping tasks--computer-based
- Changing ribbons
- Changing print wheels
- Hand-feeding printer with paper or otherwise controlling paper input
- Gathering printed output
- Stocking and fitting computer supplies
- Fetching or ordering supplies

Maintenance and housekeeping tasks--non-computer-based
- Getting coffee, ordering food
- Cleaning, straightening, and dusting
- Setting up conference rooms

Personal and quasi-personal tasks
- Financial management (e.g., preparing tax material, paying bills for boss, keeping securities or insurance records for boss)
- Carrying out club and social organization commitments of a clerical nature for boss (e.g., alumni mailing)
- Gift buying/private errands

executives or an executive and the organization's personnel department.

Essentially the job of every word-processing secretary can be analyzed in terms of the number and configuration of principals assigned to that secretary, i.e., the staffing ratio. In some Wall Street law firms and many other large organizations, two different secretary-to-boss configurations are predominant: shared word-processing arrangements and minipool or team arrangements.

### *The Shared Secretary*

A common arrangement now found in many offices is the shared word-processing secretary. A secretary is assigned to work on a daily basis for two or more principals. This arrangement bears such names as the "two on one" or "three on one" plan.[7] In the Honeywell Inc. (1983) study, for example, 36 percent of all the secretaries interviewed worked for two or three managers, while nearly 20 percent worked for four or more managers. Ratios can range from 2 principals per secretary, such as found in a small architectural firm or doctor's office, to 20 or 30 principals per secretary, such as found in many high-tech engineering firms (Honeywell Inc., 1983).

Knowing how many bosses the word-processing secretary has can provide important clues to understanding the scope and quality of the secretary's job. Exploratory research suggests that word-processing secretaries who are shared perform a more restricted set of tasks than secretaries who work for only one boss, regardless of how sophisticated their particular word-processing system may be. In large part this is due to the demands made on the secretary's time by a stable of bosses for routine typing, data-entry, and editing chores. The bulk of the shared word-processing secretary's work is often made up of text inputting and routine editing. She must also perform the many traditional gatekeeping and "office wife" functions. As a result there is little time, with even the most sophisticated system, for her to undertake high-level tasks such as project management, accounting, electronic calendaring, or developing a data base or file management system.

---

[7] This is not to say that the private secretary has disappeared in the automated office. In almost every office, one can find examples of the private word-processing secretary working for a single executive or manager. In personnel parlance this is known as the "one-on-one plan."

Unrealistic expectations about the capabilities of new equipment further limit the shared secretary's work. Most people associate "high-demand, low-control jobs" with centralized data- and word-processing work (Karasek, 1979; 9 to 5, 1984). But these problems can be found just as readily in decentralized scenarios.

Dazzled by the speed and multiple text-editing features of word processing, many bosses in decentralized settings see the machine, rather than the secretary, as the production unit (U.S. Department of Labor, 1984–1985). They give their secretaries sloppier-than-usual first drafts, many more revisions to make, and less time in which to correct the material (Zimmerman, 1983). For shared secretaries the need to speed up tends to be worse the larger the number of principals they serve. Challenge in these jobs, therefore, comes not from the intrinsic complexities of the tasks, but rather from one's ability to keep up with a demanding work load generated by many bosses.

Pomfrett et al. (1984), for example, describe a work situation where only two secretaries now perform all the office's word-processing work. They report that the two secretaries felt they were spending more time doing word processing and associated tasks than they had previously spent at typing in the precomputer office, with a reduction in task variety and hence work satisfaction.

In addition, managers continue to vie with one another for a secretary's time—just as they did in the precomputer office, and pull rank and status with her to get their work done first and fastest. The secretary frequently gets caught in the middle between two principals, and must stop working on one job to accommodate the higher-ranking principal.

### *The Minipool Secretary*

Many companies are using new office technologies as a vehicle to reorganize their secretaries into small decentralized pools. Although such pools existed in the precomputer office for years, they are considered by some management consultants today to be the latest trend in reorganizing office work.

These small work groups bear names such as teams, clusters, or minipools. Their attraction to managers is that they maximize the use of every secretary's time and eliminate some of the "costs, inefficiencies, and inequities of the social office" that Mills (1956) and Kanter (1977) described. For example, the private and shared systems limit, to an extent, whom a secretary must take work from and cast a patrimonial glow around boss-secretary relations. In contrast, the team or minipool secretary—at least in principle—is available to work for any principal. (Some of the greatest uproars in the traditional office have involved an executive asking someone else's secretary to do work for him.)

From the perspective of the secretary seeking challenge, variety, and control over her work, minipools can be a boon insofar as they cut down on the favoritism or prima donna syndrome. They also create a setting for secretaries to work out a division of labor among themselves, such as who will specialize in what tasks (e.g., text editing, gatekeeping, maintenance) and how jobs will be rotated among different staff members. They allow for group support in learning new software techniques and, for secretaries attached to highly specialized teams, an opportunity to hone their skills (e.g., gain proficiency at creating glossaries and "plombing" a software program or a system in great depth).

Decentralized pools, however, can create some very real problems for those secretaries who find their new jobs enlarged but not enriched. Too often they are very high stress, heavy work load environments. More important, however, they are frequently coordinated by a senior secretary or supervisor who is answerable to a distant personnel department. While such a person can benefit the work group by running interference between the secretaries and the managers, she often becomes a co-supervisor alongside the set of executives the pool serves. This arrangement frequently results in the secretaries not being sure who is boss, who to please most, or whose evaluation counts most. Many end up trying to please both the coordinator and the more powerful managers attached to their pool. Such supervisory ambiguity is characteristic of pool work of any kind in that it mixes a kind of bureaucratic authority with old-fashioned patrimonial authority (Murphree, 1981). Like so much else that characterizes today's office, it is independent of any technology and can be found in both high-tech and low-tech offices.

The trend toward minipools and secretarial sharing is likely to affect different groups of women in different ways. White, middle-class women are likely to move into the private secretarial jobs or be promoted to the team supervisor jobs. Minority women are likely to move into lower-level shared or pool jobs.

## THE PERSISTENCE OF PATRIMONY IN THE NEW OFFICE

### THE NEW TASKS

Many patrimonial aspects of the traditional office persist in the newly automated one. Kanter (1977) points out that high-challenge jobs in secretarial work have generally resulted from a manager's largess or the secretary's ability to persuade him to assign her such jobs. In automated offices dominated by a patrimonial ethos, in which secretarial work is decentralized, the division of labor between secretary and boss continues to be negotiated in a similar way.

Just as in the precomputer office, many secretaries working in automated offices are kept busy accomplishing a host of lower-level clerical and administrative tasks. For example, in the traditional office the secretary did all the typing; in the automated office she continues to do most of it—depending upon how resistant her boss is to keyboards. (Indeed, managers' resistance to word and data processing has been blamed on their disdain for typing, hence the euphemism, "keyboarding.") As one analyst put it, women type, men keyboard.[8]

Secretaries, particularly private or executive secretaries who have a professional orientation to their work, continue to feel capable of performing far more demanding and responsible tasks in the new office than their male managers are willing to give them. Half of the managers in the Honeywell study reported wasting more than 10 percent of their time on activities such as supervision of minor tasks and composing routine correspondence, memos, or reports. These same managers, however, say they do not delegate these "time-wasting" tasks to their secretaries either because the nature of the task makes it impossible or because their secretaries are too busy. The secretaries disagree. Only one in four secretaries say they are too busy to take on extra duties. Furthermore, 4 in 10 report that their managers see no need to delegate work to them. The study also points out the divergent viewpoints held by secretaries and managers as to what makes an office more productive. Secretaries were twice as likely as their managers to say that more of a team relationship between managers and their secretaries would improve office productivity, with managers twice as likely as their secretaries to feel that "more automated equipment" was the answer (Honeywell Inc., 1983).

---

[8] Bikson and Gutek (1983) found a high keyboarding rate for the managers, administrators, and text- and data-oriented professionals in their study. They caution, however, that the organizations they studied were early adopters of new technology and hence not necessarily representative of office work groups generally.

Even in organizations where word processing is highly integrated and executives work "on line" a great deal, secretaries and principals do quite different tasks (Johnson, 1984). And, just as in the traditional office, it is the principals who perform most of the creative and rewarding tasks, namely, those demanding high levels of verbal skill, discretion, responsibility, and decision making, such as writing original material, manipulating financial programs, or creating project management systems (Bikson and Gutek, 1983). In many instances, for example, I witnessed executives passing documents that had been generated on a home computer to their secretary for entry and text editing on the office system.

An Omni group study suggests that executives are delegating these tasks to their secretaries out of boredom. According to the director of the study, Tech Trends '85: Inside the American Office, "personal computing tends to glamorize clerical work, and managers have begun to realize that."

Many systems, for example, are designed in such a way that there is little or no room for secretarial input. Computerized file management programs, for example, allow users to create, access, and store data in computers—tasks that can involve varying degrees of computer expertise and cognitive skill. In "high-challenge" situations, secretaries are given a great deal of discretion in file management. They can create their own file management program or customize an off-the-shelf program to fit their particular needs. Frequently, however, the word-processing secretary is required to mark up files or retrieve them using schemas predetermined and programmed by others. Similarly, text editing can vary in the amount of discretion and creativity allowed the secretary. Few secretaries are allowed to function as true editors, using their conceptual and verbal skills to rework the writing of a principal.

The word-processing secretary is inheriting a good deal of the new hardware maintenance tasks as well, in particular, supervising the printer. Keeping it supplied with paper, changing ribbons, and tearing off output are all tasks falling in the secretary's domain.

Inadequate training and time to experiment with new functions present other stumbling blocks to secretaries seeking challenging work in the automated office. Too frequently, secretaries receive little or no training in system functions (U.S. Department of Labor, 1986) and thus lack the background to experiment with new programs such as project planning or spreadsheet software.

### *Career Opportunities*

Women secretaries have long expressed a desire for greater career mobility and opportunity to advance in their organizations (Grandjean and Taylor, 1980; National Commission on Working Women, 1979; Schrank and Riley, 1976; U.S. Department of State, 1975). The sweeping changes in office organization that often accompany automation offer employers an opportunity to improve women's access to higher-level professional and managerial jobs. An important attraction for secretaries of acquiring and honing computer skills has been the belief that such skills would facilitate their entry into higher-level occupations. (Honeywell Inc., 1983; Kelly Services, 1982; Verbatim Corp., 1982).

Contrary to the promise of many vendors and schools offering word-processing instruction, however, preliminary research indicates that clerical women are increasingly frustrated with the opportunity for advancement offered them in the "office of the future." Many are reporting uncertainty as to whether word processing per se should be viewed as a clerical, a technical, or a professional occupation (Verbatim Corp., 1982). In its survey of some 900 women working in VDT occupations, the Educational Fund for Individual Rights found that nearly a third of the female clericals felt discriminated against in terms of the promotional and career path opportunities they received compared to men in their organization. In an employer survey of a large, highly automated customer-service organization reported on by the same researchers, two-thirds of the women clericals said they were not satisfied with their chances for advancement (Westin et al., 1985). Similar numbers were obtained in a 1983 study of professional secretaries (Professional Secretaries International and the Minolta Corp., 1984): 49 percent of the secretaries said they were dissatisfied with the opportunity for advancement offered by their jobs, with 22 percent being "very dissatisfied." In the same survey approximately two-thirds of the secretaries felt there were limitations to advancement for secretaries in their company.

A review of study research conducted for the National Academy of Sciences (Werneke, 1984) focuses specifically on the nexus between technology and women's occupational mobility and links women's blocked mobility and their low pay to occupational segregation and the fact that women are locking into lower-level computer jobs.

A concern of many researchers, in fact, is the eventual elimination of many of the professional and managerial jobs into which women have moved over the last decade as a result of affirmative action efforts. New data indicate a trend toward employers using attrition and retrenchment to reduce the number of recently created lower-level management positions through a last in, first out policy (Applebaum, 1984, Kraft, 1985). The social reorganization and new staffing ratios being adopted by many offices when automating may, however, not only cut women off from upper-level jobs but reduce their access to secretarial jobs by eliminating many typists and clerk positions. These "bridge positions" traditionally have offered women—most recently, minority women—an important entree into higher-paid secretarial work (Noyelle, this volume). For years, entry-level typists have aspired to move up into private secretarial or, more recently, administrative assistant jobs (Watstein, 1985). From there, as Kanter (1977) points out, mobility has traditionally been contingent on either the upward mobility of the boss or on a kind of horizontal mobility, with the secretary moving from firm to firm in search of a higher-paying job in a more prestigious firm or industry.

To the extent that more and more private secretarial slots are phased out and secretaries are shared or pooled, organizational career ladders will become even shorter. This could be a particular problem for minority women. In one Wall Street law firm, the private secretaries' slots are being eliminated through attrition. Secretaries who leave or retire are not replaced. All new secretarial recruits—a large percentage of whom are minority women from a local community college—are hired with the clear understanding that as long as they are with the firm they will be "team secretaries" and should not expect to be promoted to "private secretary." As such they will work in a pool with three other secretaries for nine attorneys. At a salary of $400 per week these terms are easy for the new young recruits to accept. According to the firm's director of personnel, however, problems do eventually arise. Typically these team secretaries, after a couple of years on the job, will come to her seeking raises because they are not permitted to move up to work for partners and their skills on the office's very advanced word-processing system have greatly increased.[9]

Hirschhorn, however, in a concept paper, suggests that a different scenario is occurring in the automated office. He posits that because a shift is taking place whereby office workers do more "negotiating" on their jobs than "taking orders," three "paraprofessions" may emerge from "the increasingly obsolete secretarial role." These are the para-publisher, the para-librarian, and the para-manager. The first supervises the document production process; the second supervises file and index management, with particular emphasis on cross-referencing; and the third prepares budgets, monitors master-calendar preparations, and maintains "control system data bases," such as productivity and time records (Hirschhorn, 1984:1).

In Hirschhorn's view this development is likely to move secretaries into the professional and managerial ranks. In his words: "The para-publisher, once a secretary, can become a manager of an in-house publishing unit. The technology capitalizes his or her innate skills." He also points out, however, that "the person who cannot achieve para-professional status cannot hope to rise from filing clerk to receptionist to secretary" and cites the dangers this poses for "poor, uneducated or miseducated people," which could disproportionately be minorities or older women excluded from the training process (Hirschhorn, 1984).

---

[9] Some law firms and academic departments are experimenting with building career mobility into their teams by creating supervisory slots for "captains" or coordinators. The number of these slots, however, is very limited and is not likely to compensate for the old career route of "pool to partner" or typist to departmental secretary.

Minority secretaries also often have a problem of another kind in moving up. Tora Bikson of the Rand Corporation reports in a private communication that the status of a work group—what she calls its "organizational niche"—is a powerful indicator of the goodness and badness of women's opportunities in an organization (see also Gutek and Bikson, 1985). Minorities frequently are attached to the least prestigious divisions or departments of an organization. Their superiors, often minority males, have the poorest access to the resources or power structure of the organizations and consequently lack the ability to promote their female subordinates in any meaningful way. These departments also often have the poorest access to up-to-date equipment, and hence, these secretaries have the least opportunity to acquire those computer skills that would make them the most promotable. They may also be the first unit of an organization to experience budget cuts and, hence, the need for secretarial sharing or minipools.

Minorities may be disadvantaged by the electronic office in other ways. Electronic telecommunications technology makes it possible for employers to move clerical work away from geographical locations such as inner cities to other locations, such as suburban and rural areas, thus depriving minorities of jobs (Nelson, 1984; Baran and Teegarden, 1983). Another threat is posed by the continuing transfer of clerical jobs out of the United States to cheaper, usually third-world, labor forces (U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment, 1985).

## COMPENSATION AND SKILLS

### *Wages and Upskilling*

The issue of equitable wages for secretaries has been of growing importance over the last decade (U.S. Department of Labor, 1986; Professional Secretaries International, 1984). A great many secretaries feel undervalued and underpaid. They resent not being paid for the skills they use, both their traditionally "invisible" gatekeeping (diplomacy) skills and their new computer-based skills.

According to a study by Professional Secretaries International (1984), pay for secretaries has been based mainly on seniority. The length of time with an employer, in fact, has more impact on salary than skills, education, or even job title. The next most influential factor affecting the secretary's salary is the title of her boss, followed by scope of the business (regional, national, international); employer's pay policy (whether it pays high, average, or low salaries to all employees); and finally, the number of employees at the work location (the more employees, the higher the salary). The lack of a high school diploma costs a secretary approximately $2,500 a year, while having a master's degree adds only $1,500 to the average annual salary. Experience also counts for little. New secretaries earn only $1,000 a year less than those with 20 years of experience. Titles also count for very little. A move up to a higher title such as "executive assistant" or "senior secretary" counts for only about $1,000 a year per step up.

With the advent of word processing, the definable skills of the traditional secretary (e.g., typing, filing, shorthand, and gatekeeping) have now been expanded to include data handling, text editing, and other technical computer skills. As a result, the issue of equitable pay for secretarial workers has taken on a new relevance. According to a study by Kelly Services, 88 percent of all secretaries believe that learning as much as possible about using word processing will help them increase their salaries. Half, in fact, believe it to be very influential (Kelly Services, 1984). In many offices, however, skill upgrading has not resulted in greater compensation.

In most instances word-processing skills exceed those needed to operate a typewriter. Text editing and formatting, for example, both demand a degree of knowledge of software and hardware logic. On-line file management demands a blend of cognitive and conceptual skills in addition to computer logic. For example, to set up a workable file management system (e.g., affix appropriate labels to a file, assign key words), secretaries must have a "knowledge of context" that realistically reflects the goals of the boss and the organization as well as the capabilities of the office computer system.

Many secretaries, moreover, are taking on training responsibilities and acting as informal teachers and instructors to other secretaries and to managers and executives on how to use the new equipment (Kanter, 1983). Too often these instructional efforts are taken for granted, and the secretary is not paid for her special knowledge.

Many employers (and some secretaries) believe that the on-the-job training on new equipment is a sufficient substitute for additional pay (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1985). Most secretaries, however, want to see their new computer skills reflected in their paychecks and argue their case through organizations such as Professional Secretaries International and The Working Women's Education Fund.

In a recent poll of 1,250 secretaries, almost 90 percent believed their computer skills should earn them higher pay. However, the same survey reports that 58.1 percent feel that their computer skills had not earned them a higher salary (Fusselman, 1986). Thirty-five percent of the secretaries interviewed in the Panasonic Study, in fact, cited "insufficient pay" as a source of their greatest job stress. In the Kelly survey only 30 percent of the word-processing secretaries interviewed reported receiving pay increases as a result of their word-processing skills. The Educational Fund for Individual Rights also found "a strong minority"—perhaps 25–35 percent of the women VDT users it studied—expressing concern about fairness of the pay they were receiving. These attitudes were particularly strong among clericals, including secretaries, under 30 years of age. (This is also the group, according to the Kelly study, most likely to receive a pay increase as a result of developing new word-processing skills [Kelly Services, 1982].)

It is essential that research be undertaken that tracks the types of skills used in different word-processing jobs and how currently these skills relate to wages. Secretaries in private, shared, and team jobs perform very different constellations of tasks and hence are likely to use a different collection of skills. Individuals working in the same kind of word-processing job may vary greatly among one another in expertise. Two secretaries can have very different abilities in exploiting a sophisticated word-processing program like Wordstar© or Xywrite©. They may differ in the number of commands they know, knowledge of when a command should be used, understanding of the computer's operating system, ability to save space on files, and ability to program the machine to take shortcuts or customize it to their needs. Developing a fair and equitable formula for evaluating word-processing and secretarial skills is an essential job still to be done.

## OTHER VARIABLES AFFECTING CHANGE

Altered staffing ratios and the authority structure are only some of the organizational variables affecting change in the secretary's job. Other important variables include the size of the office, the kind of industry or profession (legal secretary, medical secretary, bank secretary, etc.), and the resources and wealth of the office or work group.

### *Office Size*

Office size has always had an impact on secretarial work. Secretaries working in small offices have always been spared the costs of extreme specialization. Most have great variety in their jobs as "Jills" of all trades. Their work includes typing, housekeeping, research, inventory control, and accounting. Caste distinctions tend to be played down, with work relations warmer and more family-like and rules and regulations kept to a minimum (Murphree, 1981; Litwak and Figueira, 1968).

Secretaries in small offices nevertheless generally forgo the perks of larger establishments. Large firms often tend to have good back-up services (e.g., duplicating departments, mail and messenger services, canteens in which to make coffee and wash the pot) and higher salary scales. Just as important, large organizations tend to be financially sounder. As one secretary in a very large law firm pointed out to me: "They've got cash at the end of the month; their check is good!" Large organizations also afford a certain panache or status by association that reflects on any employee in her life outside the office, however modest her status at work. ("I can read about our clients in the *New York Times*.")

Computerization is making dramatic inroads in small offices (U.S. Congress, Office of Technological Assessment, 1985). The impact of automation in small offices alters few of these differences. Its impact, however, is not well defined.[10] There are indications that secretaries in small offices may be in a better position to be delegated higher-level computer tasks, such as setting up a computerized billing system or some other administrative or managerial software packages. For example, many small law firms cannot afford customized packages, and the task of adapting a retail software package falls to the legal secretary with initiative.

---

[10] Unfortunately, we have little systematic research on small-office automation and its effect on secretaries. Such research is essential since small business generates the bulk of new clerical jobs in the United States today, and more and more secretaries are likely to find jobs there.

Moreover, while salaries of word-processing secretaries in small offices are likely to remain lower than those of secretaries in large organizations, the opportunity in small firms to broaden one's skills may put the small-office secretary in a better position to advance into higher-paying jobs, depending on the industry in which she works.

### *Industrial Variation*

Secretarial jobs, before and after the introduction of the computer, have tended to vary in significant ways by industry and profession. Want ads routinely promote secretarial jobs by advertising different industrial or professional cultures. Secretarial jobs in broadcasting are considered glamour jobs; law and publishing are portrayed as intellectual and dignified; medicine is for the secretary who wants to help people.

It is, in fact, true that the service or product put out by a company will have an effect on the secretary's tasks. Medical secretaries, brokerage secretaries, and academic secretaries, for example, tend to have more client contact than do large-firm legal secretaries.

Research, however, indicates that secretaries who work in the professions, while generally better paid (academia is the exception), have the shortest career ladders and least opportunity for mobility into management. In an earlier piece (Murphree, 1981), I distinguished between professional or caste bureaucracies and class bureaucracies. In the former (e.g., law and accounting firms), mobility is based on credentials, and hence beyond the reach of the secretary. In the latter (e.g., brokerage houses and some manufacturing firms), initiative, savvy, and salesmanship are highly valued, and secretaries have a better chance for advancement. Secretaries in the caste-like Wall Street law firms are, by definition, barred from moving into any professional jobs, except for two or three supervisory jobs in personnel or as "leaders" or coordinators of a clerical team.

Public versus private sector is another variable that may affect the nature of change in secretarial work in the automated office. Public sector secretaries are more likely to be protected by unions than are secretaries in the private sector. Increasingly, contract bargaining includes discussions of the impact of technology on office workers. Negotiating points can include job security, wage increases for word- and data-processing skills learned, ergonomic improvements, and job design standards.

### *Resources and Wealth of Office*

The quality of secretarial jobs has always varied according to the resources and wealth of the organization. This is no less true in the automated office. Wealthier firms are the most likely to spend extra dollars for upgrading the ergonomics of the office, i.e., improving lighting and air quality, purchasing the proper chairs and desks, and keeping the equipment in top-notch condition. They are also the most likely to preserve the private secretarial role. Secretaries give status to a boss, and this is important in many offices. It is not clear—despite vendor claims—that a terminal on the boss's desk can replace the prestige of having a secretary. More likely, those who can afford to maximize their status will have both a terminal and a secretary. Most law firms, for example, have maintained private or shared secretaries as long as the bottom line has permitted.

Poor firms or economically shaky firms (or poor departments), on the other hand, are the most likely to attempt to cut costs by not replacing secretaries who leave. They may also be more likely to implement secretarial sharing or minipools in their office when word processing is brought in. They are also the least likely to give extra pay to secretaries who work for a large number of bosses and who have very heavy work loads.

## CONCLUSION

In this paper I have stressed the importance of examining the social context in which office automation is occurring in order to determine its effects on secretaries. I have also pointed out the importance of examining the differential effects automation can have on various "at risk" groups of women office workers, particularly black and Hispanic women, who come into offices with different work histories and backgrounds but who have—more than many managers are prepared to acknowledge—the same expectations and needs for growth and advancement as their coworkers.

Key factors in my analysis have included gender relations at work, especially the persistence of a strong patrimonial tradition in boss-secretary relations, and variation in staffing ratio (private, shared, and pool secretaries), which are found in the contemporary office. These can either mitigate or exacerbate traditional social relations between bosses and word-processing secretaries in important ways.

My focus, which considers office automation from the perspective of the word-processing secretary, suggests hypotheses about where it is likely to succeed and to fail. Crucial to its success or failure are the rising expectations working women bring to their jobs and the limited extent to which these expectations are being met. It appears that too often word-processing secretaries are led to expect more from the new technology than it can realistically deliver, given the strong traditions that continue to shape office organization. The trend toward secretarial sharing and certain pool-like arrangements, along with a lack of training, make it impossible for many secretaries to learn and perform the more challenging high-tech tasks technology in principle permits. The persistence of patrimony in certain word-processing settings continues to require secretaries to negotiate their job tasks just as they always have.

Mobility and access to real career ladders continue to be a problem. In the new, as in the traditional, office, favoritism and manipulation of a boss is more likely to produce a move upward to a professional position than any reorganization of career ladders that is technology-driven or management-inspired. Moreover, secretaries shuttled from private secretarial status into slots as shared secretaries or into strict minipools lose access to even the short-ladder career routes (e.g., pool to executive) that were formerly available.

Wages and salary increases for skills acquired may prove to be the biggest problem of all. Word-processing secretaries may have to work "smarter" and "harder" and learn new skills just to maintain their jobs and current pay. This is a source of frustration for many women who look for incentives to "get on the word-processing bandwagon" and contribute to office productivity.

The dearth of data on the subject should not be minimized. The occupation of secretary has reached a critical juncture in office history. Yet, analysis of it and its incumbents currently must be based on exploratory case study material and crude preliminary survey data. Lacking more reliable data, I am restricted in this paper to presenting a series of hypotheses.

My inquiry suggests a troubling relationship between women's experiences in the new office and their expectations, at least in the typical case in which office automation is experienced as an invasion of VDT terminals in a piecemeal and unsystematic fashion. Many traditional tasks and rules remain. But there is also a troubling trend toward eliminating some secretarial functions. The trend of word processing by professionals, in which authors or bosses handle everything from the generation of ideas to the generation of finished texts, may be growing.

What then becomes of the secretary? What are the consequences of these changes for secretarial job design, wages, working conditions, and mobility? What jobs, if any, can minority women move into? What happens to older secretaries? What jobs for women office workers will continue to exist?

It is imperative to get answers to these kinds of questions. Careful, systematic research on those pace-setting high-tech environments that have moved beyond pools or secretarial sharing to a basic redivision of labor may furnish clues to what the nation's largest women's occupation can expect.

## REFERENCES

Appelbaum, Eileen

1984 Technology and the Redesign of Work in the Insurance Industry. Project Report No. 84-A22. Institute for Research on Educational Finance and Governance, School of Education, Stanford University.

Austin, William M., and Lawrence C. Drake, Jr.

1985 Office automation. *Occupation Outlook Quarterly* Spring:16–19.

Baker, Elizabeth F.

1964 *Technology and Women's Work.* New York: Columbia University Press.

Baran, Barbara, and Suzanne Teegarden

1983 Women's Labor in the Office of the Future, Changes in the Occupational Structure of the Insurance Industry. Paper Prepared for the Conference on Women and Structural Transformation. New Brunswick, N.J.: Rutgers University (November).

Benston, Margaret Lowe

1983 For women, the chips are down. Pp. 44–54 in Jan Zimmerman, ed., *The Technological Woman.* New York: Praeger.

Bikson, Tora K., and Barbara A. Gutek

1983 Advanced Office Systems: An Empirical Look at Utilization and Satisfaction. Santa Monica, Calif.: Rand Corporation Publication Series.

Bjorn-Andersen, Niels

1983 The changing roles of secretaries and clerks. In *New Office Technology: Human and Organizational Aspects.* London: Pinter.

Blauner, Robert
1966 Work satisfaction and industrial trends in modern society. In R. Bendix and S. Lipset, eds., *Class, Status and Power.* New York: Free Press.

Braverman, Harry
1974 *Labor and Monopoly Capital.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Crozier, Michel
1964 *The Bureaucratic Phenomenon.* Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

*Data-Pro Newsbriefs*
1985 Technology and Compensation. In *Data-Pro NewsBriefs*, Automated Office Management 8(1):1–2.

Davies, Margery W.
1982 *Woman's Place Is at the Typewriter: Office Work and Office Workers, 1870–1930.* Philadelphia: Temple University.

Driscoll, James W.
1979 People and the automated office. *Datamation* (November):106–112.
1982 How to humanize office automation. *Office, Technology and People* 1:167–176.

Duff, Thomas B., and Patricia A. Merrier
1984 Secretaries: caught in the past? *Management World* (October):9–11.

Feldberg, Roslyn L., and Evelyn Nakano Glenn
1983 Technology and work degradation: effects of office automation on women clerical workers. Ch. 4 in Joan Rothchild, ed., *Machina Ex Dea: Feminist Perspectives on Technology.* New York: Pergamon Press.

Form, William, and David B. McMillen
1983 Women, Men, & Machines. *Work and Occupations* 10(2):147–178.

Fusselman, Kay
1986 Do computer skills mean higher pay, better jobs? *The Secretary* (June/July):14–23.

Gery, Gloria J.
1982 Office technology: creating receptivity among executives and professionals. *National Productivity Review* (Spring):204–216.

Giuliano, Vincent E.
1982 The mechanization of office work. *Scientific American* 247(3):148–164.

Glenn, Evelyn Nakano, and Roslyn L. Feldberg
1977 Degraded and deskilled: the proletarian of clerical work. *Social Problems* 25(1):52–64.

Goldfield, Randy J., et al.
1985 Office technology: advancing or retreating? *The Secretary* (November/December):5–6.

Grandjean, Burke, and Patricia Taylor
1980 Job satisfaction among female clerical workers. *Sociology of Work and Occupations* 7(1):33–53.

Gregory, Judith, and Karen Nussbaum
1982 Race against time: automation of the office. *Office, Technology, and People* 1(2–3):197–236.

Gutek, Barbara, and Tora K. Bikson

1985 Differential experiences of men and women in computerized offices. *Sex Roles* 13(3,4):123–136.

Gutek, Barbara A.

1983 Women's work in the office of the future. Pp. 159–168 in Jan Zimmerman, ed., *The Technological Woman*. New York: Praeger.

Hirschhorn, Larry

1984 Office Automation and the Entry Level Job: A Concept Paper. Management and Behavioral Science Center, Wharton School, University of Pennsylvania.

Honeywell Inc.

1983 National Survey on Office Automation and the Workplace, a National Survey of Managers and Secretaries. Minneapolis, Minn.

Iacono, Suzanne, and Rob Kling

1984 Changing Office Technologies and the Transformation of Clerical Work: A Historical Perspective. Working Draft #9D, Public Policy Research Organization, University of California, Irvine.

Johnson, Bonnie McDaniel

1985 Organizational Design of Word Processing from Typewriter to Integrated Office Systems. American Federation of Information Processing Societies, Inc. Office Automation Conference (February).

1984 *Getting the Job Done*. Glenview, Ill.: Scott, Foresman.

Johnson, Bonnie McDaniel, et al.

1985 Innovation in Office Systems Implementation. National Science Foundation, Report No. 8110791, Washington, D.C.

Kanter, Rosabeth M.

1977 *Men and Women of the Corporation*. New York: Basic Books.

1983 Office automation and people: a new dimension white paper, prepared for Honeywell Inc., Minneapolis, Minn.

Karasek, Robert

1979 Job demands, job decision latitude and mental strain: implications for job redesign. *Administrative Science Quarterly* 24:285–308.

Kelly Services

1982 The Kelly Report on People in the Electronic Office. Survey conducted by Research & Forecast, Inc., New York.

1984 Kelly Report on People in the Electronic Office, Vols. I, II, and III. Public Relations Department, Detroit, Mich.

Kraft, Philip

1985 A review of empirical studies of the consequences of technological change on work and workers in the United States. Pp. 117–150 in *Technology and Employment Effects*, Interim Report of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Litwak, Eugene, and Josefina Figueira

1968 Technological innovation and theoretical functions of primary groups and bureaucratic structures. *American Journal of Sociology* 73:468–481.

Lockwood, David

1958 *The Blackcoated Worker.* London: George Allen & Unwin Ltd.

Machung, Anne

1983 From Psyche to Technic: The Politics of Office Work. Ph.D. dissertation. Department of Political Science, University of Wisconsin, Madison.

Marschall, Daniel, and Judith Gregory, eds.

1983 *Office Automation: Jekyll or Hyde?* Cleveland, Ohio: Working Women's Education Fund.

Menzies, Heather

1981 *Women and the Chip: Case Studies of the Effects of Informatics on Employment in Canada.* Montreal, Canada: The Institute for Research in Public Policy.

Mills, C. Wright

1956 *White Collar.* New York: Oxford University Press.

Murphree, Mary C.

1981 Rationalization and Satisfaction in Clerical Work: A Case Study of Wall Street Legal Secretaries. Ph.D. dissertation. Department of Sociology, Columbia University.

1984a Brave new office: the changing role of the legal secretary. Pp. 140–159 in K. Sacks and D. Remy, eds., *My Troubles Are Going to Have Trouble with Me: Everyday Trials and Triumphs of Women Workers.* New Brunswick, N.J.: Rutgers University Press.

1984b Management Discovers Women: The Reorganization of Clerical Workers in the 1980's. Paper presented at the Sixth Berkshire Conference on the History of Women. Smith College, June 1–3.

National Commission on Working Women

1979 National Survey of Working Women: Perceptions, Problems, and Prospects. Washington, D.C. June.

9 to 5, National Association of Working Women

1984 The 9 to 5 National Survey on Women and Stress. National Association of Working Women, Cleveland, Ohio.

Nelson, Kristin Louise

1984 Back-Offices and Female Labor Markets: Office Suburbanization in the San Francisco Bay Area. Ph.D. dissertation. Department of Geography, University of California, Berkeley.

Oelrich, Elizabeth S.

1968 The Position of the Female Secretary in the U.S. from 1900 through 1967: An Historical Study. Ph.D. dissertation. University of North Dakota.

Otos, Sally, and Ellen Levy

1983 Pp. 149–158 in Jan Zimmerman, ed., *The Technological Woman.* New York: Praeger.

Pomfrett, S.M., et al.

1984 Proceedings of the 1st IFIP Conference on Human-Computer Interaction. *Interact* 2:357–363.

Presthus, Robert

1978 *The Organizational Society.* Revised edition. New York: St. Martin's Press.

Professional Secretaries International

1984 Secretaries. . . Who Earns What? And Why? Kansas City, Mo.: PSI Research and Educational Foundation.

1983 Consensus Statement. Secretary Speakout '83. Boston, Mass.

1981 Consensus Statement. Secretary Speakout '81. San Francisco, Calif.

Professional Secretaries International and the Minolta Corp.

1984 *The Evolving Role of the Secretary in the Information Age.* Survey sponsored by Minolta Corp., in cooperation with Professional Secretaries International Research and Educational Foundation. Kansas City, Mo.

Pullman, Cydney, and Sharon Szymanski

1986 The Impact of Technology on Clerical Worker Skills in the Banking, Insurance and Legal Industries in New York City: Implications for Training. A Study for the Private Industry Council of New York City, The Labor Institute. August.

Quinn, Robert P., and Graham L. Staines

1979 *The 1977 Quality of Employment Survey.* Ann Arbor, Mich.: ISR, Survey Research Center, University of Michigan.

Rothschild, Joan, ed.

1983 *Machina ex dea: Feminist Perspectives on Technology.* New York: Pergamon.

Salmans, Sandra

1982 The debate over the electronic office. *New York Times Magazine,* November 14, pp. 131–137, 157–158.

Schlefer, Jonathan

1983 Office automation and bureaucracy. *Technology Review* (July):32–40.

Schrage, Michael

1984 PCs may redefine secretaries' jobs, *Washington Post,* "Washington Business," December 17.

Schrank, Harris T., and J.W. Riley, Jr.

1976 Women in work organizations. Pp. 82–101 in Juanita Kreps, ed., *Women and the American Economy.* Englewood Cliffs, N.J.: Prentice-Hall.

Scott, Joan W.

1982 The mechanization of women's work. *Scientific American* 247(3): 166–187.

Spinrad, R.J.

1982 Office automation. *Science* 215:808–813.

Staines, Graham L.

1979 Is worker dissatisfaction rising? *Challenge* (May–June):38–45.

Suchman, Lucy, and Eleanor Wynn

1984 Procedures and problems in the office. In *Technology and People.* Amsterdam: Elsevier.

Terkel, Studs

1981 *American Dreams: Lost and Found.* New York: Balantine.

The Professional Survey on Secretarial Stress

1986 Survey sponsored by Panasonic Industrial Co. and Professional Secretaries International. *The Secretary* (March):10–21.

U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment

1985 *Automation of America's Offices,* Washington, D.C.: Government Printing Office, OTA-CIT-287, December.

U.S. Department of Labor

1984–1985 *Occupational Outlook Handbook,* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

U.S. Department of State

1975 Secretarial Task Force Report. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Verbatim Corp.

1982 Office Workers' Views and Perceptions of New Technology in the Workplace. Survey conducted by Group Attitudes Corp., New York.

Watstein, Esther

1985 Administrative assistant. Just another title? *Biz* 16(1):4–9.

Werneke, Diane

1984 Microelectronics and Working Women: A Literature Summary. Committee on Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council, Washington, D.C.

Westin, Alan F., et al.

1985 *The Changing Workplace: A Guide to Managing the People, Organizational and Regulatory Aspects of Office Technology.* White Plains, N.Y.: Knowledge Industry Publications, Inc.

Women's Bureau

1986 Women, Clerical Work, and Office Automation: Issues for Research. Report of a conference co-sponsored by the Women's Bureau and the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

1985 Women and Office Automation: Issues for the Decade Ahead. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Yankelovich, Daniel

1979 Work, values, and the new breed. In C. Kerr and J. Rosow, eds., *Work in America, The Decade Ahead.* New York: Van Nostrand.

Zimmerman, Jan, ed.

1983 *The Technological Woman.* New York: Praeger.

# Integrated Circuits/Segregated Labor: Women in Computer-Related Occupations and High-Tech Industries

MYRA H. STROBER and CAROLYN L. ARNOLD

We are just beginning to see the repercussions in all of our lives of the technological feat of fitting the electronic wiring and switches of what was a room-sized computer in 1946 onto a less than fingernail-sized piece of silicon and metal by the end of the 1970s. This silicon chip is the core of a technological revolution, the result of many attempts over a century to produce a "computing machine" that is small, fast, and cheap. Now, as the chips and, thus, the computers they make possible get smaller, faster, and cheaper, their applications in both old and new products are spawning a new high-technology industry. We see changes in a multitude of workplaces and homes, the expansion of opportunities in existing industries and occupations, and the creation of new

---

The authors would like to thank Deborah Thresher for her excellent preliminary research on this topic. An earlier version of this paper was given at the annual meeting of the American Educational Research Association, New Orleans, April 25, 1984, and benefited from comments by Russell Rumberger. We also received helpful comments from Francine Blau and Philip Kraft on the version presented at the National Academy of Sciences on February 28–March 1, 1985.

industries and occupations that were not even imagined just a few years ago.

The occupations most involved in the computer revolution are engineers, computer scientists/systems analysts, programmers, electronic technicians, computer operators, and data-entry workers; these occupations are expanding both within the computer industry and in other industries as well. In addition, the computer industry provides new opportunities for managers, clerical workers, and production workers. Traditionally women have been sharply segregated into different occupations from men and have been paid less than men (Gross, 1968; Lloyd and Neimi, 1979; Blau and Hendricks, 1979; O'Neill, 1983; Bielby and Baron, 1984; Strober, 1984; Treiman and Hartmann, 1981). This study poses several questions. Are there better opportunities for gender integration and earnings equity in these new occupations that are growing rapidly, are exhibiting labor shortages, and are supposedly not locked into past traditions and stereotypes? Are there better opportunities for gender integration and pay equity in high-technology (high-tech) industries? What does the growth of these occupations imply for women's employment?

This paper is divided into four sections. The first discusses the details of the occupations we analyze. The second section uses published data as well as the 1/1000 Public Use Samples (P.U.S.) from the 1970 and 1980 U.S. Censuses to look at how women are faring in the six major computer-related occupations and in high-tech industries. In the third section, the 1980 published data and the 1980 P.U.S. are used to examine the relative earnings of men and women in three computer-related occupations in high-tech and non-high-tech industries. In the fourth section, we discuss our findings and their implications.

In brief, we found that although high tech in general and computer occupations in particular are often seen as the great equalizers, especially for those with higher education, in fact, there is considerable gender segregation in both high-tech industries and computer-related occupations in all industries; there is also considerable male-female earnings differentiation. We suggest that one possible cause of the earnings differentiation is that men and women in computer occupations are not employed equally across industries; women tend to be employed more frequently in the lower-paying end-user industries.[1]

## COMPUTER-RELATED OCCUPATIONS

### DESCRIPTIONS OF OCCUPATIONS

The development of semiconductors, computers, and computer languages spawned several new occupations and expanded several others. There are six major computer-related occupation groups—engineers, computer specialists, engineering and science technicians, production workers, computer operators, and data-entry operators. For three of these groups (engineers, engineering and science technicians, and production workers), we have restricted the analysis to those employed in the computer industry. For the other three groups (computer specialists, computer operators, and data-entry operators), we have examined employment in all industries. The following descriptions of the occupations in these groups are based on definitions in the *Standard Occupational Classification Manual, 1980* (U.S. Department of Commerce, 1980), California Employment Development Department publications (ABAG, 1981), and interviews with workers and employment counselors.

#### *Engineers*

*Engineers* design hardware for computers, including the electronic circuits. The largest group of engineers is electrical engineers, but mechanical and industrial engineers also work in the computer industry. Sometimes they incorporate software designs into the circuits. Engineering is the highest-status and highest-paid computer-related occupation, with engineers generally having at least a B.S. degree in engineering; many have advanced degrees.

---

[1] We define "end-user" industries as those that use the products of the computer industry and make only minor changes to the products to accommodate their needs, rather than making basic new developments in these products. The companies developing computers and/or their software are part of the computer industry. The companies in all other industries, which will use these computers and/or software, are part of end-user industries. It is true that even within the computer industry the administrative divisions of the companies are end-users of computers. However, census data do not permit us to make such fine distinctions within industries, and we are interested here mainly in any broad differences between industries.

### *Computer Specialists*

As we look beyond designing hardware to designing software, the sets of instructions that tell the computer which operations to perform, we encounter the ***computer specialist*** occupations. While computer engineers tend to be employed largely by computer companies, computer specialists are employed in virtually every major industry group. These jobs involve a hierarchy of tasks that used to be done by one person with the title of computer programmer.

When the first computer was unveiled in 1946 (it was room-sized because the circuits were made with glass vacuum tubes), the engineers who designed it thought that the main task of arranging the circuits had been done, and that giving instructions to the computer to perform calculations would be a simple clerical task. So they hired people who usually do clerical tasks—women. In this case the women were recent college graduates with math backgrounds. However, these women found that in order to get the computer to do calculations, they (the programmers) had to know all about the design of the circuits and the way those circuits worked in the computer; they had to tell the computer not only *what* to do, but *how* to do it. The simple operation of performing calculations (in this case for Navy shell trajectories) became a high-level task that involved a knowledge of logic, mathematics, and electronic circuits. These women programmed the necessary calculations and went on to do others. However, those who watched the programming process began to realize that programming was a high-level, challenging, and creative occupation. As the occupation grew, it became largely male (Kraft, 1979).

Ironically, some programming today is akin to the type of clerical job that computer designers (mistakenly) thought it would be in the late 1940s. Over time, with the development of higher-level languages (closer to human languages)[2] and more routine applications, programming tasks that were previously highly skilled, highly paid, and concentrated among highly educated workers have been broken down into more routine tasks and distributed among less-skilled workers. Kraft (1977) has suggested that, as this "deskilling" has occurred, it is women who have moved into the less-skilled jobs.[3] Greenbaum (1979) found that the lowest-level programming jobs were disproportionately occupied by racial and ethnic minorities.

---

[2] Note that higher-level languages are closer to human languages and hence are easier to use in programming. Thus, paradoxically, "higher"-level languages require lower skill and have lower prestige associated with their use.

This history of the developing hierarchy in computer programming is reflected in the designations given by the Bureau of the Census to the computer specialist occupations. In 1960 and 1970, computer specialists, including programmers, were included in the professional category. By 1980, the Census put the three-digit occupational category of computer scientists/systems analysts in the professional category and the three-digit category of computer programmers in the technical category.

The following descriptions attempt to capture the current hierarchy and educational requirements among computer specialists. Some workers in these occupations do not have formal credentials, having been trained or self-taught on the job. These job titles and descriptions continue to change and overlap.

*Computer scientists* and some systems analysts work with engineers to design the overall hardware and software systems and sometimes know just as much about the hardware, although their training is more concentrated in the logic and mathematical models of computer systems, rather than on electronic principles. They also develop new languages to be used by other programmers. Generally, they have an M.S. or Ph.D. in computer science (CS) or electrical engineering (EE) or both (CS/EE).

*Computer systems analysts* conceptualize and plan how a business or industrial task, such as automating a payroll or an assembly line, will be solved by computerization. Systems analysts do not write the programs but make flow charts to show the subtasks that need to be done by people and computers and their sequence and timing.

Computer programmers are often promoted into systems analysts positions because these positions represent higher-level skills, responsibility, and pay than do programming positions. If systems analysts were not previously programmers, their education is either in business or data processing. There is a debate in this field about whether systems analysts need programming skills or not.

---

[3] Braverman (1974) originally identified and labeled this process as the "degradation of work." It soon became known as "deskilling."

*Systems programmers* maintain and modify operating systems—systems of programs that coordinate all the hardware in a particular computer so it will run according to certain high-level languages. They are also responsible for updating the high-level software on the system in their particular company. They generally require a B.S., M.S., or Ph.D. in CS, EE, or math.

*Programmer/analysts* update operating systems and write programs that tailor the computer's uses to each individual workplace. Although ready-made software is available for many purposes, most firms need programmers to modify or write programs that reflect their own computing needs. These programmers need to know both operating systems and high-level languages. Education requirements are a B.A. in related subjects with some programming experience, a B.S. in CS, or an M.B.A.

*Software engineers*, as some programmers are increasingly called, design and write programs in high-level languages specifically for certain computers. These programs, often called packages, are sold with the computer to make it easier for nonprogrammers to use. Packages can include such items as games, accounting programs, and instructional programs. Producing these programs requires the creativity to conceptualize and design new ways to use the computer. People writing these software packages require a good knowledge of the language used to program the software and good ideas about marketable packages. Acquiring knowledge of programming and having creative ideas are more important for job success than are educational degrees. Consequently, a range of people, from high school students to Ph.D.s, are designing and writing software.

*Programmers*, sometimes called coders or applications programmers, are mainly translators. They translate instructions for a certain application in one language into the programming language that their particular computer will use to produce the same results. The job category itself encompasses a range of skill and creativity from routine coding of sections of an application program to a task more like a programmer/analyst, depending on their industry or firm. These jobs can be done with less than a B.S. in CS. However, if those with a B.S. degree are available, employers often prefer to hire them.

### *Engineering and Science Technicians*

A third major group of computer-related workers is *engineering and science technicians.* This group is found in the computer industry and is mainly made up of engineering technicians trained in electronics, although there are also some science technicians working within the industry. The electronic technicians have enough specialized knowledge of electronics to be able to construct, test, and repair the circuitry and components of computers that the engineers design and to understand engineering specifications and problems. Although they do not do original design work, they operationalize designs, test them, and then advise engineers on possible modifications. They work both in research design and in production to test and troubleshoot both new and existing products. Also included in the engineering technician category are drafters, who, using both manual and computer-assisted drafting tools, make drawings of the circuit boards and components that the engineers design. The standard degrees are the 2-year associate of arts (A.A.) or associate of science (A.S.) for an engineering or science technician and an A.A. in drafting for a drafter.

### *Computer Operators*

The fourth computer-related occupational group is *computer operators.* They are employed in all industries. Computer operators run the external operation of the computer; ensure that the computer receives the programs and data; and coordinate disks, tapes, and printing connections to the computer, either manually or by supervising automated systems. This occupation ranges from active high-level interactions with the programs to routinized supervision of automated systems. It is sometimes an entry-level job leading to low-level programming. Education needed is simple knowledge of the equipment from a short training course and/or from experience. The occupation is rapidly being deskilled as more of its functions become automated.

### *Data-Entry Operators*

*Data-entry operators*, the fifth computer-related occupation, put information into a form that can be read by a computer. This information used to be keypunched onto cards but is now almost always put onto tapes or disks from terminals. The operators, who basically type numbers and letters into a terminal, require training in typing. They are also employed in all industries.

### *Production Workers*

The sixth major computer-related occupation is *production worker*. While many of the production jobs are similar to those in other industries, the following jobs are unique to semiconductor and computer production. There are generally no specific educational requirements for these jobs, although people with some knowledge of electronics are generally preferred. Often hazardous chemicals are used in the production process.

*Semiconductor processors* put materials through chemical and mechanical processes to create semiconductor integrated circuits on chips. They work either manually or, as these tasks become mechanized, with processing machines.

*Semiconductor assemblers* assemble chips into wired devices which become the complete integrated circuit. This includes bonding wires to circuits, a task which is done under a microscope, and cleaning the circuits with chemicals.

*Electronic assemblers* assemble the integrated circuits and other electronic components into a frame that becomes the finished product (e.g., a computer). Electronic assemblers can be promoted to *electronic testers*, who test chips, boards, and components as they go through assembly, or *electronic inspectors*, who examine the components for errors and specification requirements.

A skilled occupation that is sometimes part of production and sometimes part of customer service is *data-processing repair*, which involves installing and repairing data-processing machinery in offices and on production lines. This job category includes a range of workers from electronic mechanics to assembly and wiring technicians.

There are also, of course, managerial, professional/technical, sales, clerical, and service occupations within the computer industry. These jobs tend to be similar to such jobs in other industries.

## GENDER SEGREGATION

### COMPUTER-RELATED OCCUPATIONS

In this section we begin the analysis of gender segregation by examining trends in total employment and women's employment in computer-related occupations. Table 1 presents data both for occupations that are computer related regardless of their industry (computer specialists, computer operators, data-entry operators, and data-processing repairers) and for occupations that are computer related only when found in computer industries (engineers, engineering and science technicians, and most production workers). As Table 1 shows, between 1970 and 1980, employment in computer-related occupations grew about 80 percent—from about 1.5 million to 2.4 million. However, although the growth of these occupations is widely heralded, it is important to note that they represented only 2.0 percent of all employment in 1970, and 2.5 percent in 1980. (Among all women workers, those in computer occupations represented 2.3 percent of employment in 1970 and 2.9 percent in 1980. The corresponding percentages among men workers were 1.8 percent in 1970 and 2.2 percent in 1980.)

This growth took place in the context of increasing participation in the labor force by women. In 1970, women were 38 percent of the U.S. labor force; by 1980, they were 43 percent. However, in both those years, women's representation in computer-related occupations was either considerably below or considerably above their representation in the labor force as a whole, depending on the specific occupation.

Despite the fact that the computer-related occupations are of relatively recent origin, they are already remarkably segregated by gender. In 1970, women were 2 percent of all engineers in the computer industry; in 1980, that figure had risen to only 5 percent. Thus, in the highest-paid, highest-prestige computer-related occupation, women are virtually absent.

Among computer specialists in all industries, the situation is somewhat better, although women are still below their proportion in the overall work force. In 1970, women were 15 percent of all computer scientists/systems analysts. This occupation more than doubled from 1970 to 1980 (from 93,000 to 201,000), but by 1980, women were still only 22 percent. Among programmers, the proportion of women also increased, but they were also still underrepresented. The number of programmers almost doubled (from 161,000 to 313,000), and the proportion of women grew from 23 percent in 1970 to 31 percent in 1980.

Women were better represented among engineering and science technicians in the computer industry than among engineers, but were less well represented than among computer specialists.

TABLE 1 Total and Women's Employment in Computer-Related Occupations, 1970 and 1980

| Occupation | 1970 |  | 1980 |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|
|  | Number | Percent Women | Number | Percent Women |
| Total employed in labor force | 76,553,599 | 38 | 97,630,355 | 43 |
| Total employed in computer-related occupations | 1,497,683 | -- | 2,424,240 | -- |
| Engineers[a] | 90,626 | 2 | 125,055 | 5 |
| Electrical/electronic engineers | 47,004 | 2 | 67,320 | 4 |
| Computer specialists | 254,537 | 20 | 513,863 | 28 |
| Computer scientists/systems analysts | 93,200 | 15 | 200,684 | 22 |
| Computer programmers | 161,337 | 23 | 313,179 | 31 |
| Engineering and science technicians[a] | 58,292 | 11 | 90,990 | 17 |
| Electronic technicians | 31,454 | 11 | 60,299 | 15 |
| Drafters | 16,963 | 7 | 16,726 | 16 |
| Computer operators | 117,222 | 29 | 408,475 | 59 |
| Data-entry operators | 272,570 | 90 | 378,094 | 92 |
| Production workers[a] | 680,299 | 46 | 872,345 | 49 |
| Operatives, fabricators, transporters, and laborers | 519,221 | 58 | 591,091 | 58 |
| Assemblers | 158,191 | 74 | 208,284 | 72 |
| Electronic assemblers | -- | -- | 55,879 | 77 |
| Data-processing repairers[b] | 24,137 | 3 | 35,418 | 88 |
| Percent of total employed labor force in computer-related occupations | 1970<br>2.0 |  | 1980<br>2.5 |  |

NOTE: Computer-related occupations are defined in Appendix B.

[a] Employment data for these occupations are only for the computer industry defined as two three-digit industries: Electronic Computing Equipment (SIC Codes 1970:189; 1980:322) and Electrical Machinery, Equipment, and Supplies, not elsewhere classified, including semiconductors (SIC Codes 1970:208; 1980:342). Data for all other occupations are for all industries.

[b] Workers not in the computer industry; data-processing repairers in the computer industry are included in "Production workers" above: 6,707 in 1970 and 11,208 in 1980. Women also accounted for 3 and 8 percent, respectively in 1970 and 1980, for these repairers.

SOURCE: 1970 data, Bureau of the Census (1972:Table 8); 1980 data, Bureau of the Census (1984:Tables 1 and 4).

In 1970 in the computer industry, women were 11 percent of engineering and science technicians; in 1980 they represented 17 percent. They were similarly represented among electronic/electrical technicians—11 percent in 1970 and 15 percent in 1980. As drafters, women did less well in 1970 than other technicians—only 7 percent were women—but did better in 1980, when 16 percent were women.

Initially, there was no clear indication as to which gender would be assigned to the occupation of computer operator. In 1960, when there were only 2,000 computer operators, women held 65 percent of the jobs (Dicesare, 1975). Between 1960 and 1970, the jobs in this occupation increased more than 50-fold, to 117,000. More of these new jobs were filled by men than by women so that in 1970, women were only 29 percent of all computer operators. In the period from 1970 to 1980, however, while the occupation increased fourfold, to 408,000, more of the new additions to the occupation were women, so that in 1980, women were 59 percent of all computer operators.

Like most clerical occupations, data entry is preponderantly female. In 1970 women were 90 percent of data-entry operators. Between 1970 and 1980 the occupation became even more segregated so that by 1980 women represented 92 percent of such operators.

Of all production workers in the computer industry, women were only slightly over their representation in the labor force as a whole: 46 percent in 1970 and 49 percent in 1980. However, when we look more closely at the less-skilled production occupations, women's representation is much higher. Of all the operators, fabricators, laborers, and transportation workers, a group which includes the semiconductor processors and assemblers and all other lower-level production workers in the computer industry, women represented 58 percent in both 1970 and 1980. Among assemblers, a subset of operatives, women were about 73 percent in 1970 and 1980. Of electronic assemblers, a group identified only in 1980, women were an even higher proportion: 77 percent.[4] However, in the occupation "data-processing machine repairers," we find again the extraordinary gender segregation we often see in technical occupations: women held 3 percent of these jobs in 1970 and 8 percent in 1980.

In Table 2 we present the difference between the percentage of women in the total labor force and the percentage of women in each computer-related occupation listed in Table 1. This difference represents a rough measure of occupational segregation. If we compare the data for 1970 and 1980 we find that except for

---

[4] In Silicon Valley in 1981, 40 percent of women assemblers were ethnic minorities (Rogers and Larsen, 1984). This production occupation is even more segregated abroad (Grossman, 1980).

TABLE 2 Underrepresentation of Women in Computer-Related Occupations

| Occupation | Index 1970 | Index 1980 |
|---|---|---|
| Engineers | 36 | 38 |
| Electrical/electronic engineers | 36 | 39 |
| Computer specialists | 18 | 15 |
| Computer scientists/systems analysts | 23 | 21 |
| Computer programmers | 15 | 12 |
| Engineering and science technicians[a] | 27 | 26 |
| Electronic technicians | 27 | 28 |
| Drafters | 31 | 27 |
| Computer operators | 9 | -16 |
| Data-entry operators | -52 | -49 |
| Production workers[a] | -8 | -6 |
| Operatives, fabricators, transporters, and laborers | -20 | -15 |
| Assemblers | -36 | -29 |
| Electronic assemblers | -- | -34 |
| Data-processing repairers[b] | 35 | 35 |

NOTE: Data from Table 1. The index is defined as the difference between percent women in total labor force and percent women in each computer-related occupation. Computer-related occupations are defined in Appendix B.

[a] Same as Table 1.
[b] Same as Table 1.

computer operators, the level of segregation was approximately the same for the 2 years.

Table 3 presents total employment and women's employment for the computer industry and for computer-related occupations in all other industries. These totals show the number of people who are involved in developing, maintaining, or supporting the production of computers in the computer industry, plus those working in occupations that were created as a result of the computer revolution.

Between 1970 and 1980, *combined* employment in the computer industry and computer-related occupations grew about 60 percent—from about 1.8 million to 2.9 million. Still, they represented only 2.4 percent of all employment in 1970 and 3.0 percent in 1980. (Among all women workers, those in the computer industry and computer occupations represented 2.7 percent of employment in 1970 and 3.4 percent in 1980. The corresponding percentages among men workers were 2.3 percent in 1970 and 2.8

TABLE 3 Total and Women's Employment in the Computer Industry and in Computer-Related Occupations in All Industries, 1970 and 1980

| Industry or Occupation | 1970 |  | 1980 |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|
|  | Number Employed | Percent Women | Number Employed | Percent Women |
| Total employed in labor force | 76,553,599 | 38 | 97,639,355 | 43 |
| Total employed in computer industry[a] and computer-related occupations[b] in all other industries | 1,805,481 | 43 | 2,940,891 | 48 |
| Total in computer industry[a] | 1,173,866 | 38 | 1,685,461 | 41 |
| Executives, managers, and administrators | 66,043 | 6 | 181,362 | 11 |
| Professional/technical | 229,017 | 9 | 321,185 | 12 |
| Sales | 19,093 | 7 | 38,447 | 15 |
| Administrative support and clerical | 158,276 | 66 | 243,693 | 70 |
| Services | 21,138 | 19 | 27,728 | 20 |
| Production | 680,299 | 46 | 873,046 | 49 |
| Total in computer-related occupations[b] in all other industries[c] | 631,615 | -- | 1,255,430 | -- |
| Computer scientists/systems analysts | 81,794 | 15 | 174,299 | 23 |
| Computer programmers | 146,565 | 23 | 282,673 | 32 |
| Computer operators | 112,646 | 30 | 394,421 | 59 |
| Data-entry operators | 266,473 | 90 | 368,619 | 92 |
| Data-processing repairers | 24,137 | 3 | 35,418 | 8 |

|  | 1970 | 1980 |
|---|---|---|
| Percent of total employed labor force in computer industry and computer-related occupations in all other industries | 2.4 | 3.0 |

---

[a] Computer Industry defined as two three-digit industries: Electronic Computing Equipment Manufacturing (SIC Codes 1970:189; 1980:322) and Electrical Machinery, Equipment, and Supplies, not elsewhere classified (including semiconductors) (SIC Codes 1970:208; 1980:342). Although an effort has been made by the authors to achieve consistency, these occupational categories do not include precisely the same occupations in 1970 and 1980, so the percentage of women in each category should be interpreted as the percentage of women in that category as it was defined in each year rather than directly comparing the percentages between years. However, the total employed in the computer industry for each year includes all occupations, so these percentages can be directly compared. For the computer industry data, a detailed listing of the occupational categories used here for 1970 and 1980 is available from the authors.

[b] Computer-related occupations are defined in Appendix B.

[c] Calculated by subtracting number employed in these occupations in the computer industry from number employed in all industries.

SOURCE: 1970 data, Bureau of the Census (1972:Table 8); 1980 data, Bureau of the Census (1984:Tables 1 and 4).

percent in 1980.) Although there appear to be changes between 1970 and 1980 in the percentage of women in the occupations listed in Table 3, changes in occupational definitions during the 10-year period were such that the categories cannot be reliably compared.

## GENDER, RACE, AND ETHNIC DISTRIBUTION IN FOUR COMPUTER-RELATED OCCUPATIONS

If we look more closely at the four computer-related occupations that are present in all industries—computer scientists/systems analysts, computer programmers, and data-entry operators—we can see how women and men in the three largest racial and ethnic groups are represented. Table 4 shows that in the employed labor force as a whole, white men are 50 percent of the workers, white women are 36 percent, black men are 4.8 percent, black women are 4.8 percent, and other racial groups make up 8.4 percent of the workers. Men and women of Spanish origin, who can be of any race, represent 3 and 2 percent of the workers, respectively.

In the occupations of computer scientist, systems analyst, and computer programmer, women of all groups and minority men are underrepresented compared to their representation in the labor force as a whole, while white men are overrepresented. Within each racial and ethnic group, men are better-represented than women.

Among computer scientists/systems analysts, the highest paid of these four occupations, white men hold 71.3 percent of the jobs, which is much higher than their representation of 50 percent in the labor force. White women occupy 19.5 percent of the jobs, only half as high as their representation in the labor force. Black men are less represented in this occupation than in the labor force (3 percent versus 4.8 percent). Black women's representation is even poorer, 1.7 percent in computer scientists/systems analysts versus 4.8 percent in the labor force. People of other races are only about half as well represented in this occupation as in the labor force. Like black men, the representation of men of Spanish origin is just over half that of their presence in the labor force (1.8 versus 3 percent). Women of Spanish origin are virtually unrepresented; they are only 0.1 percent of computer scientists/systems analysts, though they are 2 percent of the labor force.

Among computer programmers, the next lower paying occupation, white men are still overrepresented, and the other groups

TABLE 4 Employment Distribution by Race, Spanish Origin, and Gender, Total Labor Force and Four Computer-Related Occupations, 1980 (in percent)

| Race, Origin, and Gender | Total Labor Force (N = 97,639,355) | Computer Scientists/ Systems Analysts (N = 200,684) | Computer Programmers (N = 313,179) | Computer Operators (N = 408,475) | Data-Entry Operators (N = 378,094) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| White | | | | | |
| Men | 50.0 | 71.3 | 62.2 | 33.9 | 5.7 |
| Women | 36.0 | 19.5 | 26.5 | 49.5 | 71.3 |
| Black | | | | | |
| Men | 4.8 | 3.0 | 3.1 | 4.7 | 1.1 |
| Women | 4.8 | 1.7 | 2.5 | 6.9 | 15.1 |
| Other races | 8.4 | 4.5 | 5.7 | 5.0 | 6.8 |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 |
| Spanish origin | | | | | |
| Men | 3.0 | 1.8 | 1.9 | 2.4 | 0.1 |
| Women | 2.0 | 0.1 | 0.1 | 2.8 | 5.7 |
| Not of Spanish origin | 95.0 | 98.1 | 98.0 | 94.2 | 94.8 |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | 99.4 | 100.6 |

NOTES: Not all columns total 100.0 due to errors in rounding. Persons of Spanish origin can be of any race.

SOURCE: Bureau of the Census (1984:Table 1).

are still underrepresented, but somewhat less so. White men are overrepresented by 12 percentage points (62.2 percent versus 50 percent) and white women are underrepresented by 10 percentage points (26.5 percent versus 36 percent). Black men's representation is still about 3 percent, but black women's representation has increased to 2.5 percent. However, both percentages are below their share of the labor force. Other racial groups have also increased their representation, but it is still below their labor force representation. Men and women of Spanish origin have virtually the same representation among computer programmers as among computer scientists/systems analysts—1.9 and 0.1 percent, respectively.

This situation changes and in some cases reverses itself in the lower-paying occupation of computer operator. White men are now only one-third of the workers, 16 percentage points *less* than in the labor force, and white women are now half of the workers, 14 percentage points *above* their representation. Black men's representation is about the same as in the labor force, and black women's representation is higher among computer operators (6.9 percent) than in the labor force (4.8 percent). People of other racial groups are still underrepresented, however. Men of Spanish origin have a representation among computer operators below their labor force percentage, while the percentage of women of Spanish origin is above their percentage in the labor force. Thus, in this lower-paid computer occupation, white and black women and women of Spanish origin are overrepresented, and white men are underrepresented, while the percentage of black men and men of Spanish origin reflects their percentage in the labor force as a whole.

When we look at the lowest-paid computer occupation of data-entry operator, a clerical occupation, we see that all women's representation is dramatically higher and all men's representation is dramatically lower than for the other occupations listed in Table 4. White women are 71 percent of data-entry operators, twice their labor force representation. Black women and women of Spanish origin are represented in this occupation with a frequency three times greater than their representation in the labor force—15 and 6 percent, respectively.

Like gender, race and ethnicity of workers in computer occupations is associated with pay and status of the occupation. The higher status and pay of an occupation, the more white men are overrepresented and the more minority men and all women are underrepresented. In occupations with lower pay and status, the presence of white men drops to much below their percentage of the labor force, the percentage of women of all races becomes higher than their labor force percentage, and the percentage of minority men approaches their labor force representation. In an occupation that is clerical, women's representation doubles and triples above their labor force percentage, and men virtually disappear.

## HIGH-TECH INDUSTRIES

This section looks at how women are faring not just in computer-related occupations but in the group of industries known as "high tech," of which the computer industry is one part. We are interested in whether the computer industry and other high-tech industries, because they are growing rapidly and are relatively new, are, therefore, perhaps less gender stereotyped and more hospitable to women than are non-high-tech industries.

The Bureau of Labor Statistics recently reviewed all current definitions of high-tech industries and developed a range of definitions based on three factors (Riche et al., 1983:51): "(1) the utilization of scientific and technical workers, (2) expenditures for research and development, and (3) the nature of the product of the industry."

Different combinations of these factors produced three groups of high-tech industries, from the least-inclusive definition with 6 three-digit industries, to the most-inclusive definition with 48 three-digit industries. In some respects, the most intuitively appealing definitions of high-tech industries are the least inclusive (drugs; office, computing, and accounting machines; electronic components and accessories; miscellaneous electrical machinery; aircraft and parts; and guided missiles and space vehicles). However, the P.U.S. 1/1000 sample of employment in these six industries is too small for the kinds of analyses we wish to do. Thus, we use as our definition of high-tech industries the middle group of 28 three-digit industries: 26 manufacturing industries (including computers and semiconductors) with a proportion of technologically oriented workers equal to or greater than the average for all manufacturing industries and a ratio of R&D expenditure to sales close to or above the average for all industries, and 2 nonmanufacturing industries that provide technical support to high-tech

TABLE 5 Number Employed in High-Tech Industries as Percentage of Employed Labor Force, 1970 and 1980

| | 1970 | | 1980 | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Number Employed | Percent of All Employed | Number Employed | Percent of All Employed |
| All workers | 4,557,000 | 6.5 | 6,060,000 | 6.4 |
| All women | 1,254,000 | 5.0 | 2,026,000 | 5.1 |
| All men | 3,303,000 | 7.4 | 4,034,000 | 7.4 |

NOTE: See Appendix A for definition of high-tech industries.

SOURCE: Calculated by authors from U.S. Census (1/1000 P.U.S. Tape, 1970 and 1980).

manufacturing industries (computer and data-processing services, and research and development laboratories) (Riche et al., 1983). A list of the industries designated as high tech appears in Appendix A.

Although employment in high-tech industries grew over the 1970–1980 decade from 4.6 million to 6.1 million, these industries employed only about 6.5 percent of all employed workers, about 5 percent of all women workers and about 7.4 percent of men workers. Table 5 presents these employment trends for high-tech industries.

We find also that these industries are no less segregated by gender than are other industries and, in fact, may be even more so. Table 6 shows that in both 1970 and 1980, most men in high-tech industries were in management, professional/technical work, or production, while most women were in clerical work or production. Compared to women in non-high-tech industries, women in high-tech industries are less likely to be in managerial and professional/technical jobs and are much more likely to be in production work. High-tech industries provide more low-status occupations to women, as a group, than do non-high-tech industries. By contrast, men in high-tech industries are more likely to be in managerial or professional/technical positions than are men in non-high-tech industries.

TABLE 6 Percentage of Men and Women Employed in High-Tech Industries and Non-High-Tech Industries, 1970 and 1980

| Occupation | High-Tech Industries<br>Men | High-Tech Industries<br>Women | Non-High-Tech Industries<br>Men | Non-High-Tech Industries<br>Women |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | 1970<br>Number (thousands) | | |
| Total | 3,195 | 1,205 | 39,357 | 23,676 |
| | | Percentage distribution | | |
| Managers | 10 | 3 | 13 | 5 |
| Professional and technical | 27 | 6 | 12 | 16 |
| Sales | 3 | <1 | 8 | 10 |
| Clerical | 8 | 36 | 7 | 33 |
| Services | 2 | 1 | 8 | 20 |
| Production | 48 | 55 | 37 | 14 |
| Other (farm and transportation) | 2 | <1 | 14 | 1 |
| | | 1980<br>Number (thousands) | | |
| Total | 4,034 | 2,206 | 50,263 | 37,729 |
| | | Percentage distribution | | |
| Managers | 14 | 6 | 13 | 8 |
| Professional and technical | 26 | 10 | 13 | 18 |
| Sales | 3 | 1 | 10 | 11 |
| Clerical | 8 | 35 | 7 | 31 |
| Services | 3 | 2 | 9 | 18 |
| Production | 44 | 46 | 36 | 11 |
| Other (farm and transportation) | 3 | 1 | 12 | 2 |

NOTE: See Appendix A for definition of high tech and non-high tech. Occupational categories were adjusted for consistency between 1970 and 1980 by the authors; a detailed listing of the categories is available from the authors.

SOURCE: Calculated by authors from U.S. Census (1/1000 P.U.S. Tape, 1970 and 1980).

## ANALYSIS OF RELATIVE EARNINGS OF WOMEN AND MEN IN THREE COMPUTER-RELATED OCCUPATIONS

### UNCORRECTED EARNINGS DIFFERENTIALS

To examine salary differences between women and men we analyze three computer-related occupations where a sufficient number of jobs (at least 20 percent) are held by the "minority gender"—computer scientists/systems analysts, computer programmers, and computer operators.[5] We find that even when women are employed in the same occupations as men, they do not receive the same pay.

We used two sources to calculate the gender differential in pay—the published census reports, where the only available measure was the mean annual earnings, and the census P.U.S. samples, where we could calculate the median hourly earnings. With each source, for the years available, we calculated the ratio of the women's earnings to men's earnings for each of these three occupations in all industries combined. As each source has both advantages and disadvantages, we present data from both.

The advantage of using the published census reports is that they are more accurate than the samples. The disadvantages are that only the mean annual earnings are available for 1980, and the mean is a poor estimate of average earnings since it is so influenced by a few high values. In addition, since the median was used as an estimate for most of the comparable occupations in 1970, the 2 years could not be compared, except in the combined category of computer specialist. Another disadvantage is that the use of annual earnings precludes controlling for part-time or part-year workers.

The advantages of using the census samples are that we could calculate the median—the most accurate estimate for average earnings—for each occupation and year and could control for part-time and part-year workers by calculating the hourly earnings.[6]

---

[5] Although production workers also qualified under the criterion, we did not study them, because they are only "computer related" if they are in the computer industry, and isolating that industry would have created too small a sample. In addition, we wanted to compare computer-related occupations across industries, and computer-related production workers by definition are not included in other industries.

[6] Hourly earnings were calculated by dividing each person's yearly salary (from the year prior to the census year) by the number of weeks worked (in

The disadvantage is that the estimates were subject to large standard errors.

Interestingly, the two sources of income data produced similar and consistent results. Table 7 contains the uncorrected gender differentials in pay, based on the published census data. In the first two columns are the numbers (in thousands) of total employees (men and women) in each occupation in 1970 and 1980. The second two columns show percentages of all employees who were women in each year. The next four columns show, for the years it was available, the mean annual earnings of men in that occupation and the ratio of women's mean annual earnings to men's earnings. This ratio is the gender differential in pay for each occupation, with no controls for education or experience.

For the combined computer specialist occupations, the uncorrected ratio of women's to men's mean annual earnings was 0.71 in 1970 and 0.72 in 1980. This constancy of the ratio is noteworthy, as employment more than doubled over the 10-year period and the proportion of women in these occupations increased by 40 percent.

In 1980, the uncorrected ratio of women's to men's mean annual earnings was available for the three occupations. For both computer scientists/systems analysts and computer programmers, the ratios were 0.73. For computer operators the ratio was 0.65. Since these were not corrected for part-time or part-year workers, we would expect the ratio estimates that did have these corrections to be somewhat higher, and they were.

Table 8 contains the gender differentials in pay based on the P.U.S. samples, corrected for part-time and part-year workers but not for education or experience. In the first two columns are the sample numbers of men and women employed in each occupation in 1970 and 1980. These numbers are the samples upon which the earnings estimates are based. The second four columns show, for each year, the median hourly earnings of men in the occupation and the ratio of women's median hourly earnings to men's earnings.

For the occupation computer scientist/systems analyst, the ratio of women's to men's median hourly earnings was 0.75 in 1970 and 0.74 in 1980. Again, such constancy is noteworthy since

---

the year prior to the census) and dividing that by the hours they worked in an average week. Because the data are based on the respondents' estimate of the average hours worked, the data are subject to possible errors.

TABLE 7 Employment and Annual Earnings for Men and Women in Three Computer-Related Occupations in All Industries, 1970 and 1980

| Occupation | Total Number Employed (thousands) | | Percent Women Employed | | Mean Annual Earnings | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | Men's Earnings | | F/M Earnings Ratio | |
| | 1970 | 1980 | 1970 | 1980 | 1970 | 1980 | 1970 | 1980 |
| Computer specialists | 254,537 | 513,863 | 20 | 28 | $11,004 | $20,090 | 0.71 | 0.72 |
| Computer scientists/ systems analysts | 93,200 | 200,684 | 15 | 22 | n.a. | 23,405 | n.a. | 0.73 |
| Computer programmers | 161,377 | 313,179 | 23 | 31 | n.a. | 17,967 | n.a. | 0.73 |
| Computer operators | 117,222 | 408,475 | 29 | 59 | n.a. | 14,203 | n.a. | 0.65 |

NOTE: See Appendix B for the definition of computer-related occupations.

SOURCE: 1970 data, Bureau of the Census (1972:Table 8); 1980 data, Bureau of the Census (1984:Table 1).

TABLE 8 Employment and Hourly Earnings for Men and Women in Three Computer-Related Occupations in All Industries, 1970 and 1980

| | Total Number Employed (sample size) | | Median Hourly Earnings | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | Men's Earnings | | F/M Earnings Ratio | |
| Occupation | 1970 | 1980 | 1970 | 1980 | 1970 | 1980 |
| Computer scientists/ systems analysts | 105 | 199 | $5.17 | $10.19 | 0.75 | 0.74 |
| Computer programmers | 155 | 312 | 4.10 | 8.12 | 0.85 | 0.83 |
| Computer operators | 106 | 456 | 3.15 | 6.38 | 0.63 | 0.69 |

NOTE: See Appendix B for the definition of computer-related occupations. For 1980, computer operators included computer equipment operator supervisors.

SOURCE: Calculated by authors from U.S. Census (1/1000 P.U.S. Tape, 1970 and 1980).

employment more than doubled over the decade. It is also interesting that correcting for part-time and part-year workers does not increase this differential to much above the estimate from the published data for computer specialists.

Among programmers, there was still a gender differential after correcting for part-time and part-year workers, although the gap was smaller than that for computer scientists and systems analysts. The ratio of women's to men's median hourly earnings was 0.85 in 1970 and 0.83 in 1980—again, remarkably constant given the more than doubling of employment in the occupation.

For computer operators there was a rise in the differential with the correction for part-time and part-year workers. In 1970, when women had only 29 percent of the jobs, the female/male ratio of median hourly earnings was 0.63. By 1980, the gender division of labor had reversed and women dominated the occupation, with 59 percent of all the jobs. Still, the earnings ratio was 0.69, quite close to what it had been 10 years earlier.

Although the sources are based on different measures and samples, they both show that women earn substantially less than men in these three occupations and that these ratios do not change much over time. Clearly, earnings equity is not an automatic result of the existence or the growth of these occupations.

Despite the fact that women earn less than men in computer programming and computer science/systems analysis, professional computer-related occupations are financially attractive for women. Relative to what professional women earn in other occupations requiring similar years of educational attainment, computer programming and systems analysts positions enable women to earn at the top of the female earnings hierarchy. Table 9 shows that for women in 1981, computer systems analysts was the second highest paying occupation and computer programming the seventeenth highest. In both of these occupations, women earned more on average than they did in secondary school teaching (Rytina, 1982), despite the fact that in 1980 the mean educational attainment was only 15.75 years for women systems analysts and only 14.88 years for women computer programmers. For women secondary school teachers, the mean educational attainment was 16.43 years in 1980 (according to P.U.S.).

## EARNINGS REGRESSIONS

Earnings differentials between women and men in the same occupations are in part a result of differences between women's and men's human capital and productivity and in part a result of wage discrimination (lower payment to women even after human capital and productivity have been held constant). To what extent is wage discrimination against women present in the relatively new computer occupations? Does employment in a high-tech industry lessen wage discrimination within the computer occupations? In order to answer these questions, we ran OLS (ordinary least squares) regressions for the three computer-related occupations in 1970 and 1980 on the natural log of hourly earnings using the P.U.S. samples. The independent variables we used to proxy human capital and productivity were determined by the availability of data. The census 1/1000 P.U.S. reports age, years of education, and gender but not years of work experience, type of degree, or field of college major. We used AGE and $AGE^2$ as continuous variables. We divided years of education into six categories, reflecting the fact that number of years of education affects one's position in the labor market in a discontinuous fashion. The categories are: eight years or less; some high school; high school graduate; some college; college graduate; and more than a college

TABLE 9 Occupations with Highest Median Weekly Earnings for Women Employed Full Time in Wage and Salary Work, 1981 Annual Averages

| Occupational Title[a] | Female Earnings[b] |
|---|---|
| Operations and systems researchers and analysts | $422 |
| Computer systems analysts | 420 |
| Lawyers | 407 |
| Physicians, dentists, and related practitioners | 401 |
| Social scientists | 391 |
| Teachers, college and university | 389 |
| Postal clerks | 382 |
| Engineers | 371 |
| Ticket, station and express agents | 370 |
| School administrators, elementary and secondary | 363 |
| Life and physical scientists | 357 |
| Health administrators | 357 |
| Public administration officials and administrators, not elsewhere classified | 337 |
| Vocational and educational counselors | 336 |
| Registered nurses | 331 |
| Personnel and labor relations workers | 330 |
| Computer programmers | 329 |
| Editors and reporters | 324 |
| Secondary schoolteachers | 321 |
| Librarians | 318 |

[a] Occupations listed are those in which female employment was 50,000 or more in 1981.
[b] Excludes earnings from self-employment.

SOURCE: Rytina (1982), based on Current Population Survey data.

degree. The category "some college" was the reference group and was omitted from the regression.

These variables have some serious deficiencies as indicators of education and productivity. Although age is often used as a proxy for work experience, a component of human capital, age is less likely correlated with years in the labor force for women than it is for men, and is, therefore, a less than satisfactory proxy for experience. Level of education, although frequently used as a measure of human capital and productivity, says nothing about the quality or type of education. Because our controls for human capital and productivity are problematic, the gender variable is a poor measure of discrimination.[7] We use age and level of education as control variables only because we have no others; we have traded off poor human capital proxies for the relatively large samples of these three occupations which the Census provides.

In addition to human capital variables, the regressions have two dummy variables: GENDER (equal to one for women) and HTECHIND (equal to one for those employed in a high-tech industry). Race and ethnicity could not be included as variables because the number of minorities in the P.U.S. sample was too small. The combined effects of the human capital variables and the two dummy variables, GENDER and HTECHIND, on salary were tested in an additive model.[8]

For computer scientists/systems analysts in 1970, age, gender, education, and industry type explained 20 percent of the variance in the log of hourly earnings (see Table 10); however, only having a college degree and older age were significantly related to earnings. By 1980, only 10 percent of the variance was explained by these four factors. Age and a college degree still significantly *increased* earnings, but gender less significantly *decreased* earnings. Holding the other variables constant, having a B.A. or B.S. increased one's salary by 27 percent, while being a woman decreased it by 20 percent. The drop in explained variance suggests that by 1980 other unmeasured factors were beginning to affect salaries for this occupation. Being in a high-tech industry was not significantly related to earnings for computer scientists/systems analysts.

For computer programmers, we saw a more dramatic trend. In 1970, age, education, gender, and industry explained almost none of the variance. However, by 1980, 20 percent of the variance was explained by these factors, and all but industry type were significantly related to earnings. Age and having a B.A./B.S. or more than a B.A./B.S. significantly *increased* earnings, while gender, somewhat less significantly, *decreased* earnings. The changes in the effects of age and education may reflect the formalization

---

[7] See Strober and Reagan (1982) for a discussion of the problems of using regression techniques to measure discrimination.

[8] We also ran regressions with the education and high-tech variables interacted with gender, testing a multiplicative model. No interactions were significant in 1980, the few interaction terms that were significant in 1970 could have been so by chance, and most residuals in the additive model were acceptable. Thus, we followed the usual statistical practice of reporting the more parsimonious model (Chatterjee and Price, 1977:78–85).

TABLE 10 Earnings Regressions for Computer Scientists/Systems Analysts, Computer Programmers, and Computer Operators, 1970 and 1980

| | Computer Scientists/Systems Analysts | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Variable | Mean | (S.D.) | B |
| 1970 | | | |
| Ln. of hourly earnings | 1.7 | (0.44) | |
| Education: up to 8 years | 0.01 | (0.10) | 0.53 |
| Some high school | 0.02 | (0.14) | -0.23 |
| High school | 0.29 | (0.45) | -0.05 |
| BA or BS | 0.23 | (0.42) | 0.26** |
| More than BA/BS | 0.22 | (0.42) | 0.15 |
| Age | 34.69 | (9.77) | 0.07*** |
| Age$^2$ | 1,297.66 | (797.95) | -0.006** |
| Gender (= 1 if female) | 0.14 | (0.35) | -0.07 |
| High-tech industry | 0.29 | (0.45) | 0.13 |
| Constant | 0.02 | | |
| N | 105.0 | | |
| Adjusted R$^2$ | .20 | | |
| 1980 | | | |
| Ln. of hourly earnings | 2.16 | (0.63) | |
| Education: up to 8 years | 0 | (0) | |
| Some high school | 0.01 | (0.07) | 0.21 |
| High school | 0.13 | (0.33) | 0.14 |
| BA or BS | 0.31 | (0.46) | 0.27** |
| More than BA/BS | 0.27 | (0.45) | 0.15 |
| Age | 34.58 | (8.39) | 0.09** |
| Age$^2$ | 1,265.98 | (637.18) | -0.001** |
| Gender (= 1 if female) | 0.25 | (0.43) | -0.20* |
| High-tech industry | 0.44 | (0.50) | 0.06 |
| Constant | 0.10 | | |
| N | 199.0 | | |
| Adjusted R$^2$ | .10 | | |

| | Computer Programmers | | |
|---|---|---|---|
| Variable | Mean | (S.D.) | B |
| 1970 | | | |
| Ln. of hourly earnings | 1.30 | (0.79) | |
| Education: up to 8 years | 0.0 | (0) | |
| Some high school | 0.02 | (0.14) | 0.29 |
| High school | 0.23 | (0.42) | 0.09 |
| BA or BS | 0.37 | (0.49) | 0.07 |
| More than BA/BS | 0.07 | (0.26) | 0.04 |
| Age | 29.65 | (8.05) | 0.04 |
| Age$^2$ | 943.52 | (568.57) | -0.0002 |
| Gender (= 1 if female) | 0.32 | (0.47) | -0.16 |
| High tech industry | 0.36 | (0.48) | 0.05 |
| Constant | 0.50 | | |
| N | 155.0 | | |
| Adjusted R$^2$ | -.01 | | |
| 1980 | | | |
| Ln. of hourly earnings | 2.01 | (0.57) | |
| Education: up to 8 years | 0.0 | (0) | |
| Some high school | 0.02 | (0.15) | -0.16 |

TABLE 10 (continued)

| Variable | Computer Programmers Mean | (S.D.) | B |
|---|---|---|---|
| High school | 0.17 | (0.38) | -0.006 |
| BA or BS | 0.31 | (0.46) | 0.22*** |
| More than BA/BS | 0.15 | (0.36) | 0.24*** |
| Age | 32.28 | (8.76) | 0.10*** |
| Age$^2$ | 1,118.15 | (656.98) | -0.001*** |
| Gender (= 1 if female) | 0.29 | (0.45) | -0.12* |
| High tech industry | 0.32 | (0.47) | 0.04 |
| Constant | -0.13 | | |
| N | 312.0 | | |
| Adjusted R$^2$ | .20 | | |

| Variable | Computer Operators Mean | (S.D.) | B |
|---|---|---|---|
| 1970 | | | |
| Ln. of hourly earnings | 1.16 | (0.67) | |
| Education: up to 8 years | 0.01 | (0.10) | -0.14 |
| Some high school | 0.07 | (0.25) | -0.12 |
| High school | 0.53 | (0.50) | 0.02 |
| BA or BS | 0.01 | (0.10) | 0.77 |
| More than BA/BS | 0.01 | (0.10) | 0.12 |
| Age | 28.80 | (9.40) | 0.04 |
| Age$^2$ | 917.07 | (675.91) | -0.0004 |
| Gender (= 1 if female) | 0.21 | (0.41) | -0.70*** |
| High-tech industry | 0.25 | (0.43) | -0.10 |
| Constant | 0.51 | | |
| N | 106.0 | | |
| Adjusted R$^2$ | .16 | | |
| 1980 | | | |
| Ln. of hourly earnings | 1.70 | (0.58) | |
| Education: up to 8 years | 0.01 | (0.10) | 0.01 |
| Some high school | 0.04 | (0.19) | -0.16 |
| High school | 0.48 | (0.50) | -0.01 |
| BA or BS | 0.11 | (0.31) | 0.04 |
| More than BA/BS | 0.02 | (0.15) | 0.09 |
| Age | 32.08 | (10.77) | 0.06*** |
| Age$^2$ | 1,145.03 | (812.62) | -0.001*** |
| Gender (= 1 if female) | 0.53 | (0.50) | -0.27*** |
| High-tech industry | 0.20 | (0.40) | 0.18*** |
| Constant | 0.59 | | |
| N | 456.0 | | |
| Adjusted R$^2$ | .20 | | |

* $p < .10$.
** $p < .05$.
*** $p < .01$.

NOTE: See Appendix B for the definition of computer-related occupations. For 1980, computer operators included computer equipment operator supervisors.

SOURCE: Calculated by authors from U.S. Census (1/1000 P.U.S. Tapes, samples for 1970 and 1980).

of qualifications for this occupation; whereas earlier, people with diverse education and experience were recruited and trained into it, by 1980 there were more formalized career ladders and more institutional training in the field. The beginning of an effect based on gender suggests that some differences based on gender may also have been in the process of becoming institutionalized. For programmers, being in a high-tech industry did not appear to affect salaries when other variables were held constant. It may be that for both computer programmers and computer scientists/systems analysts, it is employment in the computer industry specifically, rather than in high-tech industries in general, that has a positive effect on salary.

Computer operators show a different pattern. For both 1970 and 1980, 16–20 percent of the variance was explained by age, education, gender, and industry. Being a woman decreased one's salary significantly in both years. In 1970, gender was the only significant variable in the regression; being female, all other variables held constant resulted in a 50 percent decrease in salary.[9] By 1980, higher age and working in a high-tech industry also contributed significantly to higher earnings, but education was still not significant. In 1980, the effect of gender on salary, while still highly significant, was much smaller (27 percent) than it had been in 1970. These results reflect that this occupation has few educational requirements, that training takes place largely on the job, and that jobs in high-tech industries pay more. However, it also points out that women with the same education and age are still paid less than men, and that this was true both when the occupation was predominantly male (in 1970) and when it was predominantly female (in 1980).

---

[9] When the log of earnings is the dependent variable, the coefficient ($b$) on an independent variable is *approximately* the percentage effect of a unit change in that variable on the dependent variable. That approximation is worse the larger the absolute size of $b$. The *exact* effect is $e^{b-1}$. The only coefficient on gender that was large enough for the exact effect to be appreciably different from the approximate effect was for computer operators in 1970: $e^{-.70-1} = -.50$.

## A CLOSER LOOK AT EARNINGS AND EMPLOYMENT DIFFERENCES BY INDUSTRY

How does the labor market operate to pay men and women differentially even when they are in the same occupation and are similar with respect to age and level of education? In her book on clerical employment, Blau (1977) reports that often women and men in the same occupation in the same city earn different salaries because they work for different firms—women for low-wage firms and men for high-wage firms. It may be that, analogously, women and men in computer occupations earn different salaries in part because they work in different industries—men in high-paying industries and women in lower-paying "end-user" industries.

These differences may not have shown up in the reported regressions because the industry dummy variable divided industries into only two groups, high tech and non-high tech. Unfortunately, the P.U.S. sample sizes in each industry are too small to include major industry groups as variables in the reported regressions. However, Table 11, based on the census publication, *Occupation by Industry*, shows that within these three computer-related occupations in 1980, women and men are not employed in equal proportions across major industry groups.

In the first column of Table 11, we find the estimated number of total employees (men and women) in each occupation by industry. The second column contains the percentage of women in the occupation for each industry. The third column shows the men's mean annual earnings in the occupation by industry. In the fourth column we have calculated the ratio of the women's mean annual earnings to men's mean annual earnings for each industry. The first row of each occupation contains these data for all industries combined. The second row isolates these data for part of the computer industry, based on the census three-digit industry category, "Electronic Computing Equipment Manufacturing." The remaining rows show the data in the major two-digit industry groups. Several industry groups (agriculture, forestry, and fishing; mining; construction; personal services; and entertainment and recreation) have been removed from the analysis altogether, because they employ so few persons in computer-related occupations.

As shown in Table 11, women are 22.3 percent of computer scientists/systems analysts in all industries, but only 14.9 percent of computer scientists in electronic computing equipment manufacturing. Among the major industry groups listed in Table 11, the percentage of women employed ranges from 16.9 percent in mining to 35.[illegible] percent in finance, insurance, and real estate. For all industries, the men's mean annual earnings for computer scientists/systems analysts is $23,405; earnings figures are not available for electronic computing equipment manufacturing. Among major industry groups, men's mean annual earnings range from a low of $20,296 in professional and related sciences to a high of $26,031 in mining. Note that in mining, where the percent women employed is lowest, men's earnings are highest; conversely, where the percent women employed is highest (in finance, insurance, and real estate) men's earnings are the second lowest.

To examine the relationship between the percent women and men's mean annual earnings across major industry groups we computed a rank correlation coefficient. For computer scientists/systems analysts the rank correlation coefficient is −.95, significant at the 99 percent confidence level. However, because the sample sizes are relatively small, we also computed the rank correlation coefficient, taking into account the standard errors of the percentages and means.[10] The corrected rank correlation coefficient is −.68, not significant at the 95 percent confidence level.

The ratio of female/male (F/M) earnings for computer scientist/systems analyst is 0.73 for all industries and ranges from 0.69 in manufacturing to 0.82 in transportation, communications, and public utilities. The data do not suggest a relationship across industries between F/M earnings and percent women or between F/M and men's mean annual earnings, mainly because of the lack of wide variation in the F/M earnings ratio.

---

[10] The standard errors for the percentages were calculated from Table B or the formula below the table in Appendix C in *Occupation by Industry* (Bureau of the Census, 1972, 1984). This was multiplied by 1.2, the appropriate design effect factor for a cross-tabulation of industries and occupations, as shown in Table C of Appendix C. A 95 percent confidence interval was created by calculating two standard errors on either side of the estimate. The standard errors for means were calculated using the formula in Appendix C, page C-2, for standard errors of means. The variances needed in that formula were not provided by the Census, so a conservative guess was used of a standard deviation equal to 5,000 for all salary distributions. This was squared to produce the estimated variance. A 95 percent confidence interval was created by calculating two standard errors on either side of the estimate.

TABLE 11 Employment and Earnings in Three Computer-Related Occupations for All Industries, Electronic Computing Equipment Manufacturing, and in Selected Major Industry Groups, 1980

| Occupation | Total Employment | Percent Women | Men's Mean Annual Earnings | F/M Earnings Ratio |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Computer Scientists/ Systems Analysts | | | | |
| All industries | 200,684 | 22.3 | $23,405 | 0.73 |
| Electronic computing equipment manufacturing | 22,129 | 14.9 | n.a. | n.a. |
| Mining | 2,159 | 16.9 | 26,031 | 0.77 |
| Construction | 1,500 | 22.3 | 22,661 | 0.70 |
| Manufacturing | 65,606 | 17.5 | 24,093 | 0.69 |
| Transportation, communications, and public utilities | 12,947 | 26.8 | 23,812 | 0.82 |
| Wholesale trade | 8,953 | 21.4 | 22,840 | 0.80 |
| Retail trade | 5,336 | 26.5 | 22,195 | 0.71 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | 18,051 | 35.6 | 21,381 | 0.78 |
| Business services | 46,384 | 19.9 | 23,288 | 0.74 |
| Professional and related services | 15,241 | 28.4 | 20,296 | 0.68 |
| Public administration | 23,415 | 24.4 | 24,991 | 0.75 |
| Computer Programmers | | | | |
| All industries | 313,179 | 31.1 | $17,967 | 0.73 |
| Electronic computing equipment manufacturing | 22,702 | 22.0 | n.a. | n.a. |
| Mining | 3,171 | 32.5 | 19,455 | 0.76 |
| Construction | 2,802 | 34.8 | 17,275 | 0.69 |
| Manufacturing | 93,010 | 26.5 | 19,037 | 0.75 |
| Transportation, communications, and public utilities | 22,537 | 34.9 | 19,704 | 0.78 |
| Wholesale trade | 11,477 | 32.1 | 18,064 | 0.67 |
| Retail trade | 10,052 | 33.6 | 16,400 | 0.73 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | 39,749 | 36.6 | 16,774 | 0.77 |
| Business services | 63,423 | 28.0 | 17,826 | 0.72 |
| Professional and related services | 35,352 | 34.3 | 12,353 | 0.83 |
| Public administration | 29,635 | 35.9 | 18,868 | 0.74 |
| Computer Operators | | | | |
| All industries | 408,475 | 59.0 | $14,203 | 0.65 |
| Electronic computing equipment manufacturing | 7,175 | 46.6 | n.a. | n.a. |

TABLE 11 (continued)

| Occupation | Total Employment | Percent Women | Men's Mean Annual Earnings | Earnings Ratio |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Mining | 4,647 | 42.9 | 16,041 | 0.63 |
| Construction | 5,758 | 68.8 | 14,833 | 0.67 |
| Manufacturing | 98,886 | 55.3 | 16,079 | 0.63 |
| Transportation, communications, and public utilities | 35,852 | 56.7 | 17,067 | 0.69 |
| Wholesale trade | 30,876 | 73.2 | 14,213 | 0.64 |
| Retail trade | 26,140 | 67.4 | 13,026 | 0.62 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | 63,660 | 57.3 | 12,878 | 0.66 |
| Business services | 43,697 | 45.8 | 13,010 | 0.65 |
| Professional and related services | 54,466 | 67.2 | 10,024 | 0.80 |
| Public administration | 39,185 | 59.3 | 15,237 | 0.65 |

NOTE: Computer-related occupations are defined in Appendix B. The Electronic-Computing Equipment Manufacturing Industry is defined as Census Industry Code 322 in 1980.

SOURCE: Bureau of the Census (1984:Tables 1 and 2).

Among computer programmers, women are 31.1 percent of employees in all industries but only 22.0 percent in electronic computing equipment manufacturing. As in the case of computer scientists/systems analysts, women are more likely to be employed in end-user industries. Across major industry groups, the percent women employed ranges from 26.5 in manufacturing (which includes the manufacturing of electronic computing equipment) to 36.6 percent in finance, insurance, and real estate. Men's mean annual earnings are $17,967 for all industries; among major industry groups, they range from a low of $12,353 in professional and related services to a high of $19,704 in transportation, communications, and public utilities. However, unlike the situation for computer scientists/systems analysts, neither the uncorrected nor the corrected (for standard error) rank correlation coefficient shows a significant relationship between percent women's and men's mean annual earnings.

The ratio of F/M earnings for programmers does not vary across major industry groups. The ratio for all industries is 0.73;

for all but one major industry group, the F/M earnings ratio is within a few percentage points of the mean. However, in professional and related services the ratio is 0.83. It is interesting that in this industry men's earnings are the lowest for all of the industries listed.

Among computer operators, women are 59.0 percent of those employed in all industries, but only 46.6 percent of those employed in the manufacture of electronic computing equipment. As in the case of computer scientists/systems analysts and computer programmers, women computer operators are more likely to be employed in end-user industries than in the computer manufacturing industry. Among major industry groups, the percentage of women employed ranged from a low of 42.9 percent in mining to a high of 73.2 in wholesale trade.

Men's mean annual earnings were $14,203 for all industries and ranged from a low of $10,024 in professional and related services to a high of $17,067 in transportation, communications, and public utilities. There is no systematic relationship between men's mean annual earnings and percentage of women in the industry.

The ratio of F/M earnings for computer operators was 0.65 for all industries. As in the case of the other two occupations discussed, the F/M earnings ratio did not vary much across industries. The only "outlier" was in the professional and related services industry where the ratio was 0.80. And, as in the case of computer programmers, this industry had both the highest F/M earnings ratio and the lowest men's mean annual earnings.

Our data suggest that in computer occupations, women are more likely to be found in end-user industries than in the computer manufacturing industry itself. In some occupations, particularly computer scientists/systems analysts, women also may more likely be found in industries where men are lower paid.[11] However, it is not possible at this point to test this hypothesis definitively. If we were to disaggregate industry groups further, the sample sizes would become even smaller and the standard errors would rise accordingly.

---

[11] Kraft and Dubnoff found similar results in a 1982 survey of "software specialists" in Boston. They found women concentrated in the "worst paying industries" (Kraft and Dubnoff, 1983).

## CONCLUSIONS

### FINDINGS

1. Although computer-related occupations are of recent origin, they are not gender-neutral. The computer field was sired by the fields of mathematics and engineering, and the newly born prestigious and technical jobs quickly took on the gender designation of the parent fields. Computer engineering and electronic technical work employ very few women. On the other hand, data entry, which quickly took on the characteristics of clerical work, became a virtually exclusive female preserve. Production work, too, is preponderantly female (see Table 1).

Computer programmers were female when the occupation first emerged, but very shortly after the computer was introduced, men began to fill the emerging jobs. Although women have increased their representation in the jobs of both programmer and analyst, women remain less than a third of the incumbents of these occupations. While the occupation of computer operator did not seem immediately to be gender typed, in that it was preponderantly female in 1960 and male in 1970, it was becoming preponderantly female again by 1980.

2. When the difference between the percentage of women in the total labor force and the percentage of women in each computer-related occupation is used as a measure of occupational segregation, the level of segregation was approximately the same in 1970 and 1980, except for computer operators (see Table 2).

3. Among four computer-related occupations found in all industries—computer scientists/systems analysts, computer programmers, computer operators, and data-entry operators—the higher the status and pay of the occupation, the more white men were overrepresented, compared with their representation in the labor force as a whole, and the more minority men and women of all racial and ethnic groups were underrepresented. In occupations with much lower pay and status, the presence of white men dropped to much below their percentage in the labor force, the percentage of women of all racial and ethnic groups became much higher than their percentage of the labor force, and the percentage of minority men approached their labor force representation (see Table 4).

4. Within high-tech industries, most men were in production, professional/technical, or managerial occupations, while most women were in production or clerical occupations. Women and men were equally likely to be in production occupations. However, men were more likely to be in managerial and professional/technical occupations in high-tech industries than in non-high-tech industries; women fared worse in these occupations in high-tech industries than in other industries (see Table 6).

5. Within the occupations of computer scientists/systems analysts, computer programmers, and computer operators, women's mean annual earnings and women's median hourly earnings were less than those of men. In addition, the ratios of women's to men's earnings generally remained constant between 1970 and 1980 (see Tables 7 and 8).

6. Within the three occupations analyzed, women's hourly earnings were generally less than those of men, even after age, level of education, and high-tech versus non-high-tech industry were held constant (see Table 10).

7. Women employed as systems analysts, programmers, and computer operators were more likely to be found in end-user industries than in the computer manufacturing industry itself. Within the three computer-related occupations, women were paid less than men no matter in what industry they were employed (see Table 11). We found some evidence that in several occupations, particularly computer scientists/systems analysts, women may be more likely to be found in industries where men are lower paid. However, this hypothesis has not been tested definitively here and requires further investigation.

These findings dispel the myth that high tech is automatically a great equalizer. High tech may produce integrated circuits, but it does not necessarily produce an integrated work force or eliminate the female/male earnings differential.

## DISCUSSION

Although a detailed explanation of the implications of these findings is beyond the scope of this paper, it is likely that the explanations can be found in the discussions of gender segregation and earnings differentials commonly found in the literature (see Blau and Jusenius, 1976; Cain, 1976; Amsden, 1980; Sokoloff, 1980; Strober, 1984; Reskin, 1984; and Reskin and Hartmann, 1986). These theories focus on women's own behavior, on employer discrimination, and on the interactions of labor markets and gender relations in society. However, to devise the various types of policies that are required to change existing patterns of gender segregation and earnings differentials for the computer industry and computer-related occupations reported here, more research on the dynamics of each aspect of gender segregation is needed. More detailed research on the differences in women's employment between and within industries and between and within firms would identify the bottlenecks preventing the gender integration of occupations. Attention needs to be given to the processes by which women are allocated and/or allocate themselves into the lower-paid occupations and industries. This involves investigating how employers structure and define occupations and career ladders and distribute skilled job applicants and workers in ways that result in gender-segregated occupations and industries. Research also needs to be done on the degree to which technologically trained women (and some men) self-select out of certain occupations or industries because a certain definition or culture for the occupation or industry precludes respect for the participation of people with different work styles or cultures.

Some explanations have been advanced for women's low representation among the specialized computer-related occupations. For example, DeBoer (1984) argues that women are still more likely than men to exclude themselves from advanced math and science training: even when women in high school and college science perform at a higher level than their male classmates, they have a higher drop-out rate. He proposes that teachers in secondary and postsecondary education make special efforts to acknowledge the skills of talented women.

Hacker's work (1981), however, suggests that merely encouraging women may not be sufficient to change their educational decisions, since women's decisions to exclude themselves from technical fields may be related in part to a dislike of the fields' "culture." Hacker, based on research at a technical institute, argues that there is a "culture of engineering" that includes an extension of the profession's formal objectification and control of the natural world to an informal objectification of women.

It may be that a distaste for being part of the "engineering culture" also leads technically trained women to exclude themselves from certain sectors of the computer industry. If an engineering culture appears most strongly in those sectors and industries of the computer field that are at the technological forefront and most competitive technologically, then it may be that those sectors and industries are the least appealing to women. However, it may not be accidental that these sectors have the strongest engineering culture. In terms of Strober's theory (1984), men who work in these intellectually challenging and highly lucrative sectors may acquire the habits of the "engineering culture" in part precisely to keep women out.

The work style and work pressures in the most technologically competitive sectors of the computer industry may also keep many women out. While firms in all industries must remain competitive with similar firms, the computer industry, a new industry with a steady stream of technological breakthroughs, has some unique pressures: to make and increase profits in a competitive nonoligopolistic environment, stay on the technological forefront, and stay ahead of not only young and old domestic companies but their Japanese counterparts as well. These financial and technological pressures are intensified as each firm tries to survive and succeed before the industry "shakes down." There is much pressure on workers in the computer industry to maintain high levels of productivity, including overtime work and other forms of commitment to the success of the firm. Women who want to succeed have to put in long, hard hours of work, and this may be a barrier for women (and men) who are trying to balance their home and work lives.

We have presented evidence of gender segregation of the high-tech industries and highly technical computer occupations. At the same time we have called for research-assisted strategies to end these observed patterns of occupational inequity. While we encourage women to enter these computer-related fields, we need to disseminate the findings of studies such as this one. This will make women aware of the channeling that leads them into less-prestigious, lower-paying occupations or "end-user" industries within high-tech fields and help them develop strategies to counteract this channeling. At the same time this research can be used to assist in developing policies to make occupations and workplaces more welcoming to both genders and more compatible with satisfying personal and family lives.

## REFERENCES

ABAG (Association of Bay Area Governments)

1981 Silicon Valley and beyond: high technology growth for the San Francisco Bay Area. *Working Papers on the Region's Economy*, 2. Berkeley, Calif.

Amsden, Alice H.

1980 Introduction. Pp. 11–38 in Alice H. Amsden, ed., *The Economics of Women and Work.* New York: St. Martin's Press.

Bielby, William T., and James N. Baron

1984 A woman's place is with other women: sex segregation within organizations. Pp. 27–55 in *Sex Segregation in the Workplace: Trends, Explanations and Remedies.* Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Blau, Francine D.

1977 *Equal Pay in the Office.* Lexington, Mass.: D.C. Heath.

Blau, Francine D., and Wallace E. Hendricks

1979 Occupational segregation by sex: trends and prospects. *The Journal of Human Resources* 14:197–210.

Blau, Francine D., and Carol Jusenius

1976 Economists' approaches to sex segregation in the labor market: an appraisal. Pp. 181–199 in Martha Blaxall and Barbara B. Reagan, eds., *Women and the Workplace: The Implications of Occupational Segregation.* Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

Braverman, Harry

1974 *Labor and Monopoly Capital.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Bureau of the Census

1971 *Census of Population: 1970. Alphabetical Index of Industries and Occupations.* U.S. Goverment Printing Office. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1972 *Census of Population: 1970. Occupation by Industry.* Final Report PC(2)-7б. U.S. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1982 *Census of Population: 1980. Classified Index of Industries and Occupations,* Final edition. U.S. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1983 *Data User News* 18(June):8–9.

1984 *Census of Population and Housing: 1980. Subject Report, Occupation by Industry.* PC80-2-7c. U.S. Government Printing Office. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

Cain, Glen G.

1976 The challenge of segmented labor market theories to orthodox theory: a survey. *Journal of Economic Literature* 14(December):1215–1257.

Chatterjee, Samprit, and Bertram Price

1977 *Regression by Example.* New York: Wiley and Sons,

DeBoer, George E.

1984 *Factors Affecting the Science Participation and Performance of Women* *in High School and College.* Hamilton, N.Y.: Colgate University, Department of Education.

Dicesare, Constance Bogh
1975 Changes in the occupational structure of U.S. jobs. *Monthly Labor Review* 98(March):24–34.

Greenbaum, Joan M.
1979 *In the Name of Efficiency: Management Theory and Shopfloor Practice in Data Processing Work.* Philadelphia: Temple University Press.

Gross, Edward.
1968 Plus ça change...? The sexual structure of occupations over time. *Social Problems* 16:198–208.

Grossman, Rachael
1980 Women's place in the integrated circuit. *Radical America* 14(January/February):29–49.

Hacker, Sally L.
1981 The culture of engineering: woman, workplace, and machine. *Women's Studies International Quarterly* 4(3):341–353.

Kraft, Philip
1977 *Programmers and Managers.* New York: Springer-Verlag.
1979 The industrialization of computer programming: from programming to software production. Pp. 1–17 in Andrew Zimbalist, ed., *Case Studies in the Labor Process.* New York: Monthly Review Press.

Kraft, Philip, and Steven Dubnoff
1983 Software workers survey. *Computer World* XVII(November 14):3–13.

Lloyd, Cynthia B., and Beth T. Neimi
1979 *The Economics of Sex Differentials.* New York: Columbia University Press.

O'Neill, June
1983 The Determinants and Wage Effects of Occupational Segregation. Project Report. Washington, D.C.: The Urban Institute.

Reskin, Barbara F., ed.
1984 *Sex Segregation in the Workplace: Trends, Explanations, Remedies.* Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Reskin, Barbara F., and Heidi I. Hartmann, eds.
1986 *Women's Work, Men's Work: Sex Segregation on the Job.* Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. Commission on Behavioral and Social Sciences and Education, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Riche, Richard W., Daniel E. Heckers, and John U. Burgan
1983 High technology today and tomorrow: a small slice of the employment pie. *Monthly Labor Review* 106(November):50–59.

Rogers, Everett M., and Judith K. Larsen
1984 *Silicon Valley Fever.* New York: Basic Books.

Rytina, Nancy F.
1982 Earnings of men and women: a look at specific occupations. *Monthly Labor Review* 105(April):25–31.

Sokoloff, Natalie J.
1980 *Between Money and Love: The Dialectics of Women's Home and Market Work.* New York: Praeger.

Strober, Myra H.
1984 Toward a general theory of occupational sex segregation: the case of public school teaching. Pp. 144–156 in Barbara F. Reskin, ed., *Sex Segregation in the Workplace: Trends, Explorations, Remedies.* Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Strober, Myra H., and Barbara B. Reagan
1982 Sense and nonsense in measuring employment discrimination in higher education. Unpublished paper.

Treiman, Donald J., and Heidi I. Hartmann, eds.
1981 *Women, Work, and Wages: Equal Pay for Jobs of Equal Value.* Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

U.S. Department of Commerce, Office of Federal Statistical Policy and Standards
1980 *Standard Occupational Classification Manual.*

## APPENDIX A: INDUSTRIES WITHIN MAJOR INDUSTRY GROUPS, BY HIGH-TECH AND NON-HIGH-TECH CATEGORIES

Industrial categories that comprise the high-tech sector definition used here are based on those designated Group III in Riche et al., 1983. This is a moderately inclusive definition containing 27 three-digit SIC industries and 1 four-digit SIC industry. Census Industry Codes which most closely matched these SIC codes were used to designate high-tech industries in the 1970 and 1980 Census Public Use Sample tapes. The Census Codes each include from one to several SIC industries, and some Riche-designated high-tech SIC industries are grouped with non-high-tech SIC industries, so it is not possible to perfectly match the Riche Group III list using census data. Below are listed the census industrial categories that were designated for this study as high tech and non-high tech. For the high-tech industries, 1970 and 1980 Census Industrial Codes are shown in parentheses, with the 1970 code first followed by the 1980 code (Bureau of the Census, 1971, 1982).

### HIGH-TECHNOLOGY INDUSTRY GROUPS (HIGH TECH)

#### DURABLE MANUFACTURING

Ordnance (258;248); engines and turbines (177;310); office and accounting machines (188;321); electronic computing equipment

(189;322); radio, television, and communication equipment (207; 341); electrical machinery, equipment, and supplies, n.e.c. (208; 342); aircraft and parts (227;352); scientific and controlling instruments (239;371); optical and health services supplies (247;372); photographic equipment and supplies (248;380).

### NONDURABLE MANUFACTURING

Industrial and miscellaneous chemicals (281 and 368;192); plastics, synthetics, and resins (348 and 349;180); drugs and medicines (357;181); soaps and cosmetics (358;182); paints, varnishes, and related products (359;190); agricultural chemicals (367;191); not specified chemicals and allied products (1970;369); petroleum refining (377;200); miscellaneous petroleum and coal products (1970;378).

### BUSINESS AND REPAIR SERVICES

Commercial research, development, and testing labs (729;730); computer programming or computer and data-processing services (739;740).

## NON-HIGH-TECHNOLOGY INDUSTRY GROUPS (NON-HIGH-TECH)

### DURABLE MANUFACTURING

Lumber, furniture, stone, clay, and glass products, other metal industries, cutlery, handtools, hardware, other machinery, household appliances, transportation equipment, clocks, toys, sporting goods.

### NONDURABLE MANUFACTURING

Food, tobacco, textile, apparel, paper, printing, rubber, leather products.

### BUSINESS AND REPAIR SERVICES

Advertising, buildings services, personnel supply, business management and consulting, detective and protective services, business services, automotive services and repair, electrical repair, miscellaneous repair.

### AGRICULTURE, FORESTRY, AND FISHERIES

Agricultural production, crops; agricultural production, livestock; agricultural services; horticultural services; forestry; fisheries; fishing, hunting, and trapping.

### MINING

Metal mining; coal mining; crude petroleum and natural gas extractions; nonmetallic mining and quarrying, except fuel.

### CONSTRUCTION

General building contractors; general contractors, except building; special trade contractors; nonspecified construction.

### TRANSPORTATION, COMMUNICATION, AND PUBLIC UTILITIES

Rail, bus, taxi, truck services, warehouses, U.S. Postal Service, water and air transportation, pipelines, miscellaneous transportation services, radio, television, telephone, telegraph, electricity, gas, steam, water supplies, and sanitary services.

### WHOLESALE TRADE

All wholesale trade of durable and nondurable goods, including sale of high-tech products.

### RETAIL TRADE

All retail outlets for durable and nondurable goods, including sale of high-tech products.

## FINANCE, INSURANCE, AND REAL ESTATE

Banking, savings and loans, credit agencies, securities and investment, insurance, real estate and real estate insurance and law offices.

## PROFESSIONAL AND OTHER SERVICES

Offices of doctors, dentists, chiropractors, optometrists, and other health practitioners and services; hospitals, nursing, and personal care services; legal services; elementary and secondary schools; colleges and universities; business, trade, and vocational schools; libraries; educational services; job training and vocational rehabilitation; child care services; residential care; social services; museums; art galleries; zoos; religious and membership organizations; engineering, architectural, and surveying services; accounting, auditing, and bookkeeping services; and noncommercial educational and scientific research.

## PUBLIC ADMINISTRATION

Offices of chief executive and legislative bodies and their advisory and interdepartmental committees and commissions; government civil rights and civil service commissions; offices providing support services for government such as accounting, personnel, purchasing and supply; courts; police protection; correctional institutions; fire protection; government legal counsel; public finance; tax and monetary policy; administration of educational programs; public health, social, manpower, and income maintenance programs; veterans' affairs; environmental protection; housing and urban development programs; regulatory agencies; national security; and international agencies.

## APPENDIX B: COMPUTER-RELATED OCCUPATIONS

We define computer-related occupations using the following detailed occupation categories and codes from the 1970 and 1980 U.S. censuses:

| *Census Occupation Categories* | *Census Occupation Codes* | |
|---|---|---|
| | *1970* | *1980* |
| Engineers | 006-023 | 044-059 |
| Electrical/electronic engineer | 012 | 055 |
| Computer specialists | 003-005 | 064,229 |
| Computer scientist/systems analyst | 004-005 | 064 |
| Computer programmers | 003 | 229 |
| Engineers and science technicians | 150-162 | 213-217, 223-225 |
| Electrical/electronic engineering technicians | 153 | 213 |
| Drafters | 152 | 217 |
| Computer operators (includes computer and peripheral equipment operators) | 343 | 308,309 |
| Data-entry operators | 345 | 385 |
| Production workers[a] (includes crafts, precision production, operatives, transportation, laborers, and farm occupations) | 401-824 | 473-889 |
| Electronic assemblers (a category in 1980 only) within precision production | – | 683 |
| Data-processing repairers Within precision production | 475 | 525 |

| | | |
|---|---|---|
| Operatives, fabricators, transportation, and laborers[a]<br>Within production (excludes farm, crafts, and precision production. Not precisely the same occupations in each year.) | 601-785 | 703-889 |
| Assemblers<br>Within operatives | 602 | 785 |

---

[a] There were changes in occupational coding and categorizing between the 1970 and 1980 Censuses (Bureau of the Census, 1983), which affected the occupations included in large occupational categories such as "Production Workers" and "Operatives, Fabricators, Transportation, and Laborers." The category of "Production Workers" as defined here is so large that the occupations included are identical except for three which are included in 1970 and not in 1980: decorators and window dressers (1970 code 425); inspectors, n.e.c. (1970 code 452); and conductors and motormen, urban rail transit (1970 code 704). Since few of these workers would be in the computer industry, we do not feel that this affects the results. However, the category of "Operatives, Fabricators, Transportation, and Laborers" does differ significantly between the years, and therefore the data presented for 1970 and 1980 are not strictly comparable.

# Part III

# Technology and Trends in Women's Employment

# Women's Employment and Technological Change: A Historical Perspective

---

CLAUDIA GOLDIN

The impact of technological change on female employment is an issue in two parts: that relating to all workers and that just to women. Technological change, in concert with the demand for output, is the driving force for all employment in the long run, and determines total employment, the share of employment in each sector of the economy, and the share of output received by labor. Female workers, however, have characteristics that distinguish them from their male counterparts and that cause them to be differentially affected by technological change.

Among the distinctive characteristics of the female labor force are the lower participation rates of women as compared with those of men. Because of this difference the supply of women to the labor market is more responsive to changes in earnings and occupational opportunities. Related to this point is that women, on average, have less labor market experience than men, and their lower degree of seniority might make them more vulnerable to rapid technological change. It is also the case, however, that women have less training specific to a particular technology and might be less at risk of losing income from changes in the production process. For various reasons women work in certain sectors and occupations more than in others. To the extent that certain sectors, industries, or occupations are "female intensive," technical changes that increase employment in these areas relative to others will have positive employment effects for women.

The precise employment impact of technological change, either on an individual sector or on the national economy, is a rather complicated affair. There are no a priori reasons to believe that technological change will reduce employment in any particular sector; its precise role is empirical in nature and is explored below. In addition, long-run and short-run effects may differ. In the long run, technological change alters the relative size of different sectors and the female intensity of the labor force in these sectors. We can assume, in the long run, that the economy adjusts to the various shocks imposed on it by technological change, returning eventually to the natural rate of unemployment. But over the short run there are displacement effects, involving retraining and geographical mobility. Because the focus here is on historical changes over an extensive period of time, only the long-run effects are considered in detail.

The conclusions of this research are many. Over the long run, technological advances, proxied by a measure called total factor productivity, have been positively associated with the female intensity of a sector; that is, female-intensive sectors have had greater advances in technology. But sectors having the greatest advances in technology did not necessarily experience the largest expansion in employment. Technological changes associated with a greater division of labor, both in the early part of the nineteenth century in manufacturing and in clerical work a half century later, fostered the employment of relatively unskilled workers, especially women. Technological changes embodied in individuals, particularly advances in education, have provided the greatest impetus to the employment of women in the more recent period, most often in sectors undergoing general technological change.

Without knowing the precise reasons for the expansion and evolution of the female labor force in general over the last two centuries it is difficult to ascribe a portion of it to technological change. But it is clear that advances in manufacturing in the nineteenth century increased the relative productivity of females to males (and children to adults) by substituting machinery and inanimate power for human strength. Such technological change frequently led to the substitution of capital and unskilled labor for skilled (artisanal) labor, a factor substitution that is rather different from that observed later in the twentieth century.

It is equally difficult to ascribe a portion of the changes in the sectoral distribution of labor in general over the last two centuries to technological change biased in favor of particular sectors. But it is clear that the relative decline in agriculture throughout the period and the rise of the tertiary (service) sector in the first decades of this century were instrumental in changing employment opportunities for women. Not all women's employment changed in the same direction in response to these movements. Black women, who have always been disproportionately employed in agriculture and domestic service, experienced decreases in employment with sectoral shifts that occurred early in this century, but these declines did not necessarily entail decreased well-being. In the most recent period, black women's employment, along with employment of white women, has been greatly affected by educational advances.

This paper explores various aspects of technological change and women's employment in the United States from 1800 to the present. I begin with a discussion of conceptual issues regarding technological change and then consider the evidence on female employment over the last two centuries. Four aspects of the topic are then detailed: (1) the correlation over time and in cross-section between technological change and the proportion of a sector or an industry's labor force that is female; (2) the role of educational change in altering the employment of women; (3) changes in the organization of work; and (4) the relative wages of females to males, a ratio measuring what is commonly termed the "gender gap." The focus is entirely on changes in technology outside the home, thus omitting changes in household production and contraceptive technology.

One way of integrating the topics in this paper is to partition changes in the proportion of the total labor force that is composed of women, F/L, into that portion due to changes within sectors and that part due to the changing distribution of the labor force across sectors. Thus,

$$d(F/L) = \Sigma_i[d(F_i/L_i)](L_i/L) + \Sigma_i(F_i/L_i)d(L_i/L), \qquad (1)$$

where $F$ = the female labor force ($F = \Sigma F_i$), $L$ = the total labor force ($L = \Sigma L_i$), and $i$ denotes sector or industry $i$. The change in the proportion of the labor force that is female is divided into two sources, and each can be studied in terms of the impact technological change has on it. The first is the impact of technological change on changes in the female intensity of a sector or an industry $(F_i/L_i)$ times the relative importance of that sector or industry in total employment. The second is the impact of technological change on sectoral shares $(L_i/L)$ times the female intensity of that sector or industry. Each of these sources is discussed below.[1]

## TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE AND EMPLOYMENT: A THEORETICAL FRAMEWORK

To clarify the economist's conceptualization of technological change (see Mansfield, 1969; Rosenberg, 1972; Stoneman, 1983), let me offer this brief description. Technology is knowledge, and technological change is an increase in knowledge measured as an increase in output for a given quantity of inputs or, equivalently, a decrease in inputs required to produce a given amount of output. Technological change is identified with technological advance; all agents, in firms, sectors, and the economy as a whole, can reject any technological change that decreases outputs or increases the costs of production. One generally thinks of technological change as altering the demand for a particular factor, such as labor; it can also alter the set of prices and wages in the economy. The employment effects of technological change are complicated by the impacts such price changes have on the demands for input and output. Even a labor-saving technological change can result in an increase in the demand for labor if the quantity of output demanded increases sufficiently because of a lower price or a higher quality of output. Further, a technological change that is neutral in its effects on the various inputs can alter the economy's demand for labor if it tends to increase demand for outputs produced by relatively less labor-intensive sectors (or less intensive in the use of a particular type of labor—women, blacks, skilled, unskilled).

Production occurs when one combines particular inputs in some manner. Denoting the output as Q and the inputs as K

---

[1] One can add another source, the increase in the female labor force participation rate, by scaling each source. One can scale, for example, the female intensity of each sector by expressing it as an index in relationship to the female intensity of the economy as a whole. This index is used in the empirical work below.

(capital) and L (labor), $Q = f(K,L)$ is a production function. The theoretical framework economists use to study technological change can be condensed by considering a particular production function known as Cobb-Douglas. This production function is a geometrically weighted average of the inputs multiplied by a constant term, T:

$$Q = TK^{\alpha}L^{(1-\alpha)}. \tag{2}$$

In the case shown, the exponents of the two inputs, K and L, sum to one, which ensures the characteristic of constant returns to scale (a proportional increase in the inputs will increase the output proportionally). The constant term, T, indicates the degree to which the same input levels lead to greater output. Thus, the change in T is the measure of technical change, when the outputs and the inputs are measured properly. T is known as total factor productivity, and changes in T are known as total factor productivity (technological) change. Various types of technological change are absorbed in the constant term T.

Technological change can be disembodied or embodied in a particular factor. Technological change can be disembodied in the sense that it does not require the inputs to change in any noticeable manner. One can think of a disembodied technological change as some increase in general knowledge that allows an increase in output for the same quantity of physical inputs. Embodied technological change is more easily conceptualized than is disembodied. When technological change is embodied in a piece of capital equipment we usually think of the new input as having a particular vintage, with later ones being the most efficient. When technological change is embodied in labor, we generally think of labor as being more skilled, more educated, healthier, and so on. We can measure inputs in physical terms, as in hours of labor or persons, or we can measure inputs in efficiency units, as in an education-weighted index of person-hours. When one is able to measure inputs in these efficiency units, one can more easily distinguish between technological change that is embodied and disembodied. This procedure is required for understanding precisely the sources of technological change and the impacts on women workers.

In the Cobb-Douglas production function, if either K or L is multiplied by some amount $\lambda$, we would not be able to discern empirically its impact on output (Q) from a change in the constant term T. Thus the Cobb-Douglas form does not distinguish between disembodied change that augments K from that which augments L. Furthermore, if the inputs are measured in physical terms, rather than in their efficiency units, and if their efficiency units expand (because of technological change that is embodied in labor or capital) while the physical units stay constant, we would not be able to distinguish the impact on Q from a disembodied technological change.

In the analysis that follows, I explore the impact of technical change on the employment of women across various sectors of the economy and within the manufacturing sector from 1890 to the present. The measure of technical change used is the rate of change in total factor productivity. Recall that total factor productivity indicates the degree to which more output is produced for a given level of inputs. Assume that the production technology can be represented by a Cobb-Douglas production function, given in Equation 2. When Equation 2 is expressed in rate-of-change form, where an asterisk (*) over a variable indicates its time derivative, the rate of change in total factor productivity is given by

$$\overset{*}{T} = \overset{*}{Q} - \alpha\overset{*}{K} - (1-\alpha)\overset{*}{L}. \tag{3}$$

In other words, the rate of change in total factor productivity (read, in technology) is given by the rate of change in the output minus a weighted average of the rates of change of the inputs. The definition of technological change summarized in this manner—that it is measured by how much output increases above and beyond increases in the inputs—is very intuitive.

The measurement of the inputs and the outputs pose certain difficulties. The outputs and the inputs ought to be measured in physical units rather than in value terms. The procedure is ordinarily not possible, and one generally weights outputs by prices. Thus cars become the value of cars or value added in the automobile sector. The inputs themselves are normally measured in conventional or physical terms (for example, hours of labor) rather than in efficiency units. Thus part of total factor productivity will be attributable to the increased efficiency of the factors (for example, from increased education, skills, or health), and disembodied and embodied technological change are not distinguished. The rates of change of the inputs are weighted by the exponents, and to get estimates of the exponents one must appeal to economic theory. Under conditions of equilibrium in the factor (input) markets and competition, the exponents will be the shares of the factors in national income. These data are easily located for even long periods of time.

Standard measures of total factor productivity exist for various sectors and industries in the extensive work of Kendrick (1961, 1973, 1983). One aspect of technological change that is necessarily hidden in the use of this methodology is factor bias. To explore issues of biased technological change requires a more flexible functional form than Cobb-Douglas, and some estimates of factor bias using the translog production function are discussed below.

## TRENDS IN FEMALE EMPLOYMENT: 1800 TO 1980

It is instructive to review the historical record regarding the labor market involvement of women in the United States before examining the impact of technological change. Data on the occupations of women were first collected in 1860, but the printed tabulations were aggregated at the state level and provide little detail by age and other characteristics. Marital status was not requested by the U.S. Census of Population until 1880. Readily available labor force data dictate that the period under study begins with 1890. The period before 1890, particularly that from 1832 to 1880, is explored with materials from the manufacturing censuses, which necessarily include only a portion of the labor force.

Although substantial change in the conventionally measured female labor force has only recently surfaced, it has been rooted in a longer history of economic transition. Increases in education during the first three decades of this century and the related increase in the tertiary sector, particularly clerical occupations, were instrumental in the post-World War II increase in participation rates of women. The data on manufacturing labor force participation rates indicate the importance of early factory development in the employment of young women, particularly in the New England and Middle Atlantic regions. These points are more fully developed below.

Labor force data for the aggregate female population together with data by race, marital status, and nativity are given in Table 1. The overall trend for the aggregate from 1890 to 1980 is upward, but most of the movement comes from increases in the participation rate of married women, particularly after 1950. The increase is most apparent for white married women. Before turning to a more detailed exploration of the data for white women, those for black women must be given more careful attention.

The labor force participation of black women across all marital statuses and ages (with the exception of single young women) has always been higher than that for white women. Several factors account for these differences (see Goldin, 1977, for a review and an exploration of the role of slavery). The lower family incomes of black Americans throughout the period are responsible for much of the difference that appears in Table 1, as are the rural, southern location of the black labor force in general and the crops produced in the South, especially cotton.

The geographical location of black women, their greater participation rate early on, and their occupational structure make the analysis of the effects of technological change on their employment different from that for white women. In 1910, for example, fully 95 percent of all employed black women were in just two occupational groupings—agriculture and domestic and personal service; the comparable figures for white women were 43 percent for native born and 27 percent for native born of foreign parentage. In 1940 77 percent of black working women were found in these two occupational groupings; in 1980 the figure was under 30 percent. Despite dissimilarities between the black and white female labor forces, various changes in the economy, such as increases in education and the rise of the clerical sector, have had strong impacts on both.

The participation rate of young single women across the entire United States rose until around 1920, when it reached a plateau at about the 0.40 level. Participation rates for this group varied significantly by geographical location. The daughters of native-born white parents in urban areas in 1890, for example, experienced a participation rate of 0.43, almost twice the aggregate level for that group. These data suggest that the labor force participation rate for the entire population of young single women converged by 1920

TABLE 1 Female Labor Force Participation Rates by Marital Status, Race, and Nativity, 1890-1980

| | ≥16 years old | | | | ≥15 years old | | | ≥16 years old | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1890 | 1900[a] | 1920 | 1930 | 1940 | 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 |
| Total | 18.9 | 20.6 | 23.7 | 24.8 | 25.8 | 29.0 | 34.5 | 42.6 | 51.5 |
| Total[b] | 19.0 | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | 55.4 |
| Married | 4.6 | 5.6 | 9.0 | 11.7 | 13.8 | 21.6 | 30.7 | 40.8 | (49.2) |
| Single | 40.5 | 43.5 | 46.4 | 50.5 | 45.5 | 46.3 | 42.9 | 53.0 | 61.5 |
| White | 16.3 | 17.9 | 21.6 | 23.7 | 24.5 | 28.1 | 33.7 | 41.9 | (49.4) |
| Married | 2.5 | 3.2 | 6.5 | 9.8 | 12.5 | 20.7 | 29.8 | 39.7 | 49.3 |
| Single | 38.4 | 41.5 | 45.0 | 48.7 | 45.9 | 47.5 | 43.9 | 54.5 | 64.2 |
| Nonwhite | 39.7 | 43.2 | 43.1 | 43.3 | 37.6 | 37.1 | 41.7 | 48.5 | (53.3) |
| Married | 22.5 | 26.0 | 32.5 | 33.2 | 27.3 | 31.8 | 40.6 | 52.5 | 59.0 |
| Single | 59.5 | 60.5 | 58.8 | 52.1 | 41.9 | 36.1 | 35.8 | 43.6 | 49.4 |
| Foreign born | 19.8 | n.a. | n.a. | 19.1 | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. |
| Married | 3.0 | n.a. | n.a. | 8.5 | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. |
| Single | 70.8 | n.a. | n.a. | 73.8 | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. | n.a. |

[a] The 1910 labor force figures have been omitted because of the overcount of the agricultural labor force in that year.

[b] Adjusted for unemployment by subtracting out the unemployed and calculated for 15- to 64-year-olds for 1890 and for 16- to 64-year-olds for 1980.

SOURCE: Goldin (1977). The 1980 data are from the Current Population Survey. Numbers in parentheses are decennial census figures.

on the rate experienced by the urban native-born group as early as 1890. The data for the 1832 to 1880 period demonstrate that wherever manufacturing activity spread, labor force participation rates of young single women rose, and the elasticity of supply of this labor force was rather high.

Despite the apparent stability in the percentage of single urban women in the labor force over the twentieth century, there was substantial variation in the activities of the approximately 60 percent who were not employed. In 1890 young women not in the labor force were overwhelmingly occupied "at home," ostensibly helping their mothers. Data for 1900 indicate that about two-thirds of the young women not in the labor force were also not in school, and were listed in the census as being at home. With the increase in high school education, the percentage at home dropped rapidly over the early twentieth century to less than one-tenth by 1930. The increase in formal education exactly offset the decline in time devoted to home production by young single women.

Participation rates of married women did not expand to any great extent until the 1920s. Also in contrast to the experience of young single women, participation rates for married women did not vary significantly by region or by industrial development. Although the 1920s marked the first discernible increase, it was only after 1950 that the employment of married women rose rapidly, first for women over age 35 and later for those under 35 years (see also Easterlin, 1980).

As part of a larger study of women's changing economic roles, I have prepared a matrix of cross-section and time-series labor force participation rates by marital status, age, race, and national origin from 1890 to the present. Figure 1 is part of this larger matrix and summarizes the expansion of the labor force participation of white (native-born) married women, born from 1866 to 1955. (Comparable data for black women are discussed below.) Each set of solid (or dashed) lines represents the participation rate of a particular birth cohort, tracing its market role as it matures. Cross-sectional data can also be read from this figure by connecting the relevant points on the cohort lines; for example, the data for 1970 are given by the top set of dotted lines.

Although several qualifications[2] should be kept in mind in interpreting the data in Figure 1, they make a more or less transparent statement: for every cohort born since 1866, participation in the labor force has increased within marriage, at least to about age 55. Despite the generally held notion that married women universally have experienced interruptions in their work careers, the majority who entered the labor force at mid-life had not experienced labor force work since they were single, if even at that time. (Note that because the data are given only for married women, one cannot observe the participation rates of these women when they were single.) The notion of interrupted work careers as the norm has arisen, in part, from the pattern of double-peaked labor force participation characteristic of cross-sectional data for women's work experiences in many contemporary developed nations. This pattern emerged in the United States in 1950 and is illustrated by the top dotted line in Figure 1, giving participation rates for the cross-section of married women in 1970.

Of most importance with regard to the issue of technology and women's employment is the variation in the increases for various cohorts. These variations indicate period effects, and technological change is likely to have been more important in some periods than in others. Cohorts born around 1900 achieved a considerably higher labor force participation rate than those born previously. Similarly, cohorts born after 1945 had substantially increased participation rates. All other cohorts, to be sure, contributed to the expansion of the female labor force participation rate, but the cohorts mentioned appear to have gone far beyond the trend line.

---

[2] The qualifications are (1) while the data are for native-born white married (spouse present) women, there is heterogeneity in other respects: women enter the data when they marry, and thus the data are contaminated by selection bias if people who marry late or who are widowed early have different labor force participation rates; (2) intermittency of participation is disguised in these data and depends on the aggregate rate of labor turnover for married women; (3) there are numerous definitional issues, particularly the change in 1940 from the "gainful worker" to the "labor force" construct and the omission in the early period of many women working on farms and in the home (Goldin, 1987, addresses these issues); and (4) the 10-year intervals mask certain changes, particularly those at the early ages. Related to this consideration is that the data concern only married women; participation rates for young single women are considerably higher than are those for young married women, particularly before the 1960s.

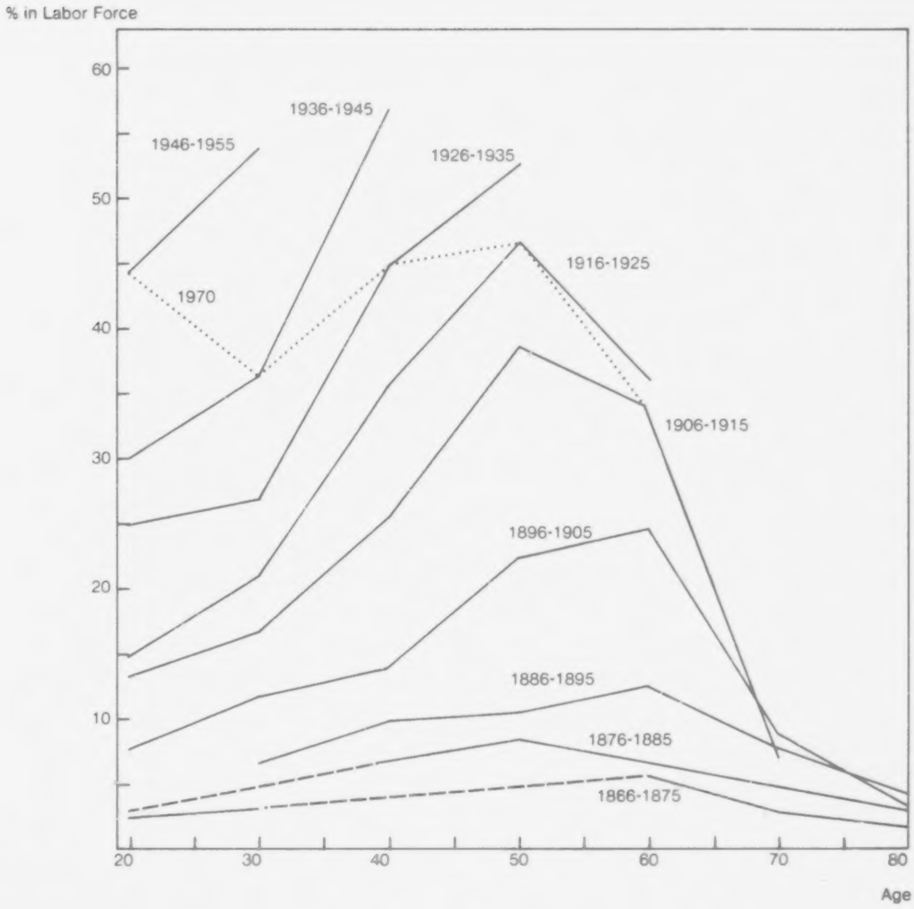


FIGURE 1 Labor force participation rates of cohorts of white married women, born 1866 to 1955, for the entire United States. Notes: Dashed lines denote missing data. Data for 1890 to 1920 are for native-born women with native-born parents. Dotted line is 1970 cross-section. Source: Derived from population census data. Data appendix on request from author.

Similar data for black women have been compiled and reinforce the finding from the aggregated data in Table 1 that black married women's participation rates have always been substantially higher than those for white women. But beginning with the cohort born around 1910, black married women have also had large increases in participation rates. Unlike the data for this cohort of white women, however, those for black women increase only for ages over 40. It is with the cohorts born around 1930 that increases in participation rates across the life cycle occur. These findings complement those for white women. Even though the cohorts affected tend to be different, the underlying reasons for the expansions in these two labor forces are similar. Educational advances occurred at different times for each group, and the findings for each reinforce the importance of increases in education for women as a whole.

The evidence that has been compiled for the period before 1890, for which the aggregate data are either entirely absent or lacking in detail, indicate that wherever significant industrial development occurred, labor force participation rates for young women rose. Furthermore, participation rates in industrial areas were extremely high even as early as the 1830s. Although the data are fragile at best for the period before 1860, estimates of a "manufacturing labor force participation rate" for young females in five northeastern states have been computed and are given in Table 2. The estimates must also be interpreted in light of the severe undercounting of manufacturing firms in the 1832 data for all states but Massachusetts. The 1832 manufacturing participation rate estimates, ranging across states from 12 to 27 percent, indicate that the manufacturing sector attracted a substantial portion of the population of young women in the Northeast. In the early industrializing state of Massachusetts, where the reporting was most complete, one-third of all young females were employed in the manufacturing sector by 1850, if not before. This level roughly equalled that prevailing in 1880.

Given that some young women were employed in alternative pursuits such as domestic service and teaching, the crude manufacturing labor force participation rates indicate that a high proportion of single women in New England had been drawn into the market economy by the 1830s. Comparable evidence on female labor force participation before 1832 is not available, but the levels implied by the 1830s data were most likely achieved quite rapidly, because opportunities for the employment of females were limited prior to industrial development.

TABLE 2 The Manufacturing Employment of Females as a Percentage of 10- [or 15-] to 29-Year-Olds in Five States, 1832-1880

| State | 1832 | 1837 | 1850 | 1860 | 1870 | 1880[a] |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Connecticut | [11.6][b] | | 22.6 | 23.1 | 18.4<br>[19.1] | 28.5<br>[33.7] |
| Massachusetts | 27.1[b,c]<br>[18.7] | 40.2[c]<br>[29.7] | 32.9 | 28.4 | 36.7<br>[44.0] | 32.8<br>[39.5] |
| New Hampshire | 11.6[b,c]<br>[10.5] | | 20.1 | 22.0 | 21.7<br>[26.6] | 28.1<br>[36.6] |
| New York | | | 8.0 | 6.8 | 9.2<br>[10.8] | 15.3<br>[18.7] |
| Rhode Island | 26.6[b]<br>[24.6] | | 26.5 | 33.3 | 48.7<br>[53.9] | 40.9<br>[45.0] |
| Percentage of U.S. total female manufacturing in five states | | | 70.3 | 62.9 | 60.7<br>[61.3] | 56.5<br>[57.7] |

[a] Children were allocated between boys and girls as given by the 1880 population figures for children in manufacturing employment by states. The bracketed figures express the number of females employed in manufacturing as a percentage of those 15 to 29 years old in the population.

[b] The returns for Rhode Island listed women and female children separately. The Massachusetts and New Hampshire returns did not, and the estimates assume that 45 percent of all working children were female. The bracketed figures give the employment of adult women as a percentage of those 15 to 29 years old. The Connecticut estimate is only for adult women as a percentage of those 15 to 29 years old. In all cases, the population figures for 1832 are for white females only.

[c] The estimates include women in home workshop employment, mainly palm leaf hats and straw hats, bonnets, and braids; the bracketed figures exclude them.

SOURCE: Goldin and Sokoloff (1982:Table 8).

## TOTAL FACTOR PRODUCTIVITY AND FEMALE EMPLOYMENT

### TECHNICAL CHANGE AND FEMALE INTENSITY

Cross-section and time series data on female employment for 1890 to 1980 are presented in Table 3 in two ways: as a percentage of the sector or industry labor force that is female and as an index, which divides the industry percentage by the percentage for the entire economy. The index is the more appropriate indicator of change over time and measures the extent to which particular sectors and industries expand their female employment at a rate greater than the national average.

The information contained in Table 3 is easily summarized. Most sectors and industries have been either male- or female-intensive for the entire century under consideration, although several have undergone shifts in labor force composition. Farming, mining, transportation, construction, and public utilities, among the sectors, have been male intensive.[3] Lumber, furniture, chemicals, petroleum, stone, metals, machinery, and transportation, among the manufacturing industries, have been male-intensive. Large shifts in the composition of the labor force have occurred in the communications, professional, and clerical sectors.

How has the index of female intensity for the economy's sectors and industries been affected by changes in total factor productivity, the measure of technological change used in this analysis?[4] The answer can be found in Table 4, which presents the results of a pooled cross-section, time series regression in which the dependent variable is the relative proportion of the labor force in a sector, at time *t*, that is female (given by the index in Table 3). The explanatory variables in the regressions are total factor productivity change (TFP), lagged by 5 to 10 years; sector and industry

---

[3] Male and female intensities are defined here in terms of whether the index (times 100) is less than or greater than 100.

[4] The data on total factor productivity are discussed in several volumes by Kendrick (1961, 1973, 1983). Total factor productivity data have been computed for the private sector, and those for the service sector join together three major but disparate occupational groups—professionals, clerical workers, and domestic workers. Thus the professional, clerical, and domestic occupations cannot be included, and only the private sector can be considered. The omission of services from the analysis is unfortunate because of the preponderance of women in these three areas of employment.

TABLE 3 Female Employment as a Percentage of the Labor Force (and as an Index) of the Private Domestic Economy's Sectors and Manufacturing Industries, 1890-1980

| Major Industrial Sector | Female Employment as a Percentage of the Sector's Labor Force and as an Index | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1890 | 1900 | 1910 | 1920 | 1930 | 1940 | 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 |
| Agriculture | 7.9<br>(45.8) | 9.1<br>(49.6) | 7.9<br>(41.7) | 9.2<br>(45.0) | 8.0<br>(36.5) | 5.8<br>(23.3) | 8.5<br>(30.6) | 10.0<br>(30.4) | 11.2<br>(29.4) | 18.5<br>(43.4) |
| Mining | 0.1<br>(0.7) | 0.2<br>(1.0) | 0.1<br>(0.6) | 0.3<br>(1.3) | 0.1<br>(3.6) | 1.1<br>(4.5) | 2.5<br>(8.8) | 4.6<br>(14.2) | 7.9<br>(20.9) | 11.8<br>(27.8) |
| Transportation | 0.2<br>(0.9) | 0.7<br>(3.6) | 0.7<br>(3.5) | 0.8<br>(3.7) | 0.8<br>(3.4) | 3.4<br>(13.8) | * | * | * | * |
| Communications and public utilities | 14.4<br>(83.8) | 25.1<br>(137.4) | 25.1<br>(132.3) | 43.3<br>(211.7) | 56.0<br>(254.7) | 53.0<br>(214.8) | * | * | * | * |
| Construction | * | * | * | * | * | * | 2.7<br>(9.8) | 3.8<br>(11.5) | 5.8<br>(15.3) | 7.9<br>(18.5) |
| Rail transportation | * | * | * | * | * | * | 5.2<br>(18.7) | 5.6<br>(17.0) | 7.1<br>(18.8) | 7.6<br>(17.9) |
| Transportation (excluding rail) | * | * | * | * | * | * | 7.1<br>(25.6) | 9.2<br>(27.9) | 16.4<br>(43.1) | 21.7<br>(51.1) |
| Communications | * | * | * | * | * | * | 57.4<br>(205.9) | 52.3<br>(159.4) | 48.8<br>(128.4) | 46.4<br>(108.9) |
| Public utilities | * | * | * | * | * | * | 12.1<br>(43.4) | 12.2<br>(37.3) | 13.0<br>(34.2) | 16.8<br>(39.5) |
| Trade | * | * | * | * | * | * | 34.0<br>(122.0) | 37.7<br>(114.8) | 38.0<br>(99.8) | 43.0<br>(101.1) |

|  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Finance and insurance | * | * | * | * | * | * | 44.5<br>(161.4) | 49.5<br>(150.8) | 53.1<br>(139.6) | 61.5<br>(144.4) |
| Real estate | * | * | * | * | * | * | 29.9<br>(107.4) | 33.2<br>(101.2) | 37.7<br>(99.1) | 46.6<br>(109.4) |
| Manufacturing | 9.0<br>(110.4) | 19.2<br>(104.8) | 17.0<br>(89.7) | 15.0<br>(73.5) | 15.7<br>(71.7) | 22.0<br>( 89.1) | 25.0<br>(89.5) | 25.8<br>(78.7) | 29.0<br>(76.2) | 32.5<br>(76.3) |
| Two-digit SIC Manufacturing Industries | Female Employment as a Percentage of the Industry's Labor Force |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |  |
| Foods | 20.2 | 21.0 | 29.5 | 29.7 | 24.9 | 29.7 | 24.4 | 26.8 | 30.0 | 32.3 |
| Beverages | 0.8 | 1.3 | 1.9 | 1.1 | 2.2 | * | * | * | * | * |
| Tobacco | 31.9 | 39.3 | 46.5 | 58.9 | 67.2 | 65.0 | 53.5 | 48.3 | 41.4 | 37.2 |
| Textiles | 40.8 | 41.4 | 51.0 | 47.6 | 45.7 | 43.0 | 42.8 | 44.8 | 47.0 | 48.2 |
| Apparel | 60.2 | 65.2 | 62.6 | 63.7 | 68.1 | 73.3 | 70.4 | 74.9 | 77.9 | 78.6 |
| Lumber | 0.7 | 0.6 | 0.6 | 0.1 | 0.9 | 1.5 | 4.6 | 5.7 | 10.3 | 14.5 |
| Furniture | 4.8 | 3.9 | 2.6 | 8.3 | 6.5 | 11.7 | 15.6 | 17.8 | 26.7 | 31.1 |
| Paper | 39.9 | 34.6 | 32.9 | 24.5 | 25.4 | 24.3 | 23.7 | 22.0 | 22.7 | 24.5 |
| Printing | 17.5 | 21.5 | 22.4 | 24.0 | 16.7 | 23.8 | 25.0 | 26.7 | 32.2 | 41.2 |
| Chemical | 15.9 | 13.2 | 14.2 | 10.7 | 8.7 | 16.0 | 19.8 | 19.5 | 23.0 | 28.2 |
| Petroleum | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.0 | 0.1 | 0.4 | 1.5 | 11.5 | 12.3 | 14.4 | 16.7 |
| Rubber | 48.8 | 36.8 | 16.4 | 11.9 | 19.2 | 24.8 | 26.6 | 28.2 | 32.1 | 33.8 |
| Leather | 21.0 | 23.2 | 24.8 | 30.2 | 34.2 | 40.3 | 44.0 | 49.7 | 57.4 | 60.4 |
| Stone | 1.4 | 2.6 | 3.5 | 7.2 | 7.6 | 11.9 | 17.2 | 16.6 | 19.4 | 23.8 |
| Primary metal | 0.0 | 0.5 | 0.3 | 0.8 | 1.8 | 2.9 | 6.5 | 7.3 | 9.3 | 13.3 |
| Fabricated metal | 3.3 | 5.6 | 10.8 | 11.0 | 13.8 | 16.8 | 17.4 | 17.7 | 19.3 | 22.7 |
| Machinery | 0.8 | 0.5 | 1.8 | 3.1 | 2.6 | 7.4 | 13.4 | 13.9 | 17.0 | 21.7 |
| Electrical machinery | 16.8 | 15.3 | 22.7 | 22.9 | 28.5 | 32.6 | 33.6 | 35.4 | 39.5 | 43.3 |
| Transportation | 0.5 | 0.6 | 0.5 | 1.6 | 2.6 | 6.0 | 11.5 | 12.5 | 14.0 | 19.1 |

TABLE 3 (continued)

| Two-digit SIC Manufacturing Industries | Female Employment as a Percentage of the Industry's Labor Force | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1890 | 1900 | 1910 | 1920 | 1930 | 1940 | 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 |
| Residual services | | | | | | | | | | |
| Professional | 26.3 | 37.0 | 42.9 | 46.8 | 46.9 | /55.8 | 57.7 | 60.2 | 63.5 | 66.5 |
| Domestic | 87.8 | 69.6 | 67.3 | 54.3 | 64.2 | /71.7 | 66.5 | 72.0 | 71.7 | 70.3 |
| Clerical | 14.1 | 25.4 | 34.4 | 45.8 | 49.4 | * | * | * | * | * |
| Entire United States | 17.2 | 18.3 | 19.2 | 20.4 | 22.0 | 24.7 | 27.9 | 32.8 | 38.0 | 42.6 |

NOTES: The labor force is defined as those 10 years old and over for 1890 and 1900 and as those 14 years and over for 1910 to 1980. Experienced civilian labor used for 1950 to 1980.

After 1940 Beverages are included in the Food Industry.

The professional category includes educational services publicly provided.

Domestic includes personal services.

The index is defined as the percentage of the sector's labor force that is female divided by the percentage of the national labor force that is female multiplied by 100. It measures the female intensity of a sector relative to the national average.

A slash within a series (/) indicates a change in definition and noncomparability over time. An asterisk (*) indicates that the series does not exist for that year.

SOURCES: All but manufacturing detail, 1890 to 1980 Censuses of Population. Manufacturing detail for 1890 to 1930, Censuses of Manufacturing. The two-digit SIC groupings were approximated using only those industries with more than 15,000 employees in the earlier years and more than 25,000 in the later years.

TABLE 4 Explaining an Index of Female Employment Across Sectors and Industries, 1890 to 1980

| Dependent Variable: Index of Female Employment (in year $t$)[a] | Estimation 1[b] | | Estimation 2[b] | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Constant | 0.789 | (7.94) | 0.805 | (10.86) |
| Total Factor Productivity (TFP) change at time ($t$-$j$), $5 < j < 10$ years | 0.0234 | (1.74) | -0.0317 | (1.31) |
| Time, years from 1900 | -0.0020 | (1.59) | 0.0007 | (0.91) |
| Sector and industry dummies | | | | |
| Farm | -0.298 | (1.38) | -0.431 | (5.33) |
| Mine | -0.496 | (3.11) | -0.709 | (9.98) |
| Transportation (before 1940) | -0.762 | (1.92) | -0.843 | (6.95) |
| Communications and public utilities (before 1940) | 0.853 | (1.62) | 0.762 | (5.03) |
| Construction | -0.463 | (2.56) | -0.718 | (9.38) |
| Rail | -0.427 | (1.58) | -0.683 | (7.34) |
| Transportation (non-RR) | -0.298 | (1.36) | -0.533 | (6.50) |
| Communications | 0.032 | (0.05) | -0.282 | (1.65) |
| Public utilities | -0.242 | (0.92) | -0.518 | (5.56) |
| Trade | 0.403 | (0.95) | 0.141 | (1.11) |
| Finance | 0.836 | (4.38) | 0.579 | (7.40) |
| Real estate | 0.398 | (1.40) | 0.131 | (1.35) |
| Food | 0.482 | (2.25) | | |
| Apparel | 1.981 | (7.50) | | |
| Textiles | 1.291 | (5.39) | | |
| Interactions with TFP | | | | |
| Farm | * | | * | |
| Mine | * | | * | |
| Transportation | * | | 0.065 | (1.60) |
| Communications and public utilities | * | | 0.174 | (3.87) |
| Construction | * | | * | |
| Rail | * | | 0.032 | (1.01) |
| Transportation (non-RR) | * | | 0.068 | (1.77) |
| Communications | 0.149 | (1.22) | 0.218 | (5.38) |
| Public utilities | * | | 0.039 | (1.36) |
| Trade | * | | * | |
| Finance | * | | 0.071 | (1.61) |
| Real estate | * | | 0.056 | (1.01) |
| Food | -0.085 | (1.15) | | |
| Apparel | * | | | |
| Textiles | -0.131 | (1.90) | | |
| Number of observations | 328 | | 107 | |
| $R^2$ | .60 | | .97 | |

NOTES: Absolute values of '$t$'-statistics are in parentheses. Ordinary least-squares estimation used. An asterisk (*) indicates coefficient is insignificant at even unconventional levels of significance testing. Manufacturing is the omitted sector in both estimations; two-digit industries other than food, apparel, and textiles are omitted from Estimation 1.

[a] The index is defined in the note to Table 3.

[b] See text for discussion.

SOURCE: Calculated by the author based on data from Table 3 and Kendrick (1961, 1973, and 1983).

dummies; a time trend; and interactions between TFP and the dummy variables. The estimation indicates that female intensity has increased with increases in total factor productivity—where technological advances have been greatest, women's employment share relative to the average has increased the most.

Estimation 1, which includes all sectors and all industries within manufacturing, indicates that each percentage point increase in total factor productivity increases the index by 0.0234. (The mean of the index is 0.794, and the mean of the change in total factor productivity is 2.19.[5]) Estimation 2 excludes the 19 detailed two-digit SIC manufacturing industries, reducing the number of observations from 328 to 107. While the coefficient on the change in total factor productivity is negative (−0.0317, but not very statistically significant), the interaction terms with the various sectors suggest strong positive net effects. The coefficients on the interactions with transportation (before 1940); communications and public utilities (before 1940); and transportation, communications, trade, public utilities, and finance are large enough (and generally statistically significant) to outweigh the negative coefficient on technical change. Only the farm, construction, mine, rail, trade, and real estate sectors appear to have either negative or zero net impacts of changes in total factor productivity on the index. The impact of total factor productivity change on female intensity is different in these sectors than for the economy as a whole, and the reasons in the cases of the farm, construction, mine, and rail sectors seem obvious.

Several qualifications to this analysis must be noted. The relationship between the index and total factor productivity has not been explicitly modeled, and the analysis should be viewed as one that is exploratory rather than one of hypothesis testing.[6] Total factor productivity (read technological) change is implicitly assumed to be independent of the female intensity of a sector's labor force, but it may not have been. More female-intensive sectors may have had higher levels of total factor productivity change because of lower unionization and less-specific human capital, among other influences that might reduce resistance to technological advance. Several variables that might be included in the analysis, such as the education and the skills of the labor force and the level of unionization, have not been. In addition, the total factor productivity measure of technological change is constructed as a residual, and as such it can measure more than the change in output for constant inputs. It may unintentionally measure changes in the inputs that are not observed.[7] Leaving this source of potential bias aside, the findings from the estimation indicate that sectors that have increased total factor productivity more than average

---

[5] The index would have a mean of 1.0 if all sectors were included, because the index is merely the female intensity of a sector at time *t* divided by the female intensity of the economy's labor force at time *t*. The private service and the government sectors have been excluded because of the lack of total factor productivity data; taken together these sectors have an index greater than 1.0.

[6] Kendrick (1983:44) regressed changes in total factor productivity on variables that included the proportion of the sector's labor force that was female, for the cross-section 1966 to 1979. The size of the coefficient on the percentage female is in the range of those in Table 4 (although note the reversal of the causality). Kendrick's motivation, it should be noted, was to

---

study the determinants of technological change rather than to understand its impact.

[7] The labor force is measured by a weighted average of hours of work, where the weights are based on labor compensation (see Kendrick, 1961, Appendix A for further details). As the labor force increases because more women enter it, the measure will increase less than a labor force increase because men entered. The lower average compensation of women accounts for the difference. But if the lower compensation of women does not entirely reflect lower productivity, the labor force measure will be biased downward. Sectors and industries increasing their labor force by adding women will appear more productive in terms of the total factor productivity index, because their labor force will be increasing by less than their output even if there had been no change in technology. A related bias concerns the efficiency units of labor. Increases in education for society as a whole have had impacts on the labor force that differ for males and females. Certain occupations, it appears, enable workers to substitute training acquired off the job for that traditionally acquired on the job, and women, whose life-cycle labor force participation is more discontinuous and shorter than that of men, have tended to enter such occupations. Thus, as the average educational attainment of the population has increased, women have become a higher proportion of the labor force in certain sectors, such as those employing clerical workers. More highly educated workers will increase the measure of total factor productivity, because only the number of laborers or the hours of labor input, and not the quality-adjusted labor input, is used. Thus a positive correlation between the index and the measure of technological change can occur. This possible bias can be accounted for by including the mean level of education of the work force in each sector. Such data exist only for relatively recent periods of time.

tend to have more female-intensive methods of production.[8] The result stems primarily from the correlation found in the cross-sections, rather than from a positive relationship between total factor productivity change and female intensity in time series for given sectors. Indeed, the female-intensity indices of most of the sectors and industries are relatively constant.

Why might there be a positive correlation between the index of female intensity and the change in total factor productivity? It is possible that the most innovative sectors require flexible labor forces, and that the female labor force, being less unionized and less experienced, has been more amenable and receptive to change in work organization. It may also be the case that total factor productivity change is correlated with an increase in the proportion of the labor force that is less skilled.[9] The degree to which technological change increases or decreases a portion of the labor force is probably dependent on the degree to which the capital employed is a relative substitute or complement to that type of labor. Technological change in the clerical sector, in manufacturing earlier in this century, and in communications may well have involved the substitution of relatively unskilled for skilled labor, but other evidence suggests that skilled labor has more recently become a relative complement to capital in the economy as a whole (see, for example, the evidence cited in Williamson and Lindert, 1980).

What does the positive correlation between changes in total factor productivity and the relative female intensity of a sector or an industry imply about the impact of technological change on female employment? That female-intensive sectors have been those experiencing the greatest technological advances does not necessarily mean that these sectors have had the greatest increases in employment. Indeed, the opposite could have occurred.

---

[8] Manufacturing data for the early nineteenth century confirm the positive correlation between the proportion of females in an industry and the rate of technological change found here. From 1820 to 1850, total factor productivity change was greatest in cotton textiles, hats, tanning, and wool and mixed textiles. All but tanning was a female-intensive industry. Total factor productivity change was the lowest in liquors, flour milling, and tobacco. Only the tobacco industry, among the three, hired female employees. (Indexes of total factor productivity for 1820 to 1860 were produced by Kenneth Sokoloff as part of Sokoloff [1984] and were made available to me by the author.) The evidence on factor bias is more mixed (Cain and Paterson, 1986). The industries with the greatest labor-saving technical change from 1850 to 1919 were apparel, rubber, leather, and metals (both primary and fabricated). The female intensities of the labor forces in these industries were diverse and did not change much over the 70-year period.

[9] Kendrick does find a positive correlation between the proportion of the labor force consisting of production workers and the change in total factor productivity.

The regression analysis examined the first portion of Equation 1, the impact on an index of female intensity of a sector or industry. The second part of that equation concerns the impact on total employment. Equations similar to those in Table 4 (but not presented here) have been estimated for the entire labor force, where the dependent variable was some function of the proportion of total employment in a particular sector. The dependent variable was expressed as the percentage, the change in the percentage, or the percent change in the percentage. In almost all estimations the dependent variable was negatively related to total factor productivity in the preceding decade. That is, sectors with higher productivity growth had a smaller increase in their employment share or a smaller share or a smaller proportional increase in the share. Simply put, employment growth was negatively associated with technological advance. The agricultural sector had the largest impact on the regression and, in at least one variant of the estimation, was responsible for the entire effect. Agriculture experienced relatively small increases in total factor productivity until the mid-twentieth century when its technological advance was among the greatest in the economy. It has also been a sector of rapidly reduced employment. The example of agriculture is a reminder that the income and price elasticities of demand, which are only implicit in this simple analysis, are driving many of the results.

It does appear to be the case that more female-intensive sectors have generally had expanded employment relative to all others because of less, and not greater, technological advance. That is, among the female-intensive sectors, those with the least technological change grew the most in employment. Services are a well-known example, although it has also been claimed that total factor productivity measures do an imperfect job of capturing technological advance in this diverse sector (National Research Council, 1979). On balance, the role of technological change in the total employment picture is less one of encouraging the expansion of female-intensive sectors as it is one of allowing the reduction in the employment of the single largest sector early in this century, that of agricultural production.

## EDUCATION AND THE CHANGING EMPLOYMENT OF WOMEN

The expansion of knowledge, termed technological advance here, is frequently embodied in a factor and expands it when the factor is expressed in efficiency units.[10] Measures of total factor productivity do not ordinarily use efficiency units, and embodied technological change is then necessarily included in the residual measure of technological change. Denison (1962, 1974), among others, has computed the portion of the residual due to increases in education. From 1929 to 1957 real national income rose at 2.93 percent average annually. Labor, land, and capital, conventionally measured, accounted for 1.43 percentage points, with the residual measure of technological change equal to 1.50. Of this 1.50, almost one-half, or 0.67 percentage points, was due to the augmentation of labor in the form of increased education.

In the American case, educational advances for males and females have paralleled each other, but the impact on the occupational structure and labor force participation of women has probably been greater. I turn first to the data on educational change and then to the impact on employment and occupations.

The two lines in Figure 2 give, from left to right, median years of schooling for female cohorts born from 1876 to 1952 and the percentage with 4 or more years of college. The data on median years of schooling clearly show a sharp rise in the educational attainment of young American women beginning approximately with the cohorts born between 1900 and 1910. During a very brief period, the median female increased her years of education by one-third, from about 9 to 12 years. The rapid rise in years of schooling was a product of the well-known increase in high school education, with these individuals leaving school from 1915 to 1928.

---

[10] Inputs are generally measured in physical units, such as labor hours. To express a factor in efficiency units means that one measures, in some manner, the degree to which the factor is skilled or educated, for example. One method of doing this is to use a weighting scheme for, say, education. Years of education are valued using earnings at some date to form an index, and as the labor force becomes more educated its value rises.

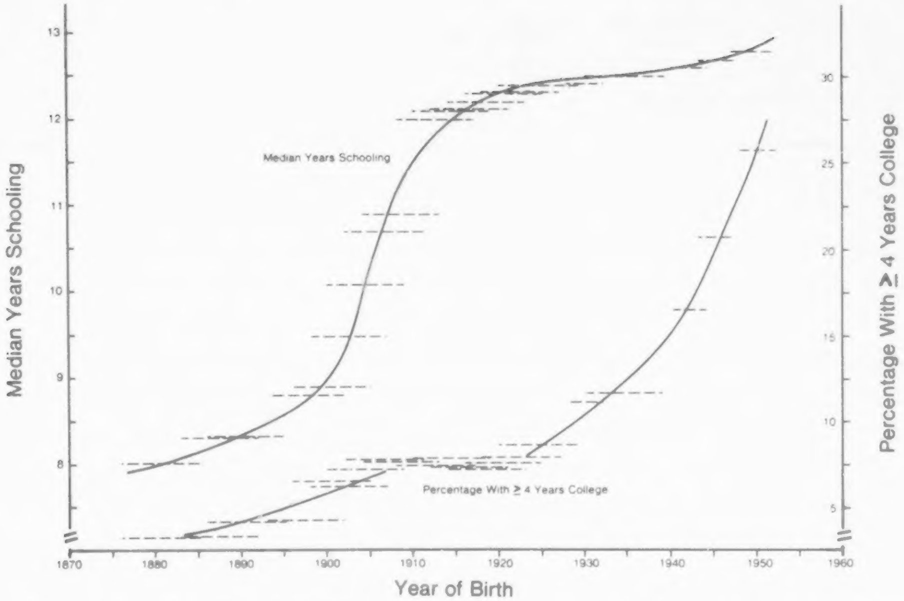


FIGURE 2 Educational attainment for cohorts of white women born from 1876 to 1952. Note: Horizontal lines indicate the width of the birth cohorts for which data on educational attainment are given. Source: Bureau of the Census, *Current Population Reports*, Series P-20 for years 1940, 1947, 1962, 1966, 1968, 1970, 1972, 1974, 1977.

After the initial schooling increase with the cohorts born from 1900 to 1910, median years of education have increased only gradually, with the exception of the most recent cohorts. Change in their educational attainment can be seen more clearly with reference to the graph in the far right of Figure 2, which gives the percentage of women with 4 or more years of college. That indicator has increased most rapidly with cohorts born after 1940.

The employment effects of increased education can be seen by comparing the educational data with those on cohort labor force participation in Figure 1. It is not at all coincidental that the cohorts experiencing the greatest increases in participation rates over their lifetimes were those with the greatest increase in education when young. The cohort born from 1900 to 1910 achieved an educational transformation in high school completion rates; it was precisely this cohort that experienced substantial increases in its labor force participation both during its early years and even more so during the 1950s when it was 40 to 50 years old. Although Figure 1 does not show the labor force participation rate of single women, the cohort born around 1910 also achieved a high rate of labor force participation when single, even though it had an increased educational attainment. It was able to achieve this both by spending considerably less time "at home," as the census termed those individuals not at school and not having an occupation.

The data on education in Figure 2 are for the white female population. Increases for the black female population have been greater than those for the female population as a whole, beginning with cohorts born around 1900. Cohorts of black women born in 1900 had, on average, three years less schooling than their white counterparts; cohorts born around 1950 had one-half year less schooling (Smith, 1984). The large increase in high school completion evident from Figure 2 for white women was achieved about two decades later for black women. Thus, differential rates of educational attainment might explain some of the differences pointed out earlier in labor force participation rates between black and white married women.

How did educational change in the first three decades of this century affect the job opportunities of young women, and how did it later affect their labor force participation when married? Occupational data arranged by cohort suggest that young women with increased education moved into the clerical sector and, relatively, out of manufacturing employment in 1930 and 1950; and other data indicate that women, who in the 1920s and 1930s were employed in such occupations, had a higher probability of remaining in or reentering the labor force when older (Goldin, 1986b). Table 5 gives various occupational distributions by age for 1930 to 1950, where the group described varies somewhat over time because of definitional changes in the census. Despite this complication, it is clear that the percentage of women in the clerical sector is lowest for those birth cohorts having the least amount of education, with the latter variable given by the data in Figure 2. Cohorts born after 1900 increased their percentages in the clerical sector from about 13 to 24 percent for married women in 1930 and from 17 to 23 percent for all marital statuses in 1950. Micro-level data from 1940 demonstrate that educational levels above high school substantially increased earnings in clerical-sector jobs (Goldin, 1984), and in general, occupations in the clerical sector have had employees with relatively high levels of education.

TABLE 5 Percentage of the Female Labor Force Employed in the Clerical (and sales) Sector, 1930-1950 by Birth Cohort

| | Birth Cohorts | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Demographic Group | | 1916-1922 | 1911-1915 | 1906-1910 | 1896-1905 | 1886-1895 | 1885-and earlier |
| 1930 Married, native white | | | | 26.9 | 24.0 | 13.3 | 6.7 |
| 1930 Single, native white | | | 26.1 | 35.6 | | | |
| 1940 Married, white[a] | | 35.5 | 36.4 | 34.2 | 28.8 | 19.5 | |
| 1940 Married, white, urban[b] | | 42.4 | 43.0 | 39.6 | 31.9 | 21.4 | |
| | 1926-1930 | 1921-1925 | 1916-1920 | 1906-1915 | 1896-1905 | 1891-1895 | 1886-1890 |
| 1950, All marital statuses, white | 48.9 | 39.7 | 30.3 | 26.4 | 23.1 | 17.3 | 14.0 |

[a] Married, husband present. Employment away from home and not on public emergency works.
[b] Married, husband present, in cities with more than 100,000 persons.

SOURCE: U.S. Censuses of Population, 1930-1950.

Thus, increased educational standards for all Americans during the first few decades of this century expanded the employment of women at that time and later, as cohorts with increased education aged. Furthermore, the increase in educational attainment with the cohorts born after 1940 to 1945 is easily correlated with substantially higher labor force participation in the most recent decades. The influence of increased education on labor force participation can also be observed in cross-sectional analysis. Almost all labor supply studies find positive coefficients on education in participation or hours equations (see, for example, the studies in Smith, 1980). The reasons for this positive cross-sectional relationship are a bit different from those offered here. Education augments wages, and labor supply increases with the wage, holding income constant or giving a relatively small income effect. The relationship for the time series analysis concerns the shift in occupations from those requiring on-the-job training to those for which off-the-job training is a good substitute.

## CHANGES IN WORK ORGANIZATION

Technological change also encompasses alterations in work organization that enhance productivity. During the first half of the nineteenth century the employment of young women in the manufacturing regions of America greatly expanded both in industries that were mechanized, such as textiles, and in those that were not, such as boots and shoes, paper, and clothing (Goldin and Sokoloff, 1982; Sokoloff, 1984). In the mechanized industries, part of the increased scale of firms and the increased employment of women was due to technological change involving new and improved types of capital equipment. But even in these industries, and certainly in the nonmechanized ones, much of the increased employment of women was attributable to an increase in the division of labor and thus to changes in the organization of work in nascent factories. Changes external to the firm, such as improved transportation of goods, better-integrated labor markets, and more efficient capital markets, enabled firms to increase their scale of operations, and thus benefit from the increased division of labor and achieve greater efficiency.

Within manufacturing, there have been wide differences in the organization of work for female and male employees. In 1890, for example, 47 percent of all female manufacturing operatives were paid by the piece, but only 13 percent of the males were. Females were therefore 3.5 times as likely to be employed on piece rates than were males. Furthermore, piece-rate payment almost always prevailed when males and females occupied the same position in the same firm. Examples from the textile industry are instructive. In only one out of the six predominantly male occupations in cotton textiles was payment generally made by the piece, but among four, in which both men and women were found, only one was paid by time. Also, males, but not females, were frequently employed in teams and by the method of inside contracting, by which independent contractors organized labor within a firm.

Goldin (1986a) explores the role of monitoring and supervisory costs in the adoption of different methods of work organization for male and female manufacturing employees. Firm-level data on supervisory costs and the numbers of male and female workers in piece and time rate positions suggest that differences in the costs of supervision influenced the form of work organization. In factories, male workers were more often paid time-based wages rather than piece rates and employed on teams because their time on the job was generally longer than that of females and thus they required less supervision. The ability of manufacturing enterprises both to use a technology with an intricate division of labor and to monitor the output of workers therefore fostered the employment of females.

The existence of monitoring and supervisory costs can also explain the transformation of occupations in the clerical sector that were "feminized" rapidly from 1900 to 1920. It has frequently been claimed that this feminization was the result of technological changes, such as the mechanization of the office. But was the feminization of the office a function of the reduced level of skill required with the division of office work into tasks or was it a function of a reduced level of supervision needed to elicit some level of output?

In the early history of the modern office various tasks were paid by the piece. Typewriters in the Graton and Knight Manufacturing Company, for example, were equipped with cyclometers; "240 depressions of the typewriter keys or space bar [were] equivalent to one point . . . 600 points [were] considered base production and each point produced in excess [was] allowed for at the rate of one and one-half cents a point" (Coyle, 1928:23–24). But piece rates did not prevail in this sector, and their decline was a tribute to the ability of employers to pretest employees whose training in commercial and high school courses was completed before job entry.

Monitoring in the office became even simpler and cheaper than in the factory. Employers divided workers into homogeneous groups and paid each a set day rate. Standardization enabled employers to screen workers prior to employment. Thus, it appears that women began to be employed in the clerical sector when its jobs could be more finely divided, as had occurred a full century before in manufacturing, and its output more cheaply monitored. (See Rotella, 1981, for an analysis of clerical employment that stresses human capital aspects of the mechanization and feminization of the office.)

## RELATIVE EARNINGS OF FEMALES TO MALES, 1815 TO 1982

The degree to which technological change is biased within sectors or industries and the degree to which even neutral technological change occurs in particular sectors or industries alters the relative earnings of inputs, such as capital and labor or male and female labor. Such impacts can be ignored when only one sector or one industry is at issue, but not when the entire economy is being considered. Changes in female earnings alter female employment because their labor supply function is elastic. How have the earnings of females changed relative to those of males over the course of American history, and what role has been played by technological change?

Table 6 and Figure 3 give the ratio of female to male earnings for the manufacturing sector from 1820 to 1970 and for all sectors from 1890 to 1982. The relative wage of females to males was fairly low in the northeastern states prior to industrialization but rose quickly wherever manufacturing activity spread (Goldin and Sokoloff, 1982, 1984). Around 1815 the ratio of female to male wages in agriculture and domestic activities was 0.288 and rose to about 0.303 to 0.371 among manufacturing establishments at the inception of industrialization in the United States in 1820. By 1832 the average ratio in manufacturing was about 0.44, and it continued to rise to 0.50 in the northeastern states by 1850. Nationwide the ratio rose slowly to about the year 1885, when it reached its 1970 value of approximately 0.56. Early industrialization, therefore, increased the relative wage of females to males by almost 50 percent, and in the briefest of periods, a mere two decades, the gender gap in manufacturing and domestic employment narrowed by 15 percentage points.

The ratio of female to male full-time earnings for the entire population increased from 0.463 to 0.603 over the period 1890 to 1970, using the series constructed from earnings in six sectors. The increase over time is somewhat greater when earnings are adjusted for hours of work among full-time employees, from 0.498 to 0.657. The gender gap has remained relatively constant over the period since 1950, with the exception of an initial decline in the ratio and a rise beginning in about 1980. The recent rise appears to be substantial in magnitude, and if the explanations in Goldin (1986b) and Smith and Ward (1984) are correct it will continue for some time.

Goldin (1986b) and Smith and Ward (1984) present data on the life cycle labor force experience of the working population of women, which indicates that working women's labor market experience has not increased substantially, if at all, during the period from 1950 to the present. The increase in the labor force participation rate of women was substantial enough that new labor force entrants pulled down the average labor market experience accumulated by those already employed. Because wages are computed

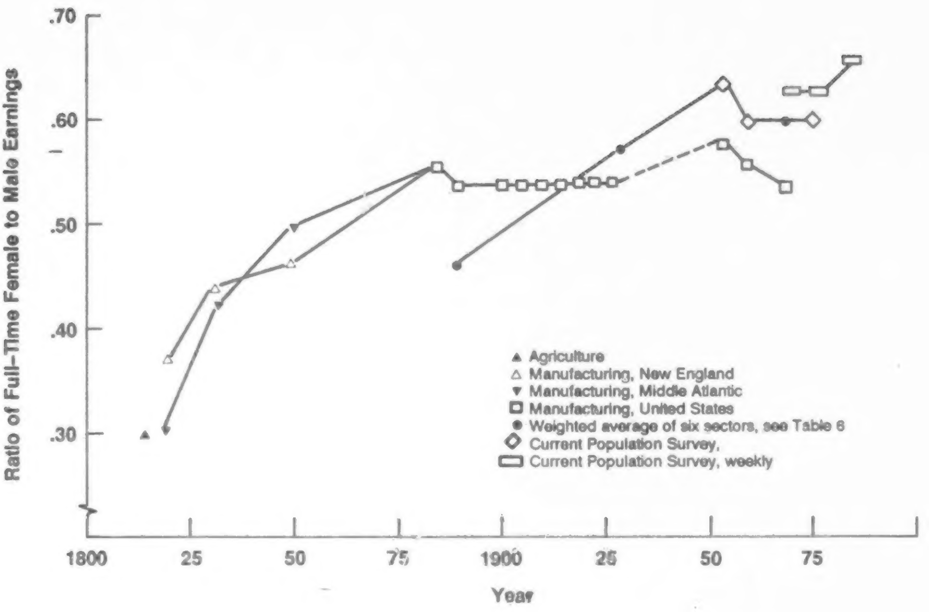


FIGURE 3 The gender gap in historical perspective: the manufacturing sector and the entire United States, 1815 to 1982. Sources: see Table 6 and O'Neill (1985).

only for those in the labor force, an increase in the relatively inexperienced will prevent the average earnings of women from rising relative to those of men, all other things being equal. This scenario is coming to a close, however. As more and more women have entered the labor force, new entrants are a smaller percentage of the working population of women, and the lesser experience of these new entrants has a far smaller effect. Thus the experience of the working population of women has begun to increase, and with it the relative earnings of women. The same explanation holds for the educational attainment of the working population of women. Working women in each cohort have always been among the more educated. Therefore, as more and more women have entered the ranks of the employed, the average education of working women in each cohort has declined. This process, too, has come to an end, and the educational attainment of the working population of women is now increasing faster than that of men.

What accounted for the decrease in the gender gap over the past century? Various studies have shown that earnings within occupational groupings have increased for females relative to those

TABLE 6 Wage Ratios for Males and Females in Manufacturing Employment, 1815 to 1970, and Across All Occupations, 1890 to 1982

| | |
|---|---|
| Agriculture | |
| 1815 | 0.29 |
| Manufacturing | |
| 1820[a] | 0.37-0.30 |
| 1832[a] | 0.44-0.43 |
| 1850[a] | 0.46-0.50 |
| 1885 | 0.559 |
| 1890 | 0.539 |

| | | | Full Time | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Full Time | Actual | Weekly | Hourly |
| 1899 | 0.535 | 0.536 | | |
| 1904 | 0.536 | 0.535 | | |
| 1909 | 0.536 | 0.537 | | |
| 1914 | 0.535 | 0.534 | 0.568 | 0.592 |
| 1920 | | | 0.559 | 0.645 |
| 1921 | 0.536 | 0.536 | 0.617 | 0.653 |
| 1922 | | | 0.612 | 0.677 |
| 1923 | 0.535 | 0.536 | 0.607 | 0.672 |
| 1924 | | | 0.593 | 0.664 |
| 1925 | 0.536 | 0.536 | 0.592 | 0.657 |
| 1926 | | | 0.585 | 0.662 |
| 1927 | | | 0.597 | 0.652 |
| 1928 | | | 0.573 | 0.645 |
| 1929 | | | 0.575 | 0.637 |
| 1930 | | | 0.578 | 0.635 |
| 1931 | | | 0.612 | 0.621 |
| 1932 | | | 0.653 | 0.618 |
| 1933 | | | 0.661 | 0.656 |
| 1934 | | | 0.688 | 0.704 |
| 1935 | | | 0.653 | 0.700 |

| | Manufacturing | | All Occupations (median earnings) | | Constructed from Six Sectors |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Full Time | Total | Actual | Adjusted for Hours | |
| 1890 | | | | | 0.463 |
| 1930 | | | | | 0.556 |
| 1939 | 0.539 | 0.513 | 0.581 | | |
| 1950 | | 0.537 | | | |
| 1951 | | 0.532 | | | |
| 1952 | | 0.558 | | | |
| 1953 | | 0.512 | | | |
| 1954 | | 0.497 | | | |
| 1955 | 0.580 | 0.526 | 0.639 | 0.689 | |
| 1956 | 0.583 | 0.515 | 0.639 | 0.690 | |
| 1957 | 0.554 | 0.496 | 0.633 | 0.680 | |
| 1958 | 0.570 | 0.477 | 0.630 | 0.677 | |
| 1959 | 0.580 | | 0.613 | 0.664 | |

TABLE 6 (continued)

| | Manufacturing | | All Occupations (median earnings) | | Constructed from Six Sectors |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Full Time | Total | Actual | Adjusted for Hours | |
| 1960 | 0.559 | | 0.608 | 0.663 | |
| 1961 | 0.534 | | 0.594 | 0.647 | |
| 1962 | 0.557 | | 0.595 | 0.652 | |
| 1963 | 0.544 | | 0.596 | 0.654 | |
| 1964 | 0.547 | | 0.596 | 0.659 | |
| 1965 | 0.532 | | 0.600 | 0.666 | |
| 1966 | 0.524 | | 0.580 | 0.646 | |
| 1967 | 0.563 | | 0.578 | 0.639 | |
| 1968 | 0.549 | | 0.582 | 0.644 | |
| 1969 | 0.544 | | 0.605 | 0.669 | |
| 1970 | 0.540 | | 0.594 | 0.655 | 0.603 |
| 1971 | | | 0.595 | 0.653 | |
| 1972 | | | 0.579 | 0.636 | |
| 1973 | | | 0.566 | 0.627 | |
| 1974 | | | 0.572 | 0.627 | |
| 1975 | | | 0.588 | 0.633 | |
| 1976 | | | 0.602 | 0.666 | |
| 1977 | | | 0.589 | 0.648 | |
| 1978 | | | 0.600 | 0.658 | |
| 1979 | | | 0.596 | 0.656 | |
| 1980 | | | 0.602 | 0.646 | |
| 1981 | | | 0.592 | 0.646 | |
| 1982 | | | 0.617 | 0.672 | |

NOTE: Except where noted these ratios are based on mean earnings of full-time year-round employees.

[a] The range is for New England and the Middle Atlantic.

SOURCES: This series has been compiled by the author from a variety of sources. See Goldin (1986c) for details. Data for All Occupations category from O'Neill (1985:Table 1).

for males, particularly in the clerical and professional sectors. Furthermore, the skill differential across all occupations narrowed considerably after 1940 (Keat, 1960). Thus, relative earnings for females to males have increased within occupations, and this factor has been of overwhelming importance in accounting for the increase in the earnings ratio over time. It appears that the occupational distribution mattered far less than earnings within occupations in determining the overall earnings ratio of females to males (Goldin, 1986c; Polachek, 1984). This finding is particularly noteworthy, since it is generally presumed that the occupational distribution is the primary determinant of the gap between male and female earnings.

The degree to which the occupational distribution matters in determining the aggregate ratio of female to male earnings involves constructing two hypothetical cases. In one, all women have the occupational distribution of men, but their earnings for each occupation remain the same. In the other, counterfactual world, all men have the occupational distribution of the women but have the earnings for each occupation that they ordinarily have. There are then three (or more) measures of the percentage of the earnings gap that is explained by occupations; one minus this measure gives the difference in pay within occupations. The three measures include the two from the hypothetical cases and a third which averages the first two.

This technique has been used by Polachek (1984) and Treiman and Hartmann (1981). One problem with it is that the answer depends on how many occupations are used. Polachek uses 195 occupations and finds that somewhat more than 10 percent of the earnings gap is explained by occupational differences; Treiman and Hartmann use 222 occupations and find that somewhere between 11 and 19 percent of the gap is explained. Neither of these measures seems particularly large. But when the number of occupations rises to 479, more is explained. If the first of the counterfactual worlds is used (and this seems to be the one that makes the most sense in this context), then 19 percent of the pay gap is explained; the second counterfactual world leads to 41 percent being explained.[11] Even 19 percent seems rather low. Furthermore, it is not clear whether it would be useful to increase the number of occupations in the analysis beyond 222. The issue of the optimal or correct number of occupations to use is still very much unexplored.[12]

---

[11] Note that these numbers differ from those cited in early printings of Treiman and Hartmann (1981:Table 9), which were in error.

Technological change narrowed the gender gap during the period of early industrialization, when the use of new forms of capital equipment and work organization raised the relative productivity of females and the young. The increase in the manufacturing sector, which was relatively female intensive, also served to raise the overall ratio of female to male earnings. But changes in the earnings ratio after the first half of the nineteenth century are more complicated. Employment effects of technical change combined with differing demand, income elasticities expanded certain sectors and contracted others, and the increase in education raised the relative earnings of females within occupational groups.

The large increase in female labor force participation over the last 30 years has meant that recent labor market entrants have had substantially less job training than have previous participants. Entrants have, until recently, also had less education than the average female population. Therefore, the average wages of the working population of women as a whole have been depressed by the wages of the new entrants, even though the wages of prior participants have been rising. In a period of rising labor force participation, a stable ratio of female to male earnings does not necessarily indicate an absence of economic and social progress for women.

## CONCLUDING REMARKS

Technological advances have altered the employment of women in the following ways throughout American history:

1. Increases in total factor productivity across sectors from 1890 to 1980 have been positively associated with an index of the female intensity of the labor force, but total employment of both males and females has not necessarily been positively related to technological advance.

---

[12] One procedure would be to assess the cross-elasticity of substitution among occupations for individuals. Such a procedure would be similar to that used in antitrust cases in deciding what the market is for a particular good, and thus what the definition of a good is. As a general rule, one does not want to disaggregate occupations so finely that occupation itself is an exact proxy for earnings.

2. Increases in education have been positively associated with increases in female labor force participation and may be the single most important factor in altering the shape of participation rates for married women during their life cycles.

3. Changes in work organization, in particular an enhanced division of labor in manufacturing from 1820 and in the clerical sector from around 1900, have increased the demand for female employees.

4. Relative earnings for females to males rose after 1820 and continued to rise to about 1930 or 1940. The aggregate ratio was virtually constant from 1950 to 1980, but has risen during the past half decade. The ratio for manufacturing employment has remained virtually constant since about 1885. Changes in technology seem to be the most likely reason for the initial advance, and changes in the experience and education of the working population of women appear to have been responsible for much of the recent rise.

The secular increase in female employment in America has owed much to the relative growth of particular sectors in the economy, such as those employing clerical and professional workers, and to the decline of others, such as agriculture. Further work will have to perform the major task of separating the role of technological change from those of demand and income elasticities in altering the sectoral distribution of labor.

## REFERENCES

Cain, Louis P., and Donald G. Paterson

1986 Biased technical change, scale, and factor substitution in American industry, 1850–1919. *Journal of Economic History* 56(March):153–164.

Coyle, Grace

1928 *Present Trends in the Clerical Occupations.* New York: The Woman's Press.

Denison, Edward F.

1962 The Sources of Economic Growth in the United States and the Alternatives Before Us. Supplementary Paper 13. New York: Committee for Economic Development.

1974 *Accounting for United States Economic Growth. 1929 to 1969.* Washington, D.C.: The Brookings Institution.

Easterlin, Richard

1980 *Birth and Fortune: The Impact of Numbers on Personal Welfare.* New York: Basic Books.

Goldin, Claudia

1987 The female labor force and American economic growth, 1890 to 1980. Ch. 10 in S.L. Engerman and R. Gallman, eds., *Long-Term Trends in the American Economy*. Chicago: University of Chicago Press.

1986a Monitoring and occupational segregation by sex: a historical analysis. *Journal of Labor Economics* 4(January):1–27.

1986b Life-Cycle Labor Force Participation of Married Women: Historical Evidence and Implications, University of Pennsylvania. Revised version of National Bureau of Economic Research Working Paper #1251. Cambridge, Mass. December.

1986c The Earnings Gap Between Male and Female Workers: An Historical Perspective. National Bureau of Economic Research Working Paper #1888. Cambridge, Mass. April.

1984 The historical evolution of female earnings functions and occupations. *Explorations in Economic History* 21(January):1–27.

1983 The changing economic role of women: a quantitative approach. *Journal of Interdisciplinary History* 13(Spring):707–733.

1977 Female labor force participation: the origin of black and white differences, 1870 to 1880. *Journal of Economic History* 37(March):87–108.

Goldin, Claudia, and Kenneth Sokoloff

1982 Women, children, and industrialization in the early republic: evidence from the manufacturing censuses. *Journal of Economic History* 42(December):741–774.

1984 The relative productivity hypothesis of industrialization: the American case, 1820 to 1850. *The Quarterly Journal of Economics* 44(August):461–487.

Keat, Paul G.

1960 Long run changes in occupational wage structure, 1900–1956. *Journal of Political Economy* 68(December):584–600.

Kendrick, John W.

1961 *Productivity Trends in the United States*. National Bureau of Economic Research. Princeton: Princeton University Press.

1973 *Postwar Productivity Trends in the United States, 1948–1969*. National Bureau of Economic Research. New York: Columbia University Press.

1983 *Interindustry Differences in Productivity Growth*. Washington, D.C.: American Enterprise Institute.

Mansfield, Edwin

1969 *The Economics of Technological Change*. New York: Norton.

National Research Council

1979 *Measurement and Interpretation of Productivity*. Report of the Panel to Review Productivity Statistics, Committee on National Statistics. Washington, D.C.: National Academy of Sciences.

O'Neill, June

1985 The trend in the male-female wage gap in the United States, *Journal of Labor Economics* 2(January, Suppl.):49–70.

Polachek, Solomon William

1984 Women in the economy: perspectives on gender inequality. Pp. 34–53 in U.S. Commission on Civil Rights, *Comparable Worth: Issues* *for the 80's.* Vol. 1. A consultation held June 6–7. U.S. Government Printing Office 1984-524-379. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Commission on Civil Rights.

Rosenberg, Nathan
1972 *Technology and American Economic Growth.* New York: Harper & Row.

Rotella, Elyce
1981 *From Home to Office: U.S. Women at Work, 1870–1930.* Ann Arbor: UMI Press.

Smith, James, ed.
1980 *Female Labor Supply: Theory and Estimation.* Princeton: Princeton University Press.

Smith, James
1984 Race and human capital. *American Economic Review* 74 (September):685–698.

Smith, James, and Michael Ward
1984 *Women's Wages and Work in the Twentieth Century.* Santa Monica, Calif.: Rand.

Sokoloff, Kenneth
1984 Was the transition from the artisanal shop to the nonmechanized factory associated with gains in efficiency? Evidence from the U.S. Manufacturing Censuses of 1820 and 1850. *Explorations in Economic History* 21(October):351–382.

Stoneman, Paul
1983 *The Economic Analysis of Technological Change.* Oxford, England: Oxford University Press.

Treiman, Donald J., and Heidi I. Hartmann, eds.
1981 *Women, Work, and Wages: Equal Pay for Jobs of Equal Value.* Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Williamson, Jeffrey, and Peter Lindert
1980 *American Inequality: A Macroeconomic History.* New York: Academic Press.

# Recent Trends in Clerical Employment: The Impact of Technological Change

H. ALLAN HUNT and TIMOTHY L. HUNT

## THE GROWTH OF CLERICAL AND FEMALE EMPLOYMENT

Clerical jobs are the largest single occupational group in the economy; they are also one of the most diverse. Generally people associate the traditional office occupations with the term "clerical." Indeed, secretaries, typists, stenographers, file clerks, office machine operators, and receptionists do make up a large proportion of all clerical workers. But bookkeepers and bank tellers are also clerical workers according to the Bureau of the Census, as are bill collectors, insurance adjusters, postal carriers, factory expediters, and most enumerators and interviewers.

The tremendous growth in the number of clerical workers in the United States is well known, but the true magnitude of this expansion cannot be appreciated without comparing it to the growth in total employment. Figure 1 shows that the proportion

---

Facts and observations presented in this document are the sole responsibility of the authors. The viewpoints do not necessarily represent positions of the W.E. Upjohn Institute for Employment Research.

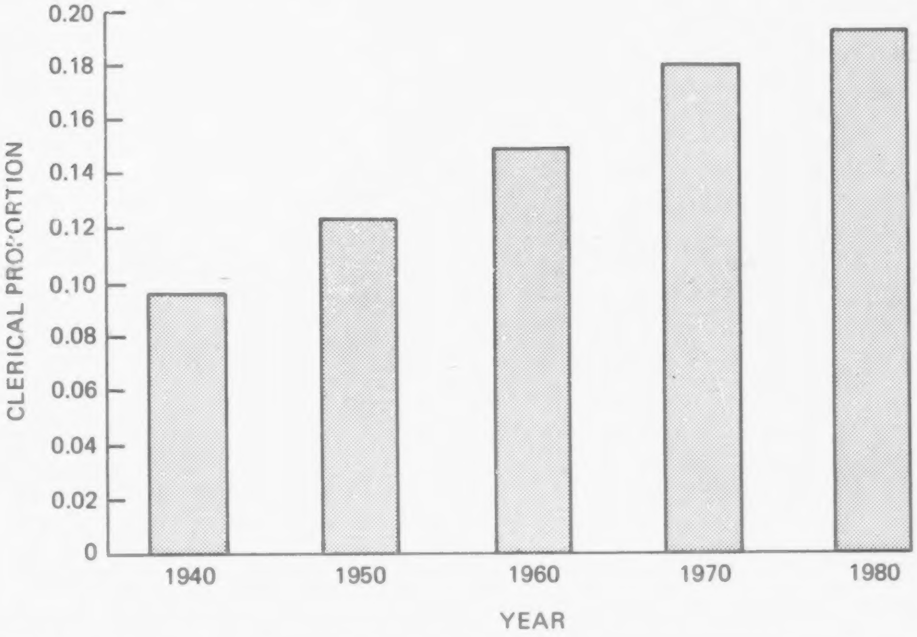


FIGURE 1 Decadal growth in clerical employment as a proportion of total employment, 1940–1980. Source: Hunt and Hunt (1986); based on 1940–1980 census data.

of clerical workers in total employment has doubled in the last 40 years, from just under 1 employee in 10 in 1940 to 1 in 5 by 1980. However, the general recessionary conditions of the last 5 years combined with developments of the last 10 years or so in office technology raise one of the most puzzling questions about future employment: Will this trend continue?

Those who are convinced that this trend cannot continue and may reverse itself base their predictions primarily on the introduction to the office of microprocessor-based technologies. The incredible reductions in the cost of computing power, combined with the reductions in bulk made possible by microprocessor technology, may possibly constitute a revolutionary technical development. And there has been an apparent reduction in the rate of increase in the proportion of clerical workers. As Figure 1 indicates, while the clerical proportion rose almost linearly from 1940 to 1970, a slight reduction in the rate of increase occurred between 1970 and 1980. Is this the beginning of the end of clerical employment growth? If so, what will be the impact on women workers?

Clerical jobs are also female jobs. Is it a coincidence that the expansion of clerical employment occurred simultaneously with the expansion of female labor force participation rates? To what extent have female job opportunities been linked to the expansion of the clerical work force? The overwhelming majority of clerical workers are in fact female, and this is even more true today than it was 30 years ago: from just over 60 percent female in 1950, the proportion grew to nearly 80 percent by 1980. Indeed, not only are clerical workers increasingly women but women are increasingly clerical workers. Between 1950 and 1980, the proportion of women workers who worked in clerical jobs grew from about 27 percent to over 35 percent. Thus, the sex segregation of clerical occupations appears to have been increasing, although there was very little increase in the proportion of females employed as clerical workers between 1970 and 1980.[1] The participation rate for men in clerical work was only 7.6 percent in 1980. Clearly, females are much more likely than males to work as clerical workers and clerical work has increased in importance as a source of employment for women.

This paper reviews trends in clerical employment over the last 30 years and seeks evidence of the impact of changes in process technology on those trends. It also assesses prospects for the future of clerical employment. The next section reviews clerical employment trends from 1950 to 1980 by decade, as well as annual employment changes.[2] Because this period encompasses the first computer revolution, the introduction of mainframe computers to the office, and the beginnings of the microcomputer age, the review can be interpreted as a search for the employment effects of technological change. If changing office technologies displaced large numbers of clerical workers during the first computer revolution, the evidence should be in the employment record of the 1960s and 1970s. Similarly, if the current office technologies threaten clerical jobs, some evidence of this should be found in the employment figures of the early 1980s.

The following section of the paper discusses the determinants of clerical employment in the broadest sense. The influence of industry occupational structure and industry employment trends on clerical employment totals are examined. The aggregate change in clerical employment from 1972 to 1982 is decomposed into portions attributable to general economic growth, changes in the sectoral composition of the economy, and changes in occupational staffing patterns. Evidence of the direct impact of technological change on office employment levels is sought for the finance and insurance industry, reputedly the most advanced user of office automation systems.

---

[1] See Reskin and Hartmann (1985) for a discussion of sex segregation on the job.

[2] A much more thorough review of existing data is provided by Hunt and Hunt (1986:Ch. 2 and 3).

This paper does not try to assess the influence of other important factors that will determine future labor market outcomes for clerical workers. In particular, there is no consideration of future supply issues. If female labor force participation rates continue to rise as they have in the past, the issue of job creation for women will be of even greater significance. On the other hand, if women increase their penetration of nontraditional female occupations, the number of females seeking clerical positions in the future may decline. Whether men are more likely to begin to look to clerical positions for career opportunities in the future presumably depends on labor market developments for clericals, as well as the job outlook in more traditional male occupations.[3] Clearly these considerations are crucial to understanding whether the supply and demand of clerical workers will be in approximate balance in the labor market of the future, but these questions are beyond the scope of the present effort. We seek only to illuminate past trends in clerical employment and investigate the causes behind those trends. Throughout the analysis we strive to develop an understanding of the employment implications of technological change for clerical workers. In a concluding section, we draw on these findings and on a review of existing forecasts of clerical employment to narrow the range of uncertainty about the probable future impact of technological change on the demand for clerical employment.

## A CLOSER LOOK AT CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT TRENDS

### Employment from 1950 to 1980, Decennial Census Data

Table 1 reports the best derivable estimates of detailed clerical employment on a consistent basis across the 1950 to 1980 time span. These figures are based on data from the decennial censuses, and although they are far from perfect, everything that can be done has been done to maximize the consistency of the estimates and minimize the distortions introduced by the measurement system and changes in it.[4] Table 1 shows that there were just over 19 million clerical workers employed in 1980 in 42 separate clerical occupations ranging from secretary, the largest, to tabulating machine operator, the smallest. There were more than 4 million secretaries employed in 1980; they represented just over

---

[3] Many of these issues are addressed by Hartmann, Kraut, and Tilly (1986).

---

[4] Because these data have been adjusted rather extensively for consistency, the figures reported here do not correspond exactly with census figures from other sources. Comparisons of occupational data among decennial censuses are complicated, first, because the data came from a sample of all census respondents (though the numbers are very large by normal sampling standards), and second, because the measuring rod, the occupational classification system, changes between censuses. In 1950, occupational employment was tabulated in 12 major groups and 469 detailed occupational categories. In 1960, the same 12 major groups contained 494 detailed occupations; in 1970 there were only 417 detailed occupations but still accumulated into 12 major occupational groups. The overall changes in the classification system can be regarded as relatively minor over this period, although with regard to individual occupations, major distortions can occur when an occupational category is added or deleted. In 1980, however, the magnitude of the differences in the occupational coding system are enormous: 503 detailed occupations, which have been reshuffled into 13 new major groups. For example, cashiers, who have previously been classified as clerical workers, are reclassified as sales workers; 1.65 million workers are thereby moved from one major occupational group to another. For the first time, there is a fundamental lack of consistency at the major occupational group level between adjacent census observations. To convert all occupational employment numbers to a consistent basis, the classification system of 1970 was chosen as the standard upon the advice of the Bureau of the Census. The comparison between 1960 and 1970 employment in terms of the 1970 classification was readily available from the Bureau (Bureau of the Census, 1972:Table 221, and Priebe et al., 1972). The 1950 census employment could not be converted directly into 1970 categories, and were first reclassified into 1960 terms, using Technical Paper No. 18; then those numbers were converted to the 1970 basis using Priebe et al. (1972). The 1980 data were converted to the 1970 basis using preliminary unpublished results from the Census Bureau. It requires a painstaking effort to bridge from one decennial census to the next in this manner, and the accuracy of the results is uncertain. All of the reclassification work is done on the basis of sample results. The reclassified employment figures are thus subject both to the original sampling error in estimating occupational employment and the secondary sampling error involved in the reclassification study. These issues are discussed more fully in Hunt and Hunt (1986:Ch. 2).

TABLE 1 Employment in Clerical Occupations, 1950 to 1980, Ranked by Level of Employment in 1980

| Occupational Title | Employment 1950 | 1960 | 1970 | 1980 | Annual Percent Change |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Total employment | 57,178,206 | 64,639,256 | 76,553,599 | 97,639,355 | |
| Clerical workers | 6,875,546 | 9,575,247 | 13,856,074 | 19,119,280 | |
| Secretaries | 1,005,968 | 1,539,017 | 2,875,826 | 4,058,182 | 4.8 |
| Not specified clerical workers | 1,185,906 | 1,610,020 | 862,394 | 1,880,102 | 1.5 |
| Bookkeepers | 744,053 | 973,224 | 1,633,490 | 1,804,374 | 3.0 |
| Cashiers | 252,252 | 510,179 | 884,531 | 1,654,151 | 6.5 |
| Miscellaneous clerical workers | 253,633 | 328,399 | 506,677 | 1,163,635 | 5.2 |
| Typists | 60,534 | 547,923 | 1,041,804 | 799,561 | 9.0 |
| Stock clerks and storekeepers | 274,089 | 384,115 | 482,259 | 580,979 | 2.5 |
| Receptionists | 77,965 | 164,446 | 323,552 | 536,963 | 6.6 |
| Shipping and receiving clerks | 323,785 | 325,307 | 400,890 | 483,183 | 1.3 |
| Bank tellers | 66,944 | 139,477 | 265,197 | 476,233 | 6.8 |
| Estimators and investigators, n.e.c. | 112,469 | 171,901 | 282,074 | 442,553 | 4.7 |
| Counter clerks, except food | 96,313 | 127,630 | 243,697 | 398,029 | 4.8 |
| Computer and peripheral equipment operators | 868 | 2,023 | 124,684 | 391,909 | 22.6 |
| Keypunch operators | 75,091 | 169,000 | 290,119 | 382,118 | 5.6 |
| Clerical supervisors, n.e.c. | 44,348 | 56,887 | 119,887 | 340,946 | 7.0 |
| Expediters and production controllers | 123,277 | 151,191 | 217,107 | 329,621 | 3.3 |
| File clerks | 118,211 | 152,160 | 382,578 | 316,419 | 3.3 |
| Postal clerks | 216,164 | 242,872 | 321,263 | 315,111 | 1.3 |
| Telephone operators | 363,472 | 374,495 | 433,739 | 314,674 | -0.5 |
| Statistical clerks | 109,956 | 143,922 | 265,431 | 297,939 | 3.4 |
| Mail carriers, Post Office | 164,851 | 203,116 | 268,612 | 258,966 | 1.5 |
| Payroll and timekeeping clerks | 65,697 | 112,901 | 165,815 | 218,387 | 4.1 |

| | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Teachers' aides, except school monitors | 6,105 | 17,804 | 139,790 | 207,391 | 12.5 |
| Mail handlers, except Post Office | 53,563 | 67,300 | 133,839 | 182,223 | 4.2 |
| Insurance adjusters, examiners, and investigators | 33,061 | 58,726 | 102,043 | 159,124 | 5.4 |
| Ticket, station, and express agents | 69,807 | 76,994 | 104,285 | 152,841 | 2.6 |
| Library attendants and assistants | 16,235 | 38,203 | 133,911 | 140,808 | 7.5 |
| Billing clerks | 32,357 | 45,254 | 112,876 | 117,943 | 4.4 |
| Stenographers | 429,424 | 283,486 | 136,197 | 91,593 | -5.0 |
| Enumerators and interviewers | 85,013 | 118,723 | 68,697 | 88,712 | 0.1 |
| Dispatchers and starters, vehicle | 33,746 | 49,205 | 63,699 | 87,622 | 3.2 |
| Messengers and office helpers | 111,508 | 61,303 | 61,050 | 82,225 | -1.0 |
| Collectors, bill and account | 25,395 | 34,229 | 54,728 | 76,982 | 3.8 |
| Meter readers, utility | 40,696 | 39,712 | 35,144 | 41,407 | 0.1 |
| Real estate appraisers | 11,754 | 15,822 | 22,735 | 41,343 | 4.3 |
| Office machine operators, n.e.c. | 9,788 | 21,352 | 38,669 | 39,864 | 4.8 |
| Bookkeeping and billing machine operators | 26,610 | 53,914 | 67,341 | 37,200 | 1.1 |
| Weighers | 80,915 | 44,548 | 41,410 | 29,717 | -3.3 |
| Proofreaders | 12,708 | 17,171 | 29,940 | 27,321 | 2.6 |
| Clerical assistants, social welfare | 0 | 0 | 1,279 | 24,128 | n.a. |
| Duplicating machine operators | 5,520 | 14,392 | 21,682 | 17,971 | 4.0 |
| Calculating machine operators | 19,176 | 38,903 | 37,153 | 17,881 | -0.2 |
| Telegraph operators | 34,811 | 21,064 | 13,052 | 7,604 | -4.9 |
| Tabulating machine operators | 9,725 | 26,937 | 8,685 | 3,345 | -3.5 |

NOTE: n.e.c. = not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Decennial Census. Data were adjusted for consistency by the authors.

4 percent of total employment and 21 percent of clerical employment in that year. The second largest category was bookkeepers, with about 1.8 million employed, followed by cashiers, with 1.7 million. The only other clerical occupation that has approached 1 million employees is typists.

Together, these "big four" clerical occupations accounted for 8.5 million jobs, or about 45 percent of all clerical employment in 1980. These same four occupations accounted for only 27 percent of clerical employment in 1950; all four of these occupations have grown substantially in employment during the last 30 years. On the other end of the scale in terms of size, there were only about 3,300 tabulating machine operators and about 7,600 telegraph operators employed in 1980. These occupations have been declining for some years, as have the next two smallest occupations, duplicating machine operators and calculating machine operators. Each of these occupations has been adversely impacted by changes in technology.

When these same data for the various occupations are examined in terms of their annual compound rates of change in employment between 1950 and 1980, computer and peripheral equipment operators far exceeded all other clerical occupations in their rate of increase. This occupation has grown from an employment level of 868 persons in 1950 at the dawn of the computer age to nearly 400,000 persons in 1980, an annual rate of growth of over 22 percent. This is the labor market expression of the computer revolution, which began to substantially affect employment levels in computer-related occupations in the 1960s. It is interesting to note that the second fastest growing clerical occupation over the 1950 to 1980 period was teachers' aides: from high tech to high touch in one easy step! The number of teachers' aides increased from 6,000 to over 200,000 in this 30-year period, or about 12 percent per year. The third fastest growing clerical occupation was typists, even though there was actually a 23 percent decline in employment from 1970 to 1980. The phenomenal growth of typists in the 1950s and 1960s was sufficient to offset the recent decline, for an average annual rate of growth of 9 percent when the entire 30-year period is considered. Following in order of rate of growth are library attendants, clerical supervisors, bank tellers, receptionists, and cashiers. Clearly, there is not a high-tech occupation among them, although they have all been impacted in one way or another by technological change as well as many other influences.

There were also a few clerical occupations that showed absolute declines during this 30-year period. The most rapid declines were among stenographers and telegraph operators, declining in employment by about 5 percent annually. Both occupations have been impacted by technology, but not in an obvious way. The telegraph has been all but replaced by superior communications devices, and this has nearly eliminated the jobs of telegraph operators. Improvements in dictation equipment and changing habits of users have spurred the decline in the stenographer occupation. In 1950, there were 2.3 secretaries per stenographer while by 1980 the ratio had risen to 44 to 1.

Fairly rapid declines were also shown by tabulating machine operators and weighers. Actually, the tabulating machine operators would have been the most rapidly retreating if 1960 had been taken as the base year. This occupation provides an excellent example of a technology-specific occupation that experiences rapid growth and then declines. Tabulating machines were very popular in the 1950s for analyzing data on punched paper cards. The number of tabulating machine operators nearly tripled between 1950 and 1960. But data-processing technology moved rapidly beyond the capabilities of tabulating machines, and the number of employees in this occupation has fallen by nearly 90 percent since 1960. Rounding out the declining occupations are messengers and office helpers, calculating machine operators, and telephone operators. All appear to be office-technology-related declines, since the communications and computing capabilities of modern offices have rendered these jobs less essential than in the past.

With the spectacular exception of the computer operator category, the rapid-growth jobs do not show any particular high-technology bent. On the other hand, the declining occupations do seem to offer a technological interpretation, at least in part. Whether this represents a general principle is not clear at this time. What is clear is that the bulk of clerical employment occurs in a few very large, very diffuse occupational titles, such as secretary and bookkeeper. This was more true in 1980 than in 1950. It is possible that one impact of office technology over the last 30 years has been to foster more generality in job title and perhaps in duties, but that cannot be conclusively demonstrated with the data that are currently available.

## ANNUAL EMPLOYMENT CHANGES, CURRENT POPULATION SURVEY DATA

The long-term decennial census data do not seem to demonstrate a widespread impact of technology on clerical occupations, but annual data from the Current Population Survey (CPS) may be more revealing. Figure 2 shows aggregate clerical employment as a proportion of total employment on an annual basis from 1958 to 1984. It clearly shows that the rate of increase of clerical workers relative to all employment was much slower in the 1970s than it was in the 1960s.[5] Even more apparent is the stagnation in the proportion of clerical workers since 1980. Clerical workers did not fare as well in the last recessionary period as they did earlier. It is less certain what the downturn in the clerical proportion in 1984 means. Such a decline has been typical of recovery periods in the past (as in 1976–1977), when the number of production workers rises rapidly to restore the prerecession balance between production and nonproduction workers, including clericals. Whether the trend of the early 1980s is something different is not yet clear. The magnitude of the drop is unprecedented, but that does not prove that the cause is fundamentally different.

A look at recent annual CPS data for detailed occupations may be instructive. Unfortunately, the only time period for which this can be done is the decade from 1972 to 1982. If the microprocessor revolution is going to have catastrophic impacts on clerical employment, it should have become apparent by 1982 when the microcomputer population reached the 1 million unit level (Computer and Business Equipment Manufacturers Association, 1985:87). While this period would seem to be adequate for analysis, it is complicated by the fact that the recession of 1981–1982 occurs right at the end of the period.[6] In addition, because of the smaller sample used by the CPS, some reservation must be expressed about any particular annual observation. More

---

[5] The apparent drop in 1971 should be ignored as it reflects the conversion to new census codes rather than any actual change in clerical employment levels.

[6] It is frustrating to stop the analysis in 1982; however, the massive reorganization of the occupational classification system introduced to the CPS in 1983 (corresponding to the 1980 decennial census reclassification) prevents the development of consistent data for all occupations after 1982.

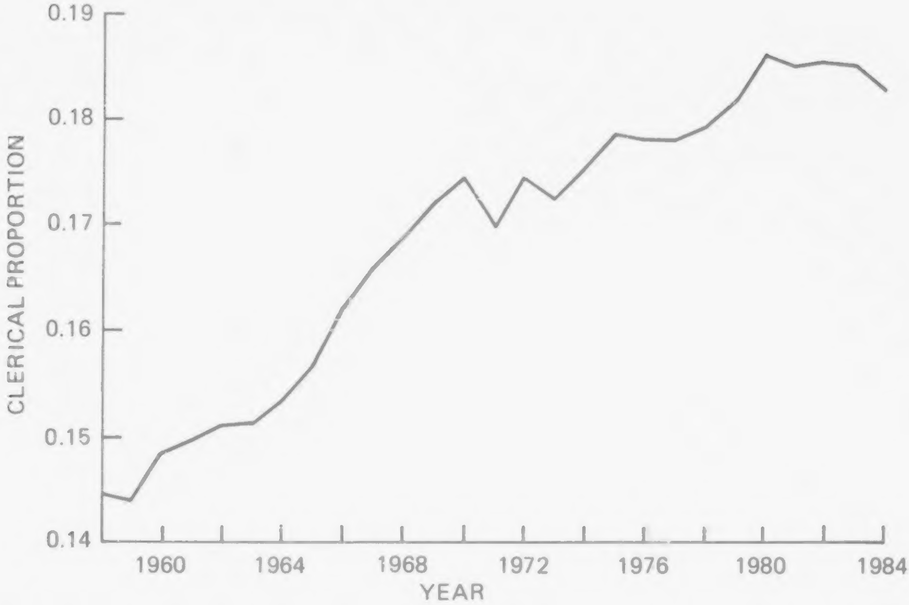


FIGURE 2 Annual changes in clerical employment as a proportion of total employment, 1958–1984. Source: Hunt and Hunt (1986); based on 1958–1984 CPS data.

confidence can be put in trends that emerge over a period of 3 or 4 years.

Table 2 shows the CPS clerical occupations sorted by the annual rate of change over the 1972–1982 decade. As in the decennial data for 1950 to 1980, computer and peripheral equipment operators experienced the most rapid rate of increase of any clerical occupation, although it was only about half the average annual rate shown for the 1950–1980 period. Bank tellers and insurance adjusters, examiners and investigators both edged ahead of teachers' aides in growth rates during the more recent decade. This reflects the falloff in the rate of growth in teachers' aides as employment growth in education as a whole faltered because of funding difficulties and a reduction in the student population.

Other clerical occupations showing relatively rapid growth during the 1972 to 1982 decade include cashiers, estimators and investigators, and receptionists. All three of these occupations involve direct customer contact and probably would fall into the "hard to automate" category. Messengers and office helpers emerge as a relatively rapidly growing clerical occupation in the

TABLE 2 Employment in Clerical Occupations, 1972 to 1982, Ranked by Relative Change, 1972 to 1982

| Occupational Title | Employment (in thousands) | | | | | | | | | | | Ann. % Chg. |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1972 | 1973 | 1974 | 1975 | 1976 | 1977 | 1978 | 1979 | 1980 | 1981 | 1982 | |
| Computer and peripheral equipment operators | 199 | 220 | 251 | 302 | 295 | 311 | 403 | 465 | 535 | 564 | 588 | 11.4 |
| Bank tellers | 290 | 329 | 356 | 356 | 378 | 416 | 458 | 503 | 542 | 569 | 561 | 6.8 |
| Insurance adjusters, examiners, and investigators | 109 | 114 | 127 | 153 | 159 | 172 | 173 | 178 | 179 | 191 | 200 | 6.3 |
| Teachers' aides, except school monitors | 208 | 232 | 253 | 292 | 325 | 326 | 348 | 357 | 391 | 381 | 373 | 6.0 |
| Cashiers | 998 | 1,060 | 1,127 | 1,200 | 1,280 | 1,354 | 1,434 | 1,512 | 1,592 | 1,660 | 1,683 | 5.4 |
| Estimators and investigators, n.e.c. | 350 | 334 | 374 | 389 | 423 | 459 | 460 | 506 | 545 | 540 | 570 | 5.0 |
| Receptionists | 439 | 450 | 465 | 468 | 511 | 542 | 600 | 614 | 644 | 675 | 672 | 4.3 |
| Messengers and office helpers | 79 | 85 | 77 | 78 | 83 | 95 | 89 | 95 | 98 | 97 | 115 | 3.8 |
| Collectors, bill and account | 61 | 59 | 64 | 73 | 66 | 73 | 80 | 77 | 81 | 93 | 87 | 3.6 |
| Mail handlers, except Post Office | 129 | 144 | 148 | 145 | 140 | 149 | 164 | 170 | 168 | 175 | 182 | 3.5 |
| All other clerical workers | 1,329 | 1,331 | 1,388 | 1,375 | 1,444 | 1,587 | 1,705 | 1,818 | 1,899 | 1,956 | 1,871 | 3.5 |
| Enumerators and interviewers | 39 | 49 | 53 | 44 | 49 | 55 | 54 | 61 | 87 | 58 | 53 | 3.1 |
| Clerical supervisors, n.e.c. | 200 | 184 | 231 | 228 | 239 | 229 | 207 | 241 | 245 | 250 | 270 | 3.0 |
| Expediters and production controllers | 196 | 202 | 201 | 214 | 210 | 219 | 228 | 244 | 238 | 254 | 257 | 2.7 |
| Secretaries | 2,964 | 3,088 | 3,218 | 3,281 | 3,428 | 3,470 | 3,646 | 3,792 | 3,944 | 3,917 | 3,847 | 2.6 |
| Clerical workers | 14,329 | 14,667 | 15,199 | 15,321 | 15,788 | 16,372 | 17,207 | 17,953 | 18,473 | 18,564 | 18,466 | 2.6 |

| | | | | | | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Keypunch operators | 284 | 255 | 251 | 253 | 279 | 284 | 277 | 279 | 271 | 248 | 364 | 2.5 |
| Dispatchers and starters, vehicle | 86 | 88 | 92 | 93 | 89 | 99 | 99 | 109 | 105 | 115 | 110 | 2.5 |
| Bookkeepers | 1,592 | 1,673 | 1,706 | 1,709 | 1,712 | 1,754 | 1,861 | 1,945 | 1,942 | 1,961 | 1,968 | 2.1 |
| Statistical clerks | 301 | 301 | 328 | 331 | 342 | 363 | 384 | 408 | 396 | 370 | 365 | 1.9 |
| Payroll and timekeeping clerks | 185 | 200 | 206 | 202 | 211 | 231 | 245 | 241 | 237 | 231 | 224 | 1.9 |
| Ticket, station, and express agents | 130 | 118 | 123 | 138 | 126 | 132 | 131 | 148 | 144 | 148 | 154 | 1.7 |
| Counter clerks, except food | 331 | 352 | 350 | 331 | 359 | 349 | 383 | 369 | 358 | 360 | 373 | 1.2 |
| Shipping and receiving clerks | 453 | 461 | 469 | 433 | 446 | 474 | 469 | 493 | 515 | 525 | 499 | 1.0 |
| Library attendants and assistants | 138 | 123 | 135 | 146 | 143 | 144 | 174 | 168 | 155 | 152 | 150 | 0.8 |
| Billing clerks | 149 | 166 | 158 | 145 | 140 | 157 | 170 | 164 | 165 | 153 | 154 | 0.3 |
| File clerks | 274 | 287 | 279 | 268 | 274 | 280 | 279 | 312 | 332 | 315 | 278 | 0.1 |
| Mail carriers, Post Office | 271 | 268 | 268 | 254 | 244 | 244 | 258 | 256 | 247 | 242 | 264 | -0.3 |
| Stock clerks and storekeepers | 513 | 478 | 493 | 479 | 499 | 505 | 516 | 539 | 544 | 528 | 497 | -0.3 |
| Postal clerks | 282 | 303 | 295 | 293 | 291 | 271 | 272 | 264 | 291 | 269 | 271 | -0.4 |
| Typists | 1,025 | 1,040 | 1,046 | 1,035 | 995 | 1,020 | 1,060 | 1,038 | 1,043 | 1,031 | 942 | -0.8 |
| Telephone operators | 394 | 390 | 393 | 348 | 343 | 347 | 317 | 333 | 323 | 308 | 283 | -3.3 |
| Bookkeeping and billing machine operators | 69 | 57 | 59 | 60 | 49 | 53 | 47 | 59 | 52 | 49 | 42 | -4.8 |
| Stenographers | 125 | 107 | 104 | 101 | 101 | 84 | 96 | 78 | 66 | 74 | 66 | -6.2 |

NOTE: n.e.c. = not elsewhere classified.

SOURCE: Current Population Survey.

1970s, which is in contrast with their declining employment from 1950 to 1970. The number of bill collectors increased at 3.6 percent annually during the decade, and non-Post Office mail handlers increased at 3.5 percent. No particular pattern emerges from the listing of clerical occupations that grew more rapidly than average during this recent decade.

At the other end of the distribution, the declining occupations, stenographers and telephone operators, are joined by bookkeeping and billing machine operators in rather rapid decline for the 1972 to 1982 period. Small annual declines were registered for typists, postal clerks, mail carriers, and stock clerks and storekeepers. Bookkeeping and billing machine operators are another clerical occupation that may be impacted by the microprocessor revolution. As microcomputers have become more widely distributed, increasing attention has been paid to creating accounting software that will run on the micros. This has undoubtedly impacted the number of bookkeeping machine operators. What is not clear is whether it has reduced the number of people doing bookkeeping work. Since they are not doing it on a special purpose device, it would no longer be appropriate to call them bookkeeping machine operators, however, and the job titles are very likely changed.

Without more careful study of both inputs and outputs of office production, definitive conclusions about the impacts of office technology cannot be drawn. This analysis leaves the impression that office technology cannot be regarded as an important determinant of clerical employment for more than a few occupations. Nonetheless, it is also the case that clerical employment growth has slowed in the last decade.

## DETERMINANTS OF CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT

Analysis of the trends in occupational employment indicated that some clerical jobs were growing while others were declining. On an aggregate basis, it was seen that clerical jobs as a whole were becoming relatively more important as a proportion of total jobs in the economy, although that growth slowed in the 1970s. It also appeared that in the recession of 1980–1982 the proportion of clerical jobs did not increase significantly as it has in past recessions. What might be causing those movements?

In the broadest terms possible, employment depends upon the demand for output and the productivity of the workers who produce that output. National output is generally measured by gross national product (GNP), the value of all final goods and services produced in the economy in a year. This simple relationship, although devoid of occupational and industrial content, emphasizes two important points.

First, if one accepts the notion that productivity is more or less fixed in the short run by the technological structure of production, then it should be clear that changes in GNP—aggregate demand in the economy—drive any changes in employment. Many factors affect both the level and rate of growth of GNP, including unforeseen shocks to the economy, such as the energy crises of the 1970s, which at least temporarily disrupt the national economic system, and business cycles, which may vary tremendously in terms of their length and severity. All occupations and industries are adversely affected by the failure of GNP to grow sufficiently; likewise, all occupations and industries tend to benefit from reasonable economic growth.

The second factor that influences employment is productivity. The concern, of course, is that productivity growth will outpace the growth of GNP. During recessionary periods it is not unusual for the lack of jobs to be blamed on labor-saving technology, and office automation is a case in point. However, productivity growth and GNP growth are actually intertwined: productivity gains *allow the possibility* of economic growth. Historically, technological change has not created permanent unemployment for millions of workers; instead it has raised living standards. To be sure, there have been winners and losers in this process, both among firms and individuals, but the net result has been real economic growth. No one can guarantee that history will repeat itself with office automation today, but some appear to be too easily persuaded that history will *not* repeat itself, that office automation and other labor-saving technologies will wipe out millions of jobs.

The demand for labor is a derived demand based upon the demand for the goods or services which that labor produces. The rise and fall of occupations is related to the rise and fall of products and services which are produced in particular industries. Prospects for clerical workers, then, are linked to the prospects of the industries in which they work.

TABLE 3 Employment by Industry, 1982

| Industry | Total Industry Employment (thousands) | Percent of Total Employment | Percent of Workers in Industry in Clerical Jobs[a] | Clerical Employment (thousands) | Percent of All Clerical Workers Employed in Industry |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Agriculture | 3,401 | 3.4 | 2.4 | 83 | 0.4 |
| Mining | 1,028 | 1.0 | 12.5 | 128 | 0.7 |
| Construction | 5,756 | 5.8 | 7.8 | 451 | 2.4 |
| Durables | 11,968 | 12.0 | 12.6 | 1,513 | 8.2 |
| Nondurables | 8,318 | 8.4 | 12.9 | 1,074 | 5.8 |
| Utilities | 6,552 | 6.6 | 22.3 | 1,463 | 7.9 |
| Wholesale trade | 4,120 | 4.1 | 20.5 | 844 | 4.6 |
| Retail trade | 16,638 | 16.7 | 17.1 | 2,840 | 15.4 |
| Finance | 6,270 | 6.3 | 43.9 | 2,750 | 14.9 |
| Services | 30,259 | 30.4 | 18.1 | 5,473 | 29.7 |
| Public administration | 5,218 | 5.2 | 35.0 | 1,827 | 9.9 |
| Total | 99,528 | 100.0 | 18.5 | 18,466 | 100.0 |

[a] This percentage is also known as the clerical staffing ratio.

SOURCE: Calculated by the authors from CPS data.

## CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT BY INDUSTRY

The relative importance of the various industries in the national employment picture is presented in Table 3, based on CPS data for 1982. By far the most important of the individual one-digit industries is the service sector. It accounts for a little over 30 percent of all employment, almost double the size of the next biggest sector, retail trade. Table 3 also shows the clerical staffing ratio, which indicates how important the clerical jobs are in each of these industries. A staffing ratio for an occupation measures the relative importance of that occupation compared to all others in an industry. The ratio is obtained by dividing employment in that occupation in an industry by total industry employment. (The staffing ratios of all occupations within an industry must sum to one; shown as percents, they must sum to 100.)

According to Table 3, the finance industry shows the highest percentage of clerical workers; nearly 45 percent of all employees in this industry are clerical workers. While not shown in the table, twice as many clerical workers work in finance as any other type of worker. Public administration is also a heavy employer of clerical workers; 35 percent of all jobs in this industry are clerical. It is followed by utilities and wholesale trade, which also utilize heavy proportions (more than 20 percent) of clerical workers to produce their output. However, in neither of these industries are clerical workers as dominant as in finance or public administration. The service industry and retail trade both show between 15 and 20 percent of their total employment in clerical occupations (although their needs for other occupations do not look similar at all). The durable and nondurable manufacturing industries show between 10 and 15 percent of their total employment in clerical occupations (both are the home base of operatives, of course). Last is the construction industry, which employs relatively few clerical workers (but is the dominant user of skilled craft workers in the economy).

Clearly, different industries use very different mixes of occupations to produce their final output. The occupational staffing ratios are relatively unique to each type of production. It is this variation in the staffing ratios between industries that makes trends in industry employment an important influence on the distribution of occupations throughout the economy.

The absolute number of clerical jobs in each of the major industries is also presented in Table 3. About 5.5 million clerical workers can be found in the service industry. Just under 3 million clerical jobs are located in each of two sectors, retail trade and finance. These three sectors combined—services, retail trade, and finance—account for more than 11 million clerical jobs, almost 60 percent of total clerical employment. Clerical workers may be dispersed broadly throughout the national economy, but these three sectors are especially important to total clerical employment.

The 20 most important industrial employers of clerical workers in 1982 are presented in Table 4. These data are from the Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS) Occupational Employment Statistics (OES) program, which currently collects the most detailed data on occupational employment by industry.[7] The entries in the table are ranked by the number of clerical employees in each industry. The clerical staffing ratios and total employment in each industry are also included. Finally, the percent of total clerical jobs accounted

---

[7] These data provide the historical basis for the staffing ratios in the Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS) industry-occupation matrix, which is subsequently used as the starting point for the BLS projections of future occupational employment. See BLS (1981).

TABLE 4 Clerical Employment by Industry, 1982

| Industry | Total Industry Employment (thousands) | Clerical Employment (thousands) | Clerical Staffing Ratio (percent) | Percentage of Total Clerical Employment | Cumulative Percentage of Total Clerical Employment |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| State and local government and educational services | 13,068 | 2,512 | 19.2 | 13.4 | 13.4 |
| Miscellaneous retail trade | 10,476 | 2,496 | 23.8 | 13.3 | 26.8 |
| Wholesale trade | 5,294 | 1,531 | 28.9 | 8.2 | 34.9 |
| Banking | 1,650 | 1,180 | 71.5 | 6.3 | 41.2 |
| Federal government | 2,739 | 1,138 | 41.5 | 6.1 | 47.3 |
| Insurance | 1,700 | 911 | 53.6 | 4.9 | 52.2 |
| Miscellaneous business services | 3,139 | 896 | 28.5 | 4.8 | 57.0 |
| Hospitals | 4,166 | 666 | 16.0 | 3.6 | 60.5 |
| Social services, museums, and membership organizations | 2,755 | 587 | 21.3 | 3.1 | 63.7 |
| Credit agencies, security and commodity brokers | 1,015 | 577 | 56.9 | 3.1 | 66.8 |
| Legal and miscellaneous services | 1,628 | 560 | 34.4 | 3.0 | 69.7 |
| Telephone and other communication | 1,174 | 529 | 45.1 | 2.8 | 72.6 |
| Physician and dental offices | 1,309 | 394 | 30.1 | 2.1 | 74.7 |
| Construction | 3,913 | 324 | 8.3 | 1.7 | 76.4 |
| Eating and drinking places | 4,781 | 224 | 4.7 | 1.2 | 77.6 |
| Electric services and gas distribution | 792 | 207 | 26.2 | 1.1 | 78.7 |
| Trucking and warehousing | 1,206 | 199 | 16.5 | 1.1 | 79.8 |
| Miscellaneous printing and publishing | 846 | 192 | 22.8 | 1.0 | 80.8 |
| Real estate | 986 | 188 | 19.1 | 1.0 | 81.8 |
| Miscellaneous personal services | 1,219 | 186 | 15.3 | 1.0 | 82.8 |

SOURCE: Calculated by the authors, based on data tape from the 1982-1995 OES/BLS occupational employment projections.

for by each of the 20 industries as well as the cumulative total is also reported.

The top 10 industries in terms of clerical employment account for about two-thirds of all clerical employment. The top 20 industries account for over 80 percent of all clerical jobs. Federal, state, and local government sectors are clearly important to clerical employment; jointly they account for more than 3.6 million clerical jobs or almost 20 percent of the total. We can also see the importance of banking and insurance, the two largest sectors within finance in terms of clerical employment. Finally, clerical jobs are important in a variety of service sector industries, from business services to personal services. None of the top 10 clerical employment industries is from the goods-producing sector.

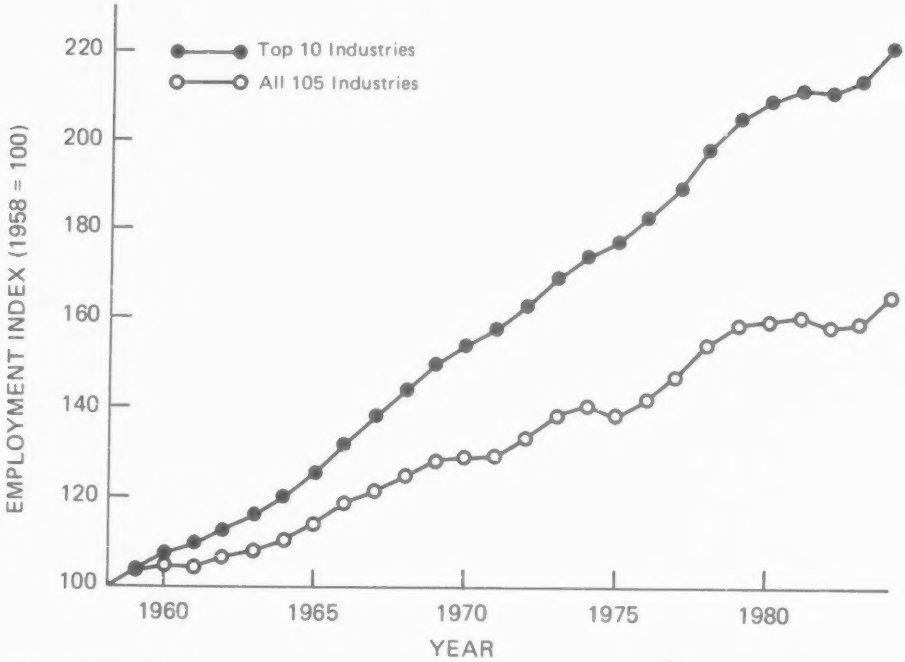


FIGURE 3 Total employment in the top 10 clerical-employing industries, 1958-1984. Source: Hunt and Hunt (1986); based on 1958–1984 BLS data.

Since industry employment is so crucial to occupational employment levels, the trends over the last 27 years in industry employment are presented in Figure 3 and Table 5. Figure 3 aggregates the employment in the top 10 industries, while Table 5 presents the employment trends for each of the 10 industries. The numbers are reported in index number form to make it easier to compare the growth trends. The average growth in employment for all industries is also reported to facilitate comparisons between the particular industry and the average for all industries.

Figure 3 demonstrates a number of important features of the top 10 clerical employment industries. First, these industries have been much less susceptible to the vagaries of the business cycle than all industries. The growth rate of the sum of these 10 sectors has remained positive through two of the three recessions during the period. It was only in 1982, during the worst recession since World War II, that the composite growth rate of these 10 sectors turned negative—and then, barely so. Second, the average growth rate of these 10 industries has clearly outdistanced the all-industry average for the entire 27-year period, but this is mostly because

TABLE 5 Total Industry Employment Growth of Sectors with the Largest Number of Clerical Employees, 1958-1984

| Year | State and Local Govern-ment | Miscella-neous Retail Trade | Whole-sale Trade | Bank-ing | Federal Govern-ment | Insur-ance | Miscella-neous Business Services | Hos-pitals | Credit Agencies and Com-modity Brokers | Social Services and Museums | Top 10 Indus-tries | All Indus-tries |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| 1958 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 | 100 |
| 1959 | 104 | 103 | 103 | 104 | 102 | 101 | 110 | 106 | 109 | 118 | 104 | 104 |
| 1960 | 108 | 98 | 105 | 109 | 104 | 103 | 116 | 113 | 116 | 122 | 108 | 105 |
| 1961 | 112 | 105 | 105 | 112 | 104 | 105 | 123 | 120 | 124 | 128 | 109 | 105 |
| 1962 | 116 | 107 | 107 | 116 | 107 | 106 | 135 | 126 | 129 | 131 | 113 | 107 |
| 1963 | 122 | 109 | 109 | 120 | 108 | 109 | 146 | 134 | 132 | 133 | 116 | 108 |
| 1964 | 128 | 112 | 112 | 124 | 107 | 111 | 159 | 143 | 138 | 134 | 120 | 111 |
| 1965 | 136 | 116 | 116 | 128 | 109 | 112 | 173 | 149 | 142 | 136 | 126 | 114 |
| 1966 | 146 | 121 | 121 | 134 | 117 | 114 | 192 | 156 | 149 | 140 | 132 | 119 |
| 1967 | 154 | 124 | 124 | 141 | 124 | 119 | 211 | 171 | 156 | 146 | 138 | 122 |
| 1968 | 161 | 128 | 127 | 148 | 125 | 122 | 224 | 182 | 171 | 153 | 144 | 125 |
| 1969 | 167 | 133 | 131 | 159 | 126 | 125 | 248 | 195 | 186 | 157 | 150 | 129 |
| 1970 | 174 | 136 | 134 | 169 | 125 | 129 | 262 | 205 | 182 | 159 | 154 | 129 |
| 1971 | 180 | 139 | 134 | 174 | 123 | 131 | 264 | 213 | 184 | 163 | 158 | 130 |
| 1972 | 189 | 144 | 138 | 181 | 123 | 133 | 282 | 218 | 194 | 157 | 163 | 134 |
| 1973 | 196 | 149 | 144 | 191 | 122 | 135 | 308 | 226 | 202 | 158 | 169 | 139 |
| 1974 | 203 | 149 | 149 | 202 | 124 | 139 | 326 | 238 | 202 | 162 | 174 | 141 |
| 1975 | 211 | 148 | 148 | 206 | 125 | 140 | 333 | 250 | 202 | 165 | 178 | 139 |
| 1976 | 215 | 153 | 153 | 212 | 125 | 142 | 359 | 260 | 210 | 170 | 183 | 142 |
| 1977 | 220 | 158 | 158 | 220 | 124 | 148 | 386 | 271 | 222 | 172 | 190 | 148 |
| 1978 | 229 | 165 | 167 | 231 | 126 | 154 | 429 | 280 | 238 | 177 | 199 | 155 |
| 1979 | 233 | 168 | 175 | 243 | 127 | 160 | 472 | 287 | 256 | 183 | 206 | 159 |
| 1980 | 237 | 167 | 177 | 255 | 131 | 164 | 504 | 303 | 268 | 189 | 210 | 160 |
| 1981 | 235 | 168 | 180 | 264 | 127 | 167 | 540 | 320 | 284 | 190 | 212 | 161 |
| 1982 | 232 | 166 | 177 | 268 | 125 | 168 | 551 | 332 | 291 | 190 | 212 | 159 |
| 1983 | 232 | 169 | 176 | 270 | 126 | 169 | 580 | 334 | 317 | 190 | 215 | 160 |
| 1984 | 233 | 177 | 185 | 273 | 127 | 172 | 654 | 329 | 343 | 196 | 222 | 167 |

NOTE: 1958 equals 100.

SOURCE: Calculated by the authors, based on data from the BLS input-output industry series.

employment in these sectors does not ordinarily retreat during recessionary periods, but continues to expand.

As Table 5 shows, growth patterns among the top 10 industries have been diverse. Their average growth over the 27-year period was 122 percent; all but one grew faster than the economywide rate of 67 percent. The most robust growth has clearly occurred in miscellaneous business services; hospitals; banking; and credit agencies and security and commodity brokers. The growth in employment in miscellaneous business services is particularly striking, with more than six times as many workers in this sector in 1984 as there were in 1958. This sector provides myriad services to business firms, from accounting to customized computer software to consulting advice. Also striking is the growth rate of employment in hospitals; employment tripled over the period 1958 to 1984. Some of the causes of this growth, such as the aging of the population and the increasing availability of medical insurance for retirees and the indigent through government programs, are well known. In any event, the growth of this sector has not been affected by business cycles and may have even accelerated during the last recessionary period. Surprisingly, however, hospital employment growth slowed in 1983 and actually turned negative in 1984. The recent emphasis on cost containment and the shortening of hospital stays may be having an impact on employment.

It is also clear that the finance sector—especially banking; credit agencies and security and commodity brokers; and insurance—contributed significantly to clerical job growth during these years. All three of these sectors have staffing ratios for clerical workers in excess of 50 percent, the highest of all industries. Insurance employment grew at about the economywide average until about 1974, then began to accelerate, and outdistanced the national economy in job growth thereafter (except for 1984). The growth of employment in banking was consistently higher than that for insurance, nearly tripling from 1958 to 1984.

The slowest growth among the 10 industries with large clerical employment occurred in the federal government. The federal government has not been a source of significant employment growth in the last 20 years; its growth is well below average. State and local government employment, while generally above average in growth, actually declined absolutely during the 1980–1982 recession. By the end of 1984, employment had still not exceeded its peak employment level, achieved in 1980. This is significant because it is the first such decline and sluggish recovery in recent history for the largest single employer of clerical workers among the 105 industries in this analysis.

Of course, the gnawing question is: Will these industries show rapid employment growth in the future? That question cannot be answered at this point. However, the nation is still experiencing a long-run shift from a goods-producing economy to a service-producing economy. Historically, clerical workers have benefited from this shift since service industries employ much higher proportions of clerical workers. Thus, even if staffing ratios begin to fall for clerical workers (because of office automation or other factors), it is still possible for them to grow at or above the average rate for all jobs because they are concentrated in the non-goods-producing sectors. Clerical workers have so far had a fortunate industry mix in their employment pattern.

## TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE AND CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT GROWTH

Because one of the goals of office automation is to improve labor productivity, actual gains in labor productivity may be the best measure of the degree to which this goal is realized. The major problems in attempting to estimate the true gains from office automation are twofold. First, it is impossible to glean from current data any information whatsoever about the relative importance of office automation spending by firm or industry. Investment data are subdivided only into the two broad subcomponents of machinery and equipment and structures. Second, complete data about clerical jobs are not available over time, and no information links workers to the use of equipment. Thus, it is impossible to estimate the productivity gains specifically attributable to clerical workers utilizing various types of electronic office technology.[8]

One simple approach to examining the productivity gains from office automation is to study those sectors that are significant employers of clerical workers and that are also believed to be leaders in office automation. The broad industrial sector of finance and insurance is the recognized leader in the field of office automation, and more than one-half of the workers in this sector are clerical workers. Of the 105 detailed industries analyzed in this paper, the finance and insurance sector is composed of three of these industries: banking, insurance, and credit agencies and security and commodity brokers. Thus, if office automation improves productivity, these three industries are logical candidates to demonstrate the effects of such gains.

---

[8] See Hunt and Hunt (1985) for a more detailed discussion of the available data.

Figure 4 reports the productivity gains for banking, insurance, and credit agencies and security and commodity brokers for the period 1958–1983.[9] The data are reported in index number form to better depict the percentage changes in productivity from year to year. The productivity trend for all private nonfarm employment is reported as well to facilitate a comparison of these industries with the aggregate. Surprisingly, Figure 4 reveals no discernible trend that can be attributed to office automation. The productivity gains in banking, insurance, and credit agencies and security and commodity brokers have all tended historically to lag behind the average for private nonfarm employment. In fact, productivity for credit agencies and security and commodity brokers was very slightly lower in 1983 than in 1958, and productivity deteriorated absolutely in insurance after 1977. Since 1981, banking productivity has improved relative to all private nonfarm productivity, but the improvement is hardly revolutionary, especially given that banking productivity declined from 1979 to 1981.

It should be emphasized that these are *not* measures of the productivity gains for clerical workers nor can these gains be attributed to office automation. They are industry-wide measures for output gains due to *all* improvements across all employees. All that can be fairly concluded is that there is nothing in the aggregate industry data to support the notion that office automation has engendered significant overall productivity gains in these three industries.

Have these industries been investing in office automation? Although office automation expenditures are not reported separately, Figure 5 reports, in index number form, real investment spending per employee for the financial industries. The data are for finance

---

[9] The gross output in constant dollar terms and employment measures are defined in Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1979; the data utilized here are from an unpublished update (April 1985).

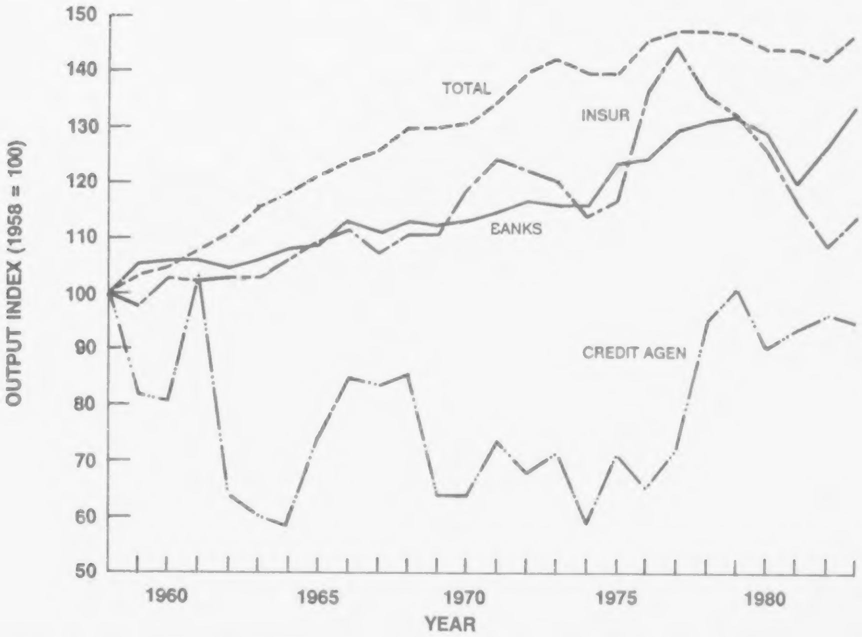


FIGURE 4 Productivity gains in terms of output per hour for banking, insurance, and credit agencies, 1958–1983. Source: Based on unpublished data provided by BLS, April 8, 1985.

and insurance firms, the smallest level of industrial detail available for such investment data (Seskin and Sullivan, 1985). Once again, the totals for private nonfarm employment are also shown for comparison. In contrast to the lack of any "takeoff" evident in the productivity data for finance and insurance, the investment data in Figure 5 clearly indicate much higher than average investment trends in finance and insurance after 1966–1967. In fact, investment per employee virtually exploded, growing a little more than five times the average for all private nonfarm employment after 1966–1967.[10]

Although there is no doubt that the finance and insurance industries are investing heavily in new capital equipment, it is less certain that they are investing in office automation. What can be concluded is that the dramatic growth in investment in finance and insurance has not resulted in measurable labor productivity gains to date. One explanation of this puzzling situation is that the aggregate industry data may be flawed, but given such pronounced

---

[10] Historically, absolute investment per employee in finance and insurance has tended to be much less than the average for all nonfarm private industries.

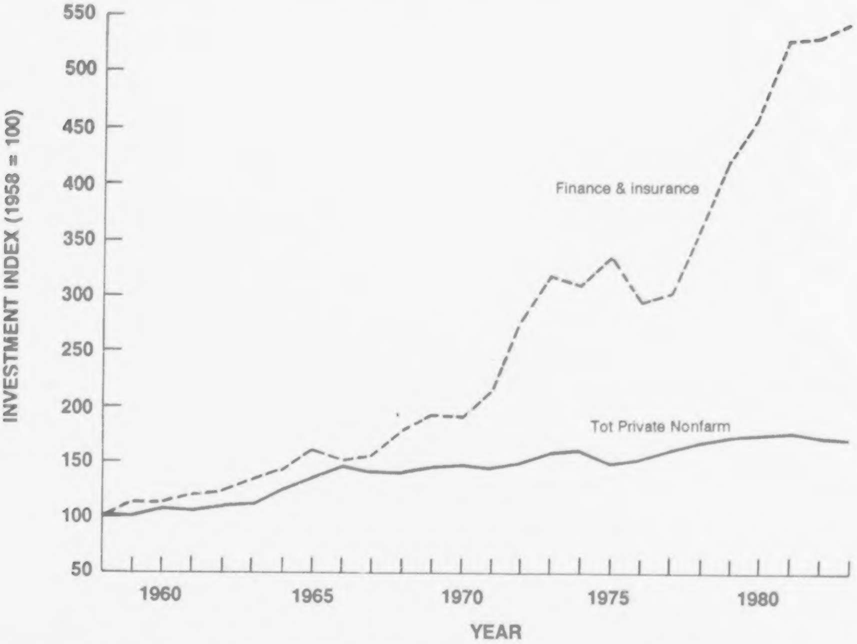


FIGURE 5 Real investment spending per employee for finance and insurance firms, 1958–1983. Source: Based on unpublished data provided by BLS, April 8, 1985.

investment growth in finance and insurance over such a long period of time, it is difficult to believe that the productivity data are so flawed that they would not register at least the beginning of a new trend, if one were actually occurring.[11]

The lack of productivity increase shown in the aggregate data is borne out to some extent by other sources. Although formal case studies of the economic impacts of office automation are generally lacking,[12] there is fragmentary information that casts doubt on the most wildly optimistic productivity claims of advocates of office automation. First, a number of recent books (Bailey et al., 1985; Diebold, 1985; and Katzan, 1982) designed to be guides for managers interested in improving productivity through office automation contain surprisingly few references to the actual experiences of firms or to the productivity gains that managers can reasonably hope to achieve with office automation. For instance, Katzan includes an entire chapter on word processing, but provides no hint about the likely potential productivity gains.

---

[11] There are serious concerns about the quality of the aggregate data (see Hunt and Hunt, 1985). BLS has constructed special productivity indexes in banking, measuring output as services rendered and labor input as actual hours worked. The overall result, 1967–1980, is that productivity growth in banking remains very slightly below the national average for all nonfarm businesses (Brand and Duke, 1982).

[12] Salerno (1985) and Strassman (1985) concur in the paucity of studies. For a review of a considerable literature about the sociological impacts of office automation, see Attewell and Rule (1984). From the economists' perspective, this literature is lacking in a systematic treatment of output, capital input, prices of outputs and inputs, and other economic variables.

Second, Paul Strassman, an executive and office automation specialist with Xerox, in a recent assessment (1985) of the technology with which he has been associated for over 20 years, eschews the current focus on hardware. Although he is optimistic about the potential productivity gains from computers and information technology generally, he stresses that the hardware is less relevant than the people using it. In fact, he suggests (1985:159) that the growth rates in office automation investment of the early 1980s are unsustainable unless that investment produces demonstrable returns. Strassman finds little evidence of such returns currently:

> The preliminary findings of my research raise doubts about the assumptions which managements in the businesses I have sampled so far must have made when they increased their computer-technology budgets in pursuit of improved productivity.

Strassman thinks the payoff will come when management focuses on strategic goals and the people who will accomplish those goals, rather than on the methods to achieve those goals.

Third, a recent study points to the hidden costs of adoption of information technology, costs so large that productivity gains do not occur. Researchers King and Kraemer (1981) contend that, while the cost of hardware is falling, the total cost of electronic computing is rising rapidly (1981:102): "Software procurement, software maintenance, and data management and computing management, are all becoming increasingly expensive." Furthermore, because many of the non-hardware costs tend to be hidden from normal accounting procedures used to justify implementation, these costs do not necessarily affect the implementation decision itself—although they would adversely impact the firm's actual operating results. New positions and even departments are springing up in firms to evaluate software, perform system maintenance, coordinate among different users, etc. Firms often find that "off-the-shelf" software is unsatisfactory for their computing needs, necessitating significant investment in software programming.

As electronic computing becomes more widespread in firms through the adoption of personal computers, King and Kraemer (1981:101) believe it will become increasingly difficult for management to track these costs. Users at all levels dedicate some portion of their time to routine maintenance tasks. Worse, some may even develop a personal interest in the technology that diverts them from other work. According to King and Kraemer management seldom knows the ongoing costs of training, normal system maintenance, or unplanned downtime that are in fact incurred because of the firm's utilization of information technologies. They cite a variety of other studies and fragmentary data, which appear to indicate that the annual costs for system maintenance run at least 20 percent of the cost of the development of the system itself, and may even be much higher. They think the costs due to breakdowns may be particularly significant in highly integrated systems. According to King and Kraemer (1981:107),

> when systems become integrated and units become more interdependent in a real-time sense, problems in one system or unit can literally stop progress in others simply by disruption of the *process* of interaction. As integration increases, interdependency increases. Together, these two phenomena result in increased costs.

Fourth, International Data Corporation (IDC), which may be the information industry's largest market research and consulting firm, has repeatedly stressed that the labor productivity gains from office automation fall far short of justifying the purchase of the equipment. According to IDC (1984, 1983, 1982), the direct labor savings attributable to an office automation project over a 5-year period usually amount to no more than one-half the cost of implementation of the system. IDC states that this rule of thumb does not include the training costs of implementing office automation. However, it also does not include any improvements in the quality of the output of offices. IDC concludes that the quality improvements justify the adoption of office automation. Even some computer vendors are not emphasizing cost savings *per se* in their attempts to sell office automation. A booklet about cost justification that Wang Laboratories makes available to potential customers stresses the complexity of the cost justification process for office automation. One of the premises of the booklet (Wang Laboratories, Inc., 1985:3) is that information technology systems are fundamentally "different from other kinds of capital equipment investments and should be treated differently with regard to cost justification." In the six examples of firms that have successfully cost-justified their systems included in the booklet, the emphasis in all cases is on improvements in quality rather than on direct cost savings.

In general, these sources indicate little improvement in productivity overall (Katzan, Strassman), higher costs of installation and operation (King and Kraemer), or quality rather than quantity improvements (IDC and Wang). Still other reasons why office automation may not have a significant impact on productivity include its limited spread to date, weaknesses in its technical capabilities, and its role in making production more information intensive.

First, one of the most obvious reasons that office automation may not have created measurable productivity gains industry-wide is that the diffusion of the technology may not have proceeded nearly as far as implied by the popular media. According to a national random survey by Honeywell Inc. (1983) of 1,264 general office secretaries employed in information-intensive establishments with 100 or more employees, office automation equipment is not yet in widespread use in most offices. Fewer than one-half of the secretaries reported having access to an electronic memory typewriter/word processor/personal computer in the general office area in which they work; less than one-fourth possessed any of this equipment at their individual workstation (1983:III-5). Almost none of the secretaries reported having direct access to electronic mail, computerized scheduling, or computerized filing, while about 15 percent said that such equipment was located somewhere in the office area (1983:III-5). The limited use of automation found is especially surprising because the survey was limited to large establishments in information-intensive industries, exactly where one would expect to find office automation in place.

Second, office automation may not be producing the promised productivity gains, because technical constraints inherent in the current technology reduce its effectiveness. Word processors may not be that much different from their earlier nonelectronic predecessors; both are tools used to accomplish standard office functions. More advanced devices and appropriate methods may be necessary to bring about more significant changes in production methods. There also appear to be severe hardware and software compatibility problems across computer systems, which limit applications. Electronic mail, for example, is currently limited by system incompatibilities. Even when direct communications systems are installed, for example, in the form of a local area network, it will likely still be a relatively primitive system. It may not be possible to use the local area network to access the large data bases on the firm's mainframe computer. It may not be possible to transmit graphics via the network. While it may be possible to access a user who is not on the local area network, the procedure may be too tedious and cumbersome to be truly useful in the transmission of serious business messages. In short, the allowable traffic on the local area network may be very structured and severely limited by the available hardware and software. The office with instantaneous access to any data base around the world and total communications flexibility still lies somewhere in the future.

Many writers have compared this stage in the evolution of computers with that of automobiles in the 1920s. The technology for automobiles had already been firmly established by that date. What was needed, however, were the highways which would make it possible to effectively utilize the technology. According to this analogy, computers now need "pathways" to effectively communicate across dissimilar hardware and software systems before it will be possible to realize their full potential.

The third reason that office automation may not be having an impact on productivity is that much of what we term office automation is not being purchased as labor-saving process technology at all. A deepening of capital may be occurring as products and services become more information intensive and new products and services are developed. Office automation may represent simply additional capital support for office workers rather than capital substitution for labor.

In part, this is a restatement of the quality argument presented earlier. Office automation may be seen as a means to ensure a firm's competitive survival by providing improved access to data and feedback. Aside from the question of whether electronic office technology saves labor time directly, there is no doubt that it permits more adequate analytical support for decision making, timely answers to customer inquiries, more rapid tracking of sales data allowing better inventory control, and many other gains in quality. Those who have utilized electronic spreadsheet software know that it results in a whole new world of opportunities for tabular and graphical analyses. The availability of personal computers taps hidden computing needs that executives always had but that could not be satisfied previously because of insufficient staff or time available to do so on the firm's mainframe computer. The diffusion of the newer and smaller micros is eliminating this roadblock. Managers are simply taking advantage of the lower marginal cost of computing by utilizing it in new and different ways. This result is compounded by the difficulty of adequately measuring output from an office; it is extremely difficult to know how much the new technologies have added to the bottom line of the firm. In particular, changes in quality are especially difficult to measure.

In summary, this review of the technological influences on clerical employment has been relatively unsatisfying. There are no general time series data about office automation spending by industry or about the application of devices by individual occupations. The analysis of overall productivity gains in finance and insurance did not provide any evidence that office automation is producing significant productivity gains in that sector despite the fact that real investment spending in finance and insurance has increased rapidly since the late 1960s. Similarly, other sources, citing a variety of explanations, support the notion of an apparent lack of productivity gains from office automation to date. Consequently, it seems likely that productivity gains are not having a major impact on clerical employment trends.

## DECOMPOSITION OF CLERICAL EMPLOYMENT CHANGES

Employment change in an occupation can be understood as resulting from three factors: (1) general economic growth, (2) differential rates of industry growth (because each industry uses a different mix of occupations), and (3) the relative importance of each occupation within each industry, which can be thought of as the intensity of use of a particular occupation (or the occupational staffing ratio introduced above). The above discussion focused on industry growth rates and the impact of office automation on the intensity of use of clerical workers. If the net effect of office automation is the displacement of clerical jobs, over time clerical staffing ratios will fall. In the following discussion, an analytical tool is used to summarize the effects of all three factors. Using the mathematical technique of decomposition, occupational employment changes can be artificially separated into their three components.

The decomposition methodology provides another, more systematic opportunity to assess the technological influence of office automation on clerical jobs. In general, changing staffing ratios are probably the most visible manifestation of the *specific* effects of technological change on occupational employment. For example, the staffing ratios for computer-related occupations have risen in many industries over time because of the dramatic increases in the use of computers. On the other hand, the staffing ratios for stenographers have been falling over a long period of time because of the adoption of dictation equipment, a technological change that reduces the need for stenographers.[13]

The mathematical decomposition technique holds some of the factors constant over time while allowing others to vary. For example, the effects of a change in staffing ratios on clerical employment during a particular time period can be determined by comparing current clerical employment with simulated employment levels obtained by holding staffing ratios constant at their original levels but using current industry employment as the multiplier. In other words the simulated clerical employment level uses the "correct" industry levels—actual current employment in these industries—but the "wrong" staffing ratios—those that existed at the start of the period. Thus, the difference between actual current clerical employment and simulated employment indicates the extent to which the change can be attributed to staffing ratio changes.[14] While one may presume that these changes are due to technological change, the mathematical decomposition of occupational employment growth is not an explanation of cause and effect; many complex economic and noneconomic forces lie behind the numbers revealed by the technique.

---

[13] It should be emphasized that staffing ratios may change for reasons other than the use of innovations, such as organizational change, job title change with no change in job content, or others. Any time an individual occupational staffing ratio changes, all of the remaining staffing ratios in that industry will change as well. (This occurs because the sum of the staffing ratios in an industry must equal one.) For example, if a particular industry was very successful in automating production worker jobs, perhaps by using robots, then the *relative* importance of other jobs such as clericals, professionals, etc. will increase.

[14] A more technical description of the decomposition is provided in Hunt and Hunt (1986:Ch. 4).

TABLE 6 Clerical Employment Growth by Industry, 1972-1982

| | Clerical Employment Changes | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Industry | 1972 Employment (000's) | 1982 Employment (000's) | Change in Employment 1972-1982 (000's) | Change in Employment 1972-1982 (%) |
| Agriculture | 48 | 83 | 35 | 72.9 |
| Mining | 59 | 128 | 69 | 116.9 |
| Construction | 362 | 451 | 89 | 24.6 |
| Durables | 1,352 | 1,513 | 161 | 11.9 |
| Nondurables | 1,040 | 1,074 | 34 | 3.3 |
| Utilities | 1,307 | 1,463 | 156 | 11.9 |
| Wholesale trade | 684 | 844 | 160 | 23.4 |
| Retail trade | 2,099 | 2,840 | 741 | 35.3 |
| Finance | 2,007 | 2,750 | 743 | 37.0 |
| Services | 3,691 | 5,473 | 1,782 | 48.3 |
| Public administration | 1,678 | 1,827 | 149 | 8.9 |
| Total | 14,326 | 18,446 | 4,120 | 28.8 |

| | Decomposition of Clerical Employment Changes, 1972-1982 | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Absolute Changes (in thousands) Due to: | | | Percent of Employment Changes Due to: | | |
| Industry | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes | Aggregate Economic Growth | Differential Rates of Industry Growth | Staffing Ratio Changes |
| Agriculture | 10 | -11 | 36 | 21.1 | -22.9 | 75.0 |
| Mining | 12 | 29 | 28 | 21.1 | 49.1 | 47.5 |
| Construction | 77 | -44 | 56 | 21.1 | -12.1 | 15.5 |
| Durables | 286 | -244 | 119 | 21.1 | -18.0 | 8.8 |
| Nondurables | 220 | -222 | 36 | 21.1 | -21.3 | 3.5 |
| Utilities | 276 | -23 | -97 | 21.1 | -1.8 | -7.4 |
| Wholesale trade | 145 | 86 | -71 | 21.1 | 12.6 | -10.4 |
| Retail trade | 444 | 45 | 252 | 21.1 | 2.1 | 12.0 |
| Finance | 424 | 457 | -138 | 21.1 | 22.8 | -6.9 |
| Services | 781 | 605 | 396 | 21.1 | 16.4 | 10.7 |
| Public admin. | 355 | -53 | -153 | 21.1 | -3.2 | -9.1 |
| Total | 3,029 | 625 | 466 | 21.1 | 4.4 | 3.2 |

NOTES: Totals and percentages may not add exactly due to rounding. Percentages based on 1972 employment.

SOURCE: Calculated by the authors, based on data from the Current Population Survey.

The results of the decomposition for the major occupational group of clerical workers are presented in Table 6. One-digit industries and occupations are used in this analysis, based on CPS data, because the sample is far too small to provide *both* industrial and occupational detail below that level. The time period for the analysis, 1972–1982, is selected because that is the only recent time span for which consistent data are available. From 1972 to 1982 the number of clerical jobs increased by just over 4 million for a 28.8 percent gain over 1972 employment levels. During that same time span total employment increased by 21.1 percent. Clerical jobs grew faster than the average for all jobs, which also means that clerical jobs were becoming relatively more important in the national economy.

The bottom row in Table 6 indicates that the bulk of all new clerical jobs, a little more than 3 million, were added as a consequence of the overall growth of the economy; another 625,000 clerical jobs were added because clerical workers were more prevalent in industries that were growing faster than the average for all industries (the factor labeled differential rates of industry growth in the table); finally, 466,000 clerical jobs were added because of increasing staffing ratios for clerical jobs; that amounts to 3.3 percent of the 1972 employment level for clerical workers. This does not mean that staffing ratios in all industries were increasing for clerical occupations, but rather that the net effect across all industries was positive. Neither changing staffing ratios nor differential rates of industry growth, however, were major contributors to clerical employment growth in the 10 years from 1972 to 1982, although both factors were modestly positive during the period.

An examination of the data for each industry shows that staffing ratios for clerical jobs are actually *falling* in a number of industries. Most interesting are the results for the finance sector, as noted above probably the biggest user of office automation to date. The finance sector has been a rapidly growing sector as indicated by the 37 percent overall growth rate of clerical jobs in that sector versus the 28.8 percent growth rate for all clerical jobs. Thus, the effects of falling staffing ratios, which would have reduced jobs in this sector by 6.9 percent from 1972 employment levels, were more than recovered by the fast growth of the industry itself. However, if the industry had not expanded so rapidly, there would have been actual reductions in employment of clerical workers in the finance sector.

Staffing ratios for clerical jobs have also been falling in three other important industries—utilities, wholesale trade, and public administration. The decline in public administration may not be due primarily to office automation. Except in the postal service, which has automated the mail-sorting operation, government has not been in the forefront in adopting automation. Government was one of the slowest-growing sectors during this time period. Perhaps government administrators, when faced with tight budgets and rising demands for services, economized more on clerical jobs than other positions. It is not easy to provide an adequate explanation of the fall in staffing ratios for public administration or the other industries. It is possible that they are linked to office automation. Clearly, more study of these trends is called for.

It is possible that office automation is raising the productivity of clerical workers, contributing to the falling staffing ratios in those sectors, and thereby negatively impacting clerical jobs. It is puzzling that the aggregate productivity data for finance and insurance showed below-average productivity growth for the sector as a whole, yet the decomposition analysis showed declining staffing ratios for clerical jobs within finance and insurance. Many unanswered questions remain about the causes of employment trends for clericals in sectors such as finance and insurance.

The changing composition of industries has tended to favor clerical jobs, but the influence of industry mix was only moderately positive during the 1970s, and some sectors that are heavy employers of clericals have recently experienced much slower growth or even absolute declines in total employment. This is particularly true for hospitals, and state and local government, the latter of which is the largest single employer of clericals. Even though other sectors, notably services, will likely continue to be fast growing, there is no strong reason to think that industry mix will play a more significant role in the future employment outlook for clerical workers; it may well play a less-significant role.

Most importantly, this analysis reveals that economic growth is by far the most important factor in determining clerical employment. Economic growth accounted for three-fourths of the clerical jobs created. Yet this factor may be in the process of becoming less favorable to clerical employment. In the past, clerical employment continued to grow when the economy as a whole experienced a recession. In the last recession, however, clerical jobs failed to grow. They may be becoming more like other jobs in their sensitivity to general economic conditions.

## CONCLUSION

Clerical employment has grown rapidly in the last 40 years or so, but many factors suggest that the growth of clerical jobs has slowed significantly. Clerical workers have had a favorable industry mix in their employment pattern, benefiting from the shift toward finance and other service-related industries because those industries employ much higher proportions of clerical workers. Furthermore, the relative importance of clerical jobs has tended to rise within industries. Thus, in the past all the factors have tended to be positive and the result has been spectacular growth in clerical employment. Given the rapid growth in clerical jobs over the last 30 years or so, it appears reasonable to conclude that many goods and services have been becoming more and more information intensive per unit of output over time. This has tended to boost clerical employment.

However, it is clear that the rate of growth of clerical jobs slowed during the last decade. Clericals did not benefit from the last recession as they have in earlier recessions, nor are some of the sectors that are important employers of clericals growing as fast as they once were. Finally, although office automation may not be producing a revolution, it should at least contribute to the slowing of employment growth in these occupations in the future.

Changing staffing ratios, probably the most visible manifestation of the *specific* effects of technological change on occupational employment, had a *moderately* positive effect on the employment growth of clerical workers from 1972 to 1982, creating about 450,000 new clerical jobs (compared to about 3 million created by aggregate economic growth and 600,000 by the concentration of clerical workers in rapidly growing industries). Although the net effect of changing staffing ratios on clerical employment was modestly positive across all industries, there were a few sectors, notably finance, where the effect was negative. This is taken as evidence of the adverse impact of technological change on clerical employment. Investment in this sector has been dramatically higher than the historical average for that sector for the last 15 years, but measured industry-wide productivity gains in finance and insurance do not support the thesis that office automation is having a significant impact. This lack of measured productivity results remains a puzzle. Nevertheless, future employment may well be impacted by the capital buildup in this and other sectors that have traditionally been large employers of clerical workers.

## A LOOK TOWARD THE FUTURE

It is, of course, risky to attempt to predict what might happen to clerical employment in the future, but the changes that lie behind the trends noted above provide some clues, as do recent forecasts made by the Bureau of Labor Statistics (BLS) and other researchers. These will not be fully reviewed here, but their major conclusions are summarized as part of our assessment of the likely future for clerical employment. (For a more complete discussion see Hunt and Hunt, 1986.)

The BLS occupational projections represent the most important effort of the federal government to anticipate future needs for specific occupations. The BLS methodology is based on a modeling framework that accounts for many economic variables. The resulting occupational projections are not necessarily superior to others, but they do have the advantage of being produced in a comprehensive and reasonably consistent manner. Other forecasts of clerical employment growth are not nearly as comprehensive as that of the BLS. For example, Leontief and Duchin (1986) of New York University analyze the impacts of computer automation on employment from 1963 to 2000. Their research is limited to certain specified computer technologies and does not consider other productivity-enhancing technologies or any other source of productivity growth. Roessner et al. (1985) of the Georgia Institute of Technology, examines clerical jobs in two industries, banking and insurance. Finally, Drennan (1983) of Columbia University looks at clerical employment in six industries. His projection methodology utilizes extrapolation of historical trends after accounting for the effects of the 1980–1982 recession.

The BLS anticipates near average growth for clerical jobs. Between 1982 and 1995, BLS anticipates an average growth in employment of 28.1 percent. Growth in employment of clerical occupations is anticipated to be 26.5 percent. The effect of differential rates of industry growth is expected to be slightly positive at 1.6 percent (smaller than their contribution between 1972 and 1982). The effect of changing staffing ratios is expected to be negative at minus 3.1 percent. In fact, all the existing forecasts of employment in clerical occupations are unanimous in predicting that staffing ratios for clerical jobs will decline in the years ahead, presumably because of office automation. The fall in staffing ratios anticipated by BLS is modest compared with other predictions.

Still, it is significant that the only turnaround from historical trends anticipated by BLS at the major occupational group level due to changing staffing ratios is that for clerical workers. At least through 1982, the decomposition analysis discussed earlier showed that the staffing ratios for clerical jobs were rising, whereas the BLS forecast (base year 1982) and other forecasts expect that this trend will be reversed in the years ahead.

Growth rates forecast by BLS for 95 specific clerical occupations range from a positive 76.1 percent to minus 20 percent. The range in the portion due to clerical staffing ratio changes is from plus 38.4 percent to minus 55.6 percent. Clearly, though the effect of BLS's staffing ratio for clerical workers is negative overall, BLS expects many positive staffing effects for clerical workers as well. The fastest-growing clerical jobs are expected to be computer operators, claims adjusters, insurance checkers, peripheral EDP equipment operators, telephone ad takers, claims clerks, and credit authorizers. All are expected to have staffing ratio impacts equivalent to increases in employment levels of 20 percent or more. Besides the obvious technological impacts of computers on this list, it may be important to note that many of these occupations require the worker to interact in some way with the customer who is being served. That may provide a clue as to why BLS thinks secretaries will not decline in importance, or perhaps why cashiers are the 10th fastest-growing occupation, with a 48.2 percent growth rate. Again a world of both high tech and high touch is anticipated.

Roessner et al., Drennan, and Leontief and Duchin all conclude that office automation will have a much greater negative impact on clerical jobs than the BLS predicts, with Leontief-Duchin and Roessner et al. predicting absolute declines in clerical employment within the next decade. Roessner et al. is particularly pointed about his concerns regarding the BLS methodology and forecasts, while Drennan's projections appear to be nearer the BLS position. We find the studies of Leontief and Duchin and Roessner et al. to be seriously flawed for serving policy needs; we think that Leontief-Duchin and Roessner et al. are unduly pessimistic about the outlook for clerical jobs.

There are a variety of reasons that support our contention. First, although Leontief-Duchin use the BLS forecast for demand for goods and services, they predict revolutionary change in the process technology by which those goods and services will be produced. The revolution in office automation is assumed to leave the demand side of the marketplace unchanged. But that is not the way a complex, dynamic market economy operates. If office automation were adopted rapidly, it would change the relative costs of production for those goods and services that are intensive users of office automation. Those lower production costs will generate lower prices. Since office work is concentrated in the service sector, where demand growth has been above average, there is every reason to think that both the lower prices and income growth over time will generate additional demand. This scenario is even more plausible when one realizes that the product markets themselves are not static. So the new electronic office technologies may provide the impetus for the development of entirely new goods and services. Industry interrelationships may change or scale economies may be so significant that they fuel the development of a mass market that heretofore was undreamed of. In our opinion it is inappropriate to fix demand or the growth of demand and then assume a revolutionary change on the supply side of the market. Obviously, such a partial analysis can create false impressions about the true impacts of office automation.

Second, it appears that none of these other studies account for the tendency of output to become more information intensive over time. Yet this is a process that has been occurring for some time. The production recipes for many different goods and services today require more information processing than yesterday. This is not simply a function of the changing composition of demand but relates to the ingredients for a standard unit of output. To the extent that this trend continues in the future, it implies that office automation may have less impact on clerical employment levels than anticipated by some researchers.

Third, it should be mentioned that office automation is likely to lower the marginal cost of some new types of work so much that the required labor needed to produce that work rises by more than the labor-saving impact of the new techniques themselves. The common example is redrafts of documents with word processing. The probability that this will occur may be enhanced by our inability to measure output from offices in the first place. This type of new work or rework is explicitly rejected by Leontief-Duchin, and perhaps implicitly by Roessner et al.

Fourth, these studies do not account for the fact that the new technologies must be cost-effective and relatively reliable for widespread application. The technologies may appear to be costless, producing quantum leaps in productivity for the users. Yet there are purchase costs, installation costs, and ongoing costs that must be accounted for. The ongoing costs include system maintenance, software development, and training, among others. The cost of unscheduled downtime may become increasingly significant with more integrated systems.

Finally, Leontief-Duchin and Roessner et al. appear to us to be truly overoptimistic technologically, both in terms of what office automation equipment can do and in the speed of diffusion of that equipment. Leontief-Duchin assume that word processors alone will produce productivity gains for typists and secretaries of 500 percent. Yet this assumption is based upon a short, anonymous trade journal article that is five times more optimistic than the other articles which Leontief-Duchin reference. Roessner et al., on the other hand, emphasizes the potential for two breakthrough technologies, voice input and artificial intelligence. He assumes that innovations will occur in these technologies in the next few years, that they will be successfully marketed, and that they will dramatically reduce clerical employment in banking and insurance during the 1990s.

Our major complaint with the technological assumptions of both Leontief-Duchin and Roessner et al. is not that they may be technically wrong, although there is ample reason to question them, but that the level of uncertainty about the technical forecasts is so great that no one should seriously want to base policy decisions on them. Artificial intelligence, for example, is a technology that has been touted since the 1950s as a major breakthrough. Perhaps we will always be overoptimistic about new technologies; it seems to be part of the human condition. But that is no justification to shape public policy based on our dreams of the future. Suffice it to say that we are unconvinced that technology will evolve as far or as fast as Leontief-Duchin and Roessner et al. predict. This is the kind of analysis that leads to the fear that we will experience massive technological unemployment at some point in the future. Various analysts have been predicting such an event at least since the dawn of the industrial age. Somehow the employment apocalypse is always just ahead, yet fortunately we never quite reach it.

Because of the uncertainties about future demand and the capabilities of future technologies, we would encourage a focus on shorter-range occupational forecasting, exactly the opposite approach being suggested by Leontief-Duchin and Roessner et al. Roessner et al. argues that public policy makers need a longer time period for planning. But, if technological change is occurring faster today, then it is becoming even more impossible to develop long-run employment forecasts. Surely it is folly to think that we can peer 15 to 20 years into the future and see the detailed occupational and industrial structure of this nation. In fact, we think that the current BLS efforts, which produce about a 10-year planning horizon, tax existing forecasting abilities to the limit.[15]

What has this review shown for the future of clerical jobs? First, we think the pessimists who claim that these jobs will either stop growing absolutely or actually decline are wrong. The forces of economic growth, the shift toward services, and the current limitations of office automation technologies all argue strongly against this scenario. However, it is clear that the historical rate of growth of clerical jobs has slowed. Clericals did not benefit from the last recession as they have in earlier recessions, nor are some of the sectors that are important employers of clericals growing as fast as they once were. Finally, office automation is likely to at least contribute to the slowing of employment growth in these occupations in the future. We think that the overall growth of clerical jobs in the future will be average to slightly below average. There is broad agreement among forecasts that clerical jobs will not continue their rapid growth of the past few decades. The recent slowdown in the growth of clerical jobs is very likely permanent.

We find no persuasive evidence, however, that there will be a significant decline in the absolute number of clerical jobs. The forecasts of declining clerical employment are based on overoptimistic expectations of technological improvements or exaggerated productivity claims on behalf of existing technology. In our opinion, current office technology offers significant improvements in product quality and modest improvements in productivity. There is as yet no empirical evidence of an office productivity revolution that will displace significant numbers of clerical workers. The growth of computer-related clerical positions will continue to be strong. Office automation is not sufficiently advanced at this point to slow the growth of these jobs.

---

[15] We also think BLS should be more open about their handling of technological change in their forecasts. Like the other forecasters discussed here, BLS should reveal the basis for its judgments concerning technological change.

Many factors will contribute to the continued, if slower, job growth of clericals in the future. Chief among these is the simple fact that clericals are so diffused in the national economy. Moreover, to the extent that clerical jobs are concentrated in particular industries, it has been in industries growing faster than average. Even if the growth rate of some of these slows, as it has in some financial industries for example, others, such as services, are likely to continue to grow at above average rates. Therefore, even allowing for negative employment impacts from office automation, the growth of this large, diverse, and diffused major occupational group should not be much below the average growth for all occupations for the next decade.

Many commentators believe that back-office clerical jobs will disapppear. We do not think this is likely. An analogy to manufacturing may be useful. Automation has not caused the total elimination of production workers in manufacturing, but these jobs have not been increasing in absolute terms for 40 years either. Like most of the forecasts discussed, we think the back-office jobs are more threatened by automation than other positions. They share with production workers a routinization of tasks, which tends to support automation. This will not necessarily lead to their demise, but their growth will be well below average.

A good example of the limits of technological change is provided by bank tellers. The growth of this occupation has slowed in recent years. The future growth prospects for bank tellers appear to be directly tied to the public's acceptance of automatic teller machines. But these machines today are used mostly for withdrawals and cannot handle nonroutine transactions. They cannot be thought of as a substitute for a fully staffed bank. Furthermore, it is difficult to know if and when the public will be willing to break the human link in making banking transactions.

Secretaries fall somewhere between the back-office jobs and those positions that involve considerable customer interface. Therefore, secretarial employment growth may slow but will not stop. We think that the growth of secretaries will be average to below average, but the absolute number of these jobs will definitely increase. Secretarial positions require a variety of skills and many are generalist in nature; they are more difficult to eliminate with automation. A variety of skills helps to ensure that the automation of any one of these skills leaves the job intact. It seems clear that secretaries of the future will require an even greater variety of skills and will utilize much more capital equipment.

Computer technology is still not ready to tackle the unstructured situations where humans excel. Clerical positions that involve direct interface with customers or co-workers are likely to experience at least average growth. The office of the future will require both "high tech" and "high touch" occupations.

## REFERENCES

Attewell, Paul, and James Rule
1984 Computing and organizations: what we know and what we don't know. *Communications of the ACM* (December):1184–1192.

Bailey, Andrew D., James H. Gerlach, and Andrew B. Winston
1985 *Office Systems, Technology and Organizations*. Reston, Va.: Reston Publishing Company.

Brand, Horst, and John Duke
1982 Productivity in banking: computers spur the advance. *Monthly Labor Review* (December):19–27.

Bureau of the Census
1972 *1970 Census of Population, Detailed Characteristics, United States Summary*. PC(1)-D(1). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

Bureau of Labor Statistics
1981 *The National Industry-Occupation Matrix, 1970, 1978, and Projected 1990.* Bulletin 2086. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.
1979 *Time Series Data for Input-Output Industries: Output, Price, and Employment*. Bulletin 2018. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor. March.

Computer and Business Equipment Manufacturers Association
1985 *The Computer and Business Equipment Industry Marketing Data Book.* Washington, D.C.: Computer and Business Equipment Manufacturers Association.

Diebold, John
1985 *Managing Information: The Challenge and the Opportunity*. New York: AMACOM.

Drennan, Matthew P.
1983 Implications of Computer and Communications Technology for Less Skilled Service Employment Opportunities. Final report prepared for the Employment and Training Administration. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

Hartmann, Heidi I., Robert E. Kraut, and Louise A. Tilly, eds.
1986 *Computer Chips and Paper Clips: Technology and Women's Employment.* Vol. I. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Honeywell Inc.
1983 *Office Automation and the Workplace: A National Survey.* Minneapolis, Minn.: Honeywell Inc.

Hunt, H. Allan, and Timothy L. Hunt
1986 *Clerical Employment and Technological Change.* Kalamazoo, Mich.: W.E. Upjohn Institute for Employment Research.

Hunt, Timothy L., and H. Allan Hunt
1985 An Assessment of Data Sources to Study the Employment Effects of Technological Change. Pp. 1–116 in *Technological Employment Effects: Interim Report.* Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

International Data Corporation
1982 Information systems for tomorrow's office. *Fortune* (October 18): 17–81.
1983 Office systems for the eighties: automation and the bottom line. *Fortune* (October 3):89–162.
1984 Information systems for tomorrow's office. *Fortune* (October 15): 99–138.

Katzan, Harry, Jr.
1982 *Office Automation: A Manager's Guide.* New York: American Management Associations.

King, John L., and Kenneth L. Kraemer
1981 Cost as a social impact of information technology. Pp. 93–129 in Mitchell L. Moss, ed., *Telecommunications and Productivity.* Reading, Mass.: Addison-Wesley.

Leontief, Wassily, and Faye Duchin
1986 The Future Impact of Automation on Workers. New York: Oxford University Press.

Priebe, John A., Joan Heinkel, and Stanley Greene
1972 1970 Occupation and Industry Classification Systems in Terms of their 1960 Occupation and Industry Elements. Technical Paper No. 26. Washington, D.C.: Bureau of the Census, U.S. Department of Commerce. July.

Reskin, Barbara F., and Heidi I. Hartmann, eds.
1985 *Women's Work, Men's Work: Sex Segregation on the Job.* Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Roessner, J. David, Robert M. Mason, Alan L. Porter, Frederick A. Rossini, A. Perry Schwartz, and Keith R. Nelms
1985 The Impact of Office Automation on Clerical Employment, 1985–2000: Forecasting Techniques and Plausible Futures in Banking and Insurance. Westport, Conn.: Quorum Books.

Salerno, Lynn M.
1985 What happened to the computer revolution? *Harvard Business Review* (November–December):129–138.

Seskin, Eugene P., and David P. Sullivan
1985 Revised estimates of new plant and equipment expenditures in the United States, 1947–1983. *Survey of Current Business* (February): 16–27.

Strassman, Paul A.
1985 *Information Payoff: The Transformation of Work in the Electronic Age.* New York: Free Press.
Wang Laboratories, Inc.
1985 *Issues in Information Processing: Cost Justification.* Lowell, Mass.: Wang Laboratories, Inc.

## BIBLIOGRAPHY

Administrative Management
1978 The many cases for WP. *Administrative Management* (April):70–71.
Bureau of the Census
1982 *1980 Census of Population: Classified Index of Industries and Occupations.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.
Business Week
1985 The computer slump. *Business Week* (June 24):74–81.
Downing, Hazel
1980 Word Processors and the Oppression of Women. Pp. 275–288 in Tom Forester, ed., *The Microelectronics Revolution.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.
Employment and Training Administration
1977 *Dictionary of Occupational Titles.* 4th ed. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.
Gold, Bela
1981 Robotics, programmable automation and increasing competitiveness. Pp. 91–117 in *Exploratory Workshop on the Social Impacts of Robotics: Summary and Issues.* Office of Technology Assessment, Congress of the United States. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.
Karan, Mary A.
1982 Word processing: when it doesn't work. *Computer World* (March): 16.
Klein, Deborah P.
1984 Occupational employment statistics for 1972–82. *Employment and Earnings* (January):13.
Kutscher, Ronald E.
1982 New economic projections through 1990—an overview. Pp. 1–9 in *Economic Projections to 1990.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.
Miller, Ann, Donald J. Treiman, Pamela S. Cain, and Patricia A. Roos, eds.
1980 *Work, Jobs, and Occupations: A Critical Review of the "Dictionary of Occupational Titles."* Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.
Murphree, Mary
1981 Rationalization and Satisfaction in Clerical Work: A Case Study of Wall Street Legal Secretaries. Ph.D. dissertation. Columbia University, New York.
Office of Economic Growth and Employment Projections
1981 Projected Occupational Staffing Patterns of Industries. OES Technical Paper Number 2. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

Office of Technology Assessment
1984 *Effects of Information Technology on Financial Services Systems.* Washington, D.C.: Congress of the United States.
Silvestri, George T., John M. Lukasiewicz, and Marcus E. Einstein
1983 Occupational employment projections through 1995. *Monthly Labor Review* (November):37–49.
Stanford Research Institute
1984 Drop in business demand for personal computers. *The SRI Journal* (May):4–5.
Winston, Patrick H.
1985 The AI business: a perspective. *Manufacturing Engineering* (March).

# Restructuring Work: Temporary, Part-Time, and At-Home Employment

---

EILEEN APPELBAUM

This paper examines the extent to which women participate in alternative work schedules and the relation of such arrangements to the implementation and diffusion of computer-based technologies. Alternative work schedules include temporary work, part-time work, multiple jobholding, and at-home work. Each of these employment strategies predates the introduction of high-technology products and production processes; this paper attempts to identify the particular impact of developments in technology on the changing extent of these work schedules. This is not an easy task for two reasons. First, while mainframe computers have been in use since the early 1960s, it is only in the last few years that computer-based technologies have altered the nature of the work process and the way in which work is organized. Second, employment data by occupation and industry, even when they are available, are rarely disaggregated to the extent required for a definitive analysis of the effects of technological change on work schedules. At best, we can hope to find some trace of the impact of technological change on the work options available to women. A limited number of informal interviews have been conducted in order to obtain information to supplement the published data, especially with regard to the relative importance of technological change in influencing the work schedules of women.

The paper is organized as follows: the next section briefly discusses the transformation of internal and external labor markets, changes in the opportunity structure facing women who work, and the effects of technological change. The following sections discuss temporary employment, part-time employment, multiple jobholding, and at-home work. The final section draws some preliminary conclusions and implications from the available information.

## THE TRANSFORMATION OF LABOR MARKETS

To a large extent, increased use of alternative work schedules can be explained by developments over the last decade and a half that have reduced the importance and undermined the existence of internal labor markets. These developments include the spread of microprocessor-based technologies, increased emphasis on reducing labor costs, and the growth of higher education. Companies have adopted human resource strategies that increase their flexibility in deploying their work forces. For workers, nearly 6 million of whom are currently employed part-time involuntarily, this has meant increasing difficulty in obtaining the security, fringe benefits, and wages associated with permanent, full-time employment.

### TECHNOLOGY AND INTERNAL LABOR MARKETS

The new microprocessor-based technologies currently being implemented have the dual effect of reducing unit labor requirements and reorganizing the labor process. Their effect on worker skills and occupational mobility depend critically on strategic decisions by firms with respect to how they are implemented. At the micro level, the crucial issue is job design. Computer and communication technologies allow for considerable flexibility in the design of the worker/machine interface and the associated skill requirements of jobs (discussed at length by Albin, 1984). At the macro level the pattern of technical development that results from job design choices will have its major impact on the functioning of internal labor markets. In the last half century, internal labor markets, through on-the-job training and promotion along well-defined job ladders, have generated significant numbers of working class jobs paying middle-class wages. Though women and blacks were systematically excluded from these job ladders and often consigned to dead-end work in jobs in the secondary labor market, internal labor markets did provide avenues of upward mobility for many white male workers, thus contributing substantially to the large size of the American middle class. Preliminary evidence suggests that the pattern of implementation of the new production technologies will reduce the importance of these internal labor markets, with, in my view, potentially serious implications for the broader institutional and social framework of society.

Familiarity with the intrinsic capabilities of the new technologies suggests that they are most efficiently utilized when they are deployed so that tasks are integrated, job content is complex, and decision making is decentralized (see, for example, Hirschhorn, 1984). Implemented in this way the technologies would lead to increased employment opportunities for skilled and educated workers. Work would be highly adaptive with numerous opportunities for learning by doing and for related improvements in productivity, and both the private and social returns to formal education would increase. Initially, however, implementation of these technologies in the United States has often followed the older pattern associated with Taylorism—specialization and fragmentation of work. Despite the technology's capability for integrating work processes, computers and telecommunications are sometimes used to fragment work still further as the production process is uncoupled and the stages physically dispersed. Another aspect of computer-based technologies is that they automate the routine aspects of skilled technical and professional work as well as less skilled clerical work. In the process, these technologies eliminate both entry-level positions and the jobs that traditionally formed the rungs of career ladders from semiskilled to skilled work. Natural learning sequences are disrupted and the possibility of learning more complex tasks on the job diminishes.

Thus, I would argue that by-products of the implementation of computer and communications technologies include the disruption of natural learning sequences, a decline in the importance of job ladders and internal labor markets for nonprofessional employees, the resulting weakening in internal labor market structures, and the attendant reduction in occupational mobility for ordinary workers. It would be a mistake, however, to attribute all changes in the organization of work that undermine internal labor markets to the direct effects of the way in which technological change is implemented. Other forces, some of them indirectly related to technology, are at work here as well.

## POISED FOR CONTRACTION

Internal labor markets play a special role in meeting the needs of companies that are poised for expansion: they guarantee that the company has workers already in the pipeline at every skill level ready to move up the job ladder should an increase in demand for the company's products warrant increases in production. Under these conditions, assistant managers are not an unnecessary and costly layer of bureaucracy; rather, they are a pool of workers, loyal to the company, steeped in its culture, and possessing the requisite skills to assume the position of manager should the company decide to open additional branch operations. The cost of having such workers on the payroll does not appear excessive when weighed against the costs of quickly recruiting, hiring, and training such workers from outside the firm in order to respond to market opportunities in a timely manner.

Today, however, companies are poised for contraction—anticipating a loss of markets or market share or a decline in unit labor requirements as the labor-saving potential of office automation technologies are realized. In this context, a pipeline filled with workers ready to move up appears to the company to be an unjustifiable expense rather than an investment in its future. A situation in which the competitive position of U.S. industry has declined as a result of the combined effects of an overvalued dollar and the movement of capital into export zones established in cheap labor areas of the world and in which even domestic markets are increasingly subject to foreign penetration dictates that firms develop a lean profile. Deregulation and increased competition among financial institutions and changes in federal payments to hospitals have unleashed powerful pressures for cost containment in these industries as well. Add to this the indirect role played by technological change. Firms that expect a drop in unit labor requirements do not need a pipeline filled with workers expecting to advance. Moreover, with technology in flux, skills learned today at company expense are likely to become obsolete before they are ever used. It becomes clear to a company that a labor process organized to provide a substantial number of nonprofessional workers with successive jobs in which skills are upgraded through on-the-job training or employer-sponsored training programs has become obsolete. While appropriate for the conditions of the 1950s and 1960s, it appears wasteful and costly in the 1980s.

Moreover, a decreasing reliance on internal labor markets and on-the-job training to provide business with skilled workers has been facilitated by the growth of higher education (see Noyelle, this volume). By 1980, nearly one-fourth of those between 25 and 29 years of age had 4 or more years of college education compared with about 10 percent in 1960. Firms have shifted to outside hiring to fill administrative, professional, and managerial positions that until recently would have been filled from within. In the process, they have used formal credentials to create significant barriers to entry into these occupations and have required workers to obtain vocational skills through formal schooling and higher education. Traditional internal ladders are being disbanded, and the earlier link between occupational mobility and training provided within the industry or firm has been weakened.

Though these are recent developments, evidence is accumulating that firms are adjusting to technology and these changes in their environment by reorganizing on a core and ring basis, holding to a minimum the number of workers who can expect to have a future with the company and for whom the company is willing to provide health and life insurance and retirement benefits—these workers make up the stable core, while other workers constitute an ever-changing ring. Flexibility in meeting staffing needs and the ability to retrench quickly increasingly take precedence over the desire for a loyal, well-trained work force and low turnover rates. Firms are experimenting with ways to shift the costs of fringe benefits and the risks associated with a cyclical downturn or a labor-saving advance in technology to their workers. Strategies include the use of part-time workers, temporary employees, and contract labor. This is a major reason for the explosive growth in temporary work and subcontracting during the last few years.

## IMPLICATIONS FOR WOMEN WORKERS

The occupational changes brought about by office automation technologies and the desire of many companies for immediate reductions in employment have direct implications for career mobility for women within organizations. Internal labor markets—with their opportunities for promotion and career advancement—have only recently been opened to women, often as a result of successful enforcement of equal employment opportunity laws. These internal job ladders have played a significant role in enabling capable and ambitious clerical workers in industries such as insurance and, to a lesser extent, retail sales, to work their way up through lower-level supervisory or para-professional jobs into management or professional positions. The weakening of internal labor markets is closing off opportunities for advancement for women that have only recently become available.

The outcome for women is complex. In the last decade, firms have begun to rely less on internal job markets to provide formal and informal training for lower-level employees and, instead, to externalize training. Professional and managerial employees are trained in colleges and business schools and then recruited directly into upper-level positions. Even the more-skilled clerical jobs are filled not through promotion from the typing or word-processing pool but from the ranks of community college and vocational school graduates. One effect of office automation technologies is that the skills required of clerical workers in diverse industries are becoming more homogeneous. There is considerable overlap in the skills required of directory assistance operators, customer service representatives, travel agents, library assistants, classified advertisement takers, and so on. The replacement of on-the-job training and occupational mobility within firms by extended formal schooling and job mobility through the external labor market increases the probability that socioeconomic conditions will limit access to training and hence to better jobs. The picture that emerges is one of continuing advancement opportunities for professional women, increased opportunities for lateral moves among firms but no upward mobility for skilled clerical or sales workers, and severely curtailed opportunities for employment or promotion for women in traditional clerical jobs.

The erosion of internal labor markets has weakened the claim of clerical workers to the protections and benefits afforded by permanent full-time employment. Firms have relied on office automation technologies to facilitate their use of clerical temporary workers and home workers. Women workers have, thus, been affected disproportionately by these changes to date, though the logic of organizing the labor market on a core and buffer basis suggests that other occupations and workers, many of them men, will be affected.

## TEMPORARY EMPLOYMENT

Of the four alternative work schedules examined in this paper, temporary employment has shown the most dramatic changes since the 1970s. Temporary employment in the United States is booming. According to the Bureau of Labor Statistics, employment growth in the temporary help services industry has averaged 11 percent a year over the last 13 years, compared with a 2.1 percent growth rate for nonagricultural jobs throughout the economy (Collins, 1985). In December 1984 the industry placed 665,400 workers a day in temporary positions (*Employment and Earnings* 32(1), 1985:Table B-2). These figures do not include the growing number of employers who are hiring workers on a temporary basis directly, without requiring the services of a temporary help agency. The U.S. Office of Personnel Management, for example, reports that the federal government filled 244,692 jobs with temporary workers in 1984 (data provided by Mary Ann Madison, Office of Technology Assessment), and the number is expected to increase sharply as a result of new regulations governing the employment of temporary workers, which took effect in January 1985. The new rules allow "temporary" jobs, which, unlike permanent jobs, carry no medical or retirement benefits other than social security, to be extended to higher skill categories and to last up to 4 years. These developments in federal employment mirror changes already under way in the private sector.

### FORCES DRIVING THE GROWTH OF TEMPORARY WORK

Sam Sacco, executive vice president of the National Association of Temporary Services, observes that employment is increasingly being organized on a "ring and core basis with temporary employment acting as a buffer for the economy" (telephone interview, February 1, 1985). Thus federal officials publicly welcomed the new rules on temporary employment because having more temporary employees without civil service protection will make it easier for them to adjust the size of the work force. They expect to be able to use the temporary workers as a cushion to protect permanent employees from being laid off first.

Another major force behind the growth of temporary employment—the fundamental reason for its expansion according to Audrey Freedman, a labor economist for the Conference Board—is the desire of firms to contain costs. As Freedman put it, "What the companies are doing is organizing so they don't have to pay for vacations, holidays, health benefits, or pensions. In addition, they don't have to allocate money for training and for promotion" (quoted in Collins, 1985:B1). The savings can be large, and some firms are now building temporary work into their employment strategies. According to Sacco, "companies are increasingly pre-planning for the use of temporary workers and budgeting for them at the beginning of the year." For example, Johnson and Johnson Products, a health care supplier that is an affiliate of the Johnson and Johnson Corporation, has built the use of 450 temporary workers during the year into its personnel plans. The company is budgeting $500,000 for temporary clerical workers, secretaries, lab technicians, data-processing clerks, accounting clerks, and computer clerks to be hired through temporary help agencies (Fiamingo, 1984). This use of temporary workers by companies on a preplanned basis, rather than as an expedient for dealing with an unforeseen situation, is a recent development.

Some companies have begun to staff certain of their facilities with temporary help workers. They are staffing mail rooms where there is high turnover, or facilities that have peak periods, with temporaries. Thus, an advertisement from Norrell Temporary Services that appeared in May 1984 issues of *Office Administration and Automation* and of *Office* magazines promises to solve the turnover problem: "Facilities staffing—using temporary employees as a group to tackle routine jobs permanent employees view as unattractive or dull—Norrell guarantees performance by rotating fresh, trained temporary employees into the job before burnout occurs." The approach appears to be attracting business for the temporary help agencies and increasing the number of long-term arrangements. Western Temporary Services of Walnut Creek, California, reports that most of its contracts are for 1 year; some are longer. Good People Office Automation Temporaries in New York City reports that 80 percent of the assignments it receives are for long-term temporaries. A typical long-term assignment for this company involves providing experienced temporary workers to a company changing from manual filing to a records-processing system. The positions this temporary help agency fills usually require 6 months experience, though some positions may require a year (Fiamingo, 1984).

Advances in technology have contributed to the rapid growth of temporary employment. Companies turn to temporary help supply agencies in order to handle temporary increases in work load associated with the conversion from manual to computer-based data management and filing systems. Some businesses are turning to temporary help agencies to obtain workers experienced with office-automation equipment to assist in training their permanent staff. Companies that face a monthly peak load problem in sending updated reports or form letters to customers often turn to temporary help agencies to obtain workers experienced with word processing. In addition, firms that have made substantial investments in dedicated word-processing equipment or in personal computers find that the equipment is too valuable to stand idle when regular employees are ill and hire experienced temporary workers to fill in for employees who are sick.

The nature of temporary work is changing. The temporary help services industry has diversified far beyond the clerical workers who were its mainstay 15 years ago. The industry currently supplies temporary workers in four main areas: office clerical/office automation (OA) operators, medical (with hospital distinguished from nursing home and homemaking services), industrial, and professional. The medical segment is the fastest-growing component of the industry (Gannon, 1984). By 1982, 46.2 percent of employment and 56.6 percent of total receipts were generated in the non-office help components of the industry.

## REVENUE AND EMPLOYMENT GROWTH

Between 1977 and 1982, the temporary help services industry grew substantially. According to census data, industry receipts more than doubled from \$2.32 billion to \$5.14 billion between 1977 and 1982, despite the fact that 1982 was a recession year (see Table 1). Revenue growth continues to be high. The leading temporary services companies, Kelly Services Inc. and Manpower Inc., each had revenue increases of more than 30 percent in 1984, while a temporary agency based in Silicon Valley, Adia Services Inc., had an increase in net income of 98 percent (*Business Week*, 1985). Industry sources report that the temporary help payroll went from \$431 million in 1971 to \$3.48 billion in 1981, an annual rate of increase in nominal receipts of 24 percent over the decade. Payroll declined somewhat in 1982 because of the recession but

TABLE 1 Size of Temporary Help Supply Services, 1977 and 1982

| | 1977 | 1982 |
|---|---|---|
| Number of establishments | | |
| Total | $ 4,235 | $ 6,247 |
| Office help supply | | 3,324 |
| Other | | 2,923 |
| Receipts (in thousands) | | |
| Total | 2,323,676 | 5,143,132 |
| Office help supply | | 2,230,926 |
| Other | | 2,912,206 |
| Payroll (in thousands) | | |
| Total | n.a. | 3,595,609 |
| Office help supply | | 1,599,217 |
| Other | | 1,996,392 |
| Employment | | |
| Total | n.a. | 470,541 |
| Office help supply | | 253,167 |
| Other | | 217,374 |

SOURCE: Bureau of the Census (1980, 1985).

recovered and reached $5.50 billion in 1984 (National Association of Temporary Services, unpublished data). This is an annual rate of increase in nominal receipts of 16.5 percent, despite the 1982 decline. Since inflation has been much lower in the 1980s than in the 1970s, real growth in recent years has been higher than it was a decade ago. The industry is expected to continue to grow rapidly through the 1980s. According to the U.S. Department of Labor, temporary help services will be the third fastest growing industry during this decade, after computers and health care (Fiamingo, 1984).

Since temporary employment now functions in part as an economic buffer, it is not surprising that employment in the temporary help services industry declines early in a recession and recovers quickly at the beginning of an expansion. Nevertheless, the magnitude of employment growth in this industry during the recovery from the 1981–1982 recession was unexpected. The most accurate employment data are probably the monthly establishment data collected in the Current Population Survey (CPS) and reported in *Employment and Earnings.* These are reported monthly for the temporary help services industry beginning in 1982. Annual average employment in temporary help services in 1983 increased

17.5 percent over the corresponding figure for 1982. For women, temporary employment increased 18.3 percent between 1982 and 1983 (calculated from data in Table 2). By comparison, annual average employment in nonagricultural establishments increased by less than 1 percent between those 2 years, 1.9 percent for women. In June, July, and November of 1983, employment growth in this industry exceeded 10 percent of the number of nonagricultural jobs added in the economy, despite the fact that temporary help services accounted for less than 0.5 percent of total nonagricultural employment in 1982 (calculated from data in Table 2). The rise in annual average employment—that is, the increase in the number of temporary help jobs every year between 1982 and 1983—was equal to 12.6 percent of the number of jobs added in nonagricultural establishments in the first year of the recovery. Employment increases in the industry continued during 1984, but at a more moderate pace. Nearly 86,000 temporary help jobs were added between December 1983 and December 1984. This followed an increase of about 176,000 jobs between December 1982 and December 1983 (see Table 2). Figures on temporary help jobs do not tell the whole story, however. Sacco estimates that while the temporary help services industry filled more than 600,000 jobs per day on average in 1984, the number of people who held a temporary job at some time during the year was about 5 million. *Business Week* reports that the industry's giants, Kelly Services Inc. and Manpower Inc., have more than 800,000 temporary workers on their books (*Business Week*, 1985). It should be remembered that these figures refer only to jobs filled through temporary help agencies. There are no estimates of the number of temporary jobs filled directly by firms.

Increases in temporary work are outweighed by increases in the number of year-round jobs for women. The proportion of women with work experience during the year who worked full time (50 to 52 weeks) increased from 36.9 percent in 1960 to 40.7 percent in 1970, 45.1 percent in 1981, and 48.0 percent in 1983 (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1983; Bureau of Labor Statistics, unpublished data).

## IMPLICATIONS FOR WOMEN WORKERS

Temporary work does not appear to be viewed by most women who do it as a stopgap measure until they can find permanent work.

TABLE 2 Employment in Nonagricultural Establishments and Temporary Help Supply Services, by Sex, 1982 to 1985

| Year | Nonagricultural Establishments (thousands) | | Temporary Help Supply Services (thousands) | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Total | Women | Total | Women |
| Annual average | | | | |
| 1982 | 89,566 | 39,052 | 400.9 | 255.7 |
| 1983 | 90,138 | 39,812 | 471.8 | 302.9 |
| 1984 | 99,156 | 41,831 | 630.8 | 398.9 |
| 1983 | | | | |
| Jan | 87,590 | 38,849 | 387.2 | 254.9 |
| Feb | 87,598 | 38,945 | 379.5 | 248.5 |
| Mar | 88,208 | 39,225 | 410.1 | 266.1 |
| Apr | 89,064 | 39,509 | 433.6 | 279.3 |
| May | 89,921 | 39,774 | 447.9 | 287.1 |
| June | 90,738 | 39,886 | 461.1 | 294.5 |
| July | 90,112 | 39,243 | 483.4 | 314.0 |
| Aug | 89,842 | 39,097 | 498.5 | 317.4 |
| Sept | 91,485 | 40,237 | 519.8 | 328.3 |
| Oct | 92,049 | 40,669 | 535.1 | 338.0 |
| Nov | 92,406 | 40,998 | 534.3 | 335.6 |
| Dec | 92,645 | 41,316 | 571.2 | 370.6 |
| 1984 | | | | |
| Jan | 91,065 | 40,590 | 547.0 | 352.5 |
| Feb | 91,612 | 40,862 | 551.6 | 353.4 |
| Mar | 92,234 | 41,210 | 575.2 | 365.4 |
| Apr | 93,234 | 41,390 | 597.9 | 379.5 |
| May | 94,063 | 41,584 | 621.3 | 392.5 |
| June | 95,003 | 41,735 | 633.6 | 394.0 |
| July | 94,236 | 41,966 | 649.7 | 406.8 |
| Aug | 94,486 | 42,094 | 669.8 | 419.2 |
| Sept | 95,358 | 42,246 | 685.3 | 430.0 |
| Oct | 95,894 | 42,441 | 687.0 | 432.7 |
| Nov | 96,215 | 43,142 | 678.0 | 427.9 |
| Dec | 96,308 | 43,313 | 675.7 | 433.2 |
| 1985 | | | | |
| Jan | 94,628 | 42,595 | 644.2 | 410.8 |
| Feb | 94,851 | 42,785 | 637.5 | 402.1 |

SOURCE: Bureau of Labor Statistics (1984a:Table 309; 1984b:Tables B-2 and B-3; 1985a:Tables B-2 and B-3; 1985c:156).

TABLE 3 Survey Results: Nurses' and Homemakers' Most Important Reason for Working at a Particular Temporary Help Firm (percent)

| Reason | Entire Sample (N=1,101) | Registered Nurses or Visiting Nurses (N=262) | Licensed Practical Nurses (N=221) | Nurses' Aides (N=408) | Homemakers (N=210) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Variety in work, that is, frequent changes in assignment | 16.6 | 8.6 | 13.1 | 21.5 | 20.6 |
| A stopgap measure until I can obtain a permanent job | 8.2 | 9.2 | 8.0 | 7.2 | 9.0 |
| Freedom to schedule my work in a flexible manner | 60.2 | 70.3 | 65.3 | 55.9 | 50.8 |
| Employment during school vacation | 1.0 | 0.8 | 0 | 0.8 | 2.6 |
| Other | 14.1 | 10.9 | 13.6 | 14.6 | 16.9 |

SOURCE: Gannon (1984).

Nor is the appeal of temporary work, as industry spokespeople suggest, the possibility of increased variety in work. A study of a large national firm that hires more than 50,000 health care temporary employees each year found that more than 60 percent of the temporary workers gave freedom to schedule work in a flexible manner as the most important reason for working at a temporary help firm (Gannon, 1984; see Table 3). Less than 17 percent chose temporary work for the variety it provides, and only 8 percent were doing it until they obtained a permanent job. Flexible work schedules are important to many women who have both work and home responsibilities, but these jobs are not widely available. A 1977 American Management Association survey estimated that 12.8 percent of private sector organizations have some kind of flextime program (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1983:38). Some women are turning to temporary help agencies to arrange flexible work schedules.

The availability of benefits for women doing temporary work varies, though most receive very few. Temporary jobs with the federal government carry no fringe benefits except social security contributions, and most workers hired directly by private-sector firms appear to face the same situation. Workers employed by temporary help agencies are covered by Workers' Compensation according to Sacco, and after a certain number of hours (required hours vary by state) they are eligible for unemployment compensation as well. Some temporary employment agencies offer fringe benefits on a prorated basis. Manpower Temporary Services appears to have one of the better benefits packages. In Philadelphia the agency has a group insurance program for its workers as well as paid vacations, holidays, and a training program to help clerical workers learn to operate automated office equipment (Collins, 1985).

Training for employees of temporary help agencies also varies widely. Some companies provide no training and require 6 months or more of hands-on experience. Good People Office Automation Temporaries in New York City, Word Processors Personnel Service in Menlo Park. Calif., Personnel Pool of America Inc. in Fort Lauderdale, Fla., and Victor Temporary Services of Northbrook, Ill., are in this category. Some companies will provide training to enhance proven skills of experienced workers. Norrell Services Inc. of Atlanta and Western Temporary Services in Walnut Creek, Calif., have such a policy. Several temporary help agencies provide training in word processing and office automation to their clerical workers: Kelly Services of Detroit, which has equipped 360 of their 500 offices to teach basic word-processing operations for a variety of PCs; Olsten Temporary Services of Westbury, N.Y., which provides training at 45 office-automation training centers; and Manpower Temporary Services of Milwaukee, which provides training in word processing and in business applications of personal computers (using IBM PCs). Manpower Temporary Services has 1,050 offices nationwide, and its goal is to have training facilities in all of them (Fiamingo, 1984).

## RELATIONSHIP TO NEW TECHNOLOGY

Employers are turning to the use of temporary workers primarily to keep labor costs down and to achieve maximum flexibility in scheduling work. The use of temporary workers reduces labor costs in two ways. Pools of temporary workers function as an employment buffer—available to meet surges in the demand for goods and services and easily dispensed with when demand declines. In addition, temporary workers typically receive few fringe benefits and very little access to job training. The constraints on employers with respect to job assignment, layoffs, hiring and promotion policies, fringe benefits, and retirement benefits that exist as a result of both explicit and implicit contracts between companies and their full-time employees are waived in the case of temporary workers. As a result employers enjoy complete flexibility in scheduling these workers and are free to use them as a buffer or reserve to accommodate increases or declines in demand.

Technology plays only an indirect role in this process. Companies that have invested in costly office-automation equipment are reluctant to have it stand idle. They rely on temporary help agencies for workers experienced with word processing to replace absent workers. High-tech manufacturing firms face seasonal and cyclical variations in the demand for silicon chips and computers. As much as 30 percent of the work force of some Silicon Valley manufacturers are obtained from temporary help agencies. Permanent employment at Apple Computer Inc., for example, is just over 5,400. Employment at Apple rises to 7,000, however, as the company adds 1,600 temporary workers for the Christmas season. Finally, the temporary help service agencies themselves are highly automated and have computerized their rosters of temporary workers. This has increased the number of workers a temporary agency can handle and the number of employer requests to which it can respond. Office automation has expedited the rapid growth of this industry. Thus, while technology has facilitated the expansion of temporary work, cost containment is the driving force behind its rapid growth.

## PART-TIME WORK

While most women who work are employed full time, a sizable minority of working women work less than 35 hours a week. In March 1985, 28.9 percent of employed women worked part time, 22.7 percent of them voluntarily choosing shorter hours (*Employment and Earnings* 32(4), 1985:Table A-9). Adult women have frequently sought part-time employment as a means of meeting home and child care responsibilities while contributing to household income. Family and home responsibilities are the most common reasons cited by women for working part time, although this reason has declined in importance since 1960 (Deutermann and Brown, 1978). Economic theory notwithstanding, the choice of part-time employment cannot be assumed in all cases to reflect the preferences of women for fewer hours of work. For women with children, decisions regarding the number of hours of work are severely constrained by the lack of affordable, quality child care. It is currently estimated that there is just one day-care position open for every 10 children who need placement, and that the average cost of day care for 2 children is $4,000 a year (U.S. Commission on Civil Rights, 1983). One study of a national sample of mothers with children under the age of five found that one-fourth of those employed part time felt they were prevented from working more hours by the unavailability of suitable day care (Presser and Baldwin, 1980). On the demand side of the labor market, the growth of part-time employment has paralleled the growth of retail trade and service industries. Of the more than 18 million part-time jobs filled on average in each month of 1984, nearly 13 million were in wholesale and retail trade or in services (*Employment and Earnings* 32(1), 1985:Table 32). Thus, nearly 71 percent of part-time jobs are found in these two industry groupings.

## TRENDS IN PART-TIME EMPLOYMENT

The growth of part-time work since 1954, the first year for which data on the number of such workers were collected, is well documented. Using data from the CPS, Deutermann and Brown (1978) found that the number of part-time employees in nonagricultural industries increased at an average annual rate of nearly 4 percent, more than double the rate for full-time workers. As a result, part-time workers increased from 15.4 percent of employed workers in May 1954 to 22.1 percent in May 1977. For women the corresponding increase was from 27.2 percent to 32.6 percent. Since 1977, however, the proportion of workers employed part time has been virtually unchanged, except for the increase in the number working part time for economic reasons during the 1982 recession. Data on part-time employment reported in Table 4, while also derived from the CPS, are not strictly comparable to those reported above because Deutermann and Brown treat those on full-time schedules who work less than 35 hours a week as part-time workers. Among nonagricultural workers, 15.8 percent worked part time in May 1967; 26.9 percent in the case of women workers. By May 1977 these figures had risen to 19.0 percent for part-time employment, 29.9 percent in the case of women workers. The proportion employed part time in May 1978 was again 19.0 percent and was virtually unchanged at 19.5 percent in May 1980 and May 1984 (see Table 4). For women, there has been a slight decrease in the proportion employed part time, from 30.0 percent in May 1978 to 29.6 percent in May 1980 and 28.8 percent in May 1984 (see Table 4).

A more dramatic decline has occurred in the proportion of women working part time voluntarily. At its peak in May 1970, 26.0 percent of employed women worked part time voluntarily, but this figure declined to 24.3 percent in 1980 and 22.7 percent in 1984 and 1985. Corresponding to this, the proportion of employed women working part time because they could not find full-time jobs increased from 2.7 percent in May 1967 to 3.6 percent in May 1970, 4.5 percent in May 1978, 6.1 percent in May 1984, and 6.2 in 1985 (see Table 4). Thus, the proportion of women desiring part-time work is decreasing, and there are currently about 3 million women employed part time who want full-time schedules. Involuntary part-time employment of women increased 300 percent since 1967, while total employment increased by 77 percent.

Monthly figures on part-time employment are only part of the picture. The number of workers who experience some involuntary part-time employment during the year, either because of slack work on their regular jobs or because they can only find part-time work, is much higher than this. In 1983, the last year for which such data are available, the number of workers with some involuntary part-time employment totaled 14.9 million, up from 11.5 million in 1979 (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1985b:5). Of these, approximately 9 million were women.[1] The public policy interest in part-time work is related to the poor economic position of part-time workers. These workers typically receive few fringe benefits and they earn, on average, only $4.50 an hour compared with $7.80 for full-time workers. Involuntary part-time work is often associated with poverty status. In 1983, 19.1 percent of those with some involuntary part-time employment during the year lived in households with household incomes below the poverty level compared with 13.4 percent in 1979. Among women who maintain families, the proportion of those with some involuntary part-time employment in 1983 whose family income for the year was below the poverty level was 48.0 percent, 62.7 percent in the case of black women (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1985b:5, 18). In addition to receiving lower pay and benefits, part-time workers are stereotyped as having a low commitment to their jobs and hence they face more difficult career paths. Part-time jobs and the part-time workers who hold them are often viewed as marginal by employers (Rosow and Zager, 1981). An important concern, then, is whether technological conditions are increasing part-time employment.

---

[1] About 65 percent of part-time workers in 1983 were women. Assuming that this percentage also applies to workers with some involuntary part-time employment during the year, then the number of such women was well over 9 million.

## PART-TIME EMPLOYMENT IN INDUSTRIES AND OCCUPATIONS AFFECTED BY NEW TECHNOLOGIES

Sorting out the effects of technological change on part-time employment is not easy because of the limitations inherent in available data (Hunt and Hunt, 1985). Analytically, one can make the argument that the importance of part-time work in retail trade and services but not in goods-producing industries can be explained by the fact that goods can be produced at an even pace and held in inventories to meet demand, whereas services cannot be inventoried but must be provided on demand. When demand is uneven, or must be met outside the normal working day or on weekends, employers favor part-time employment as a means of fitting the work force to the work load. Moreover, Nollen et al. (1978) found that employers tend to view part-time work as a strategy for reducing labor costs. In part, this is accomplished by substituting part-time workers for overtime work by full-time employees; but part-time employment is also used to reduce labor costs by paying part-time workers less than full-time workers and by excluding them from some or all fringe benefits. However, Nollen and his colleagues found that employers generally hold the view that jobs involving continuous-process technologies are not suited to part-time employment. These include, in particular, jobs in manufacturing industries and employment in supervisory,

TABLE 4 Full-Time and Part-Time Employment of the Civilian Labor Force, Selected Dates, 1967-1984 (in thousands)

| Year, Sex, and Employment Status | Full Time | Part Time | | | Total Labor Force | Percent Part Time |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | Involuntary | Voluntary | Total | | |
| May 1967 | | | | | | |
| Total | 61,978 | 1,573 | 10,086 | 11,659 | 73,637 | 15.8 |
| Men | 42,605 | 851 | 3,688 | 4,539 | 47,144 | 9.6 |
| Women | 19,373 | 722 | 6,398 | 7,120 | 26,493 | 26.9 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 24.2 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 2.9 |
| May 1970 | | | | | | |
| Total | 64,413 | 2,128 | 11,316 | 13,944 | 78,357 | 17.8 |
| Men | 43,700 | 1,080 | 4,184 | 5,264 | 48,964 | 10.8 |
| Women | 20,713 | 1,048 | 7,632 | 8,680 | 29,393 | 29.5 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 26.0 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 3.6 |
| May 1977 | | | | | | |
| Total | 72,963 | 3,237 | 13,842 | 17,079 | 90,042 | 19.0 |
| Men | 47,347 | 1,564 | 4,614 | 6,178 | 53,525 | 11.5 |
| Women | 25,616 | 1,673 | 9,228 | 10,901 | 36,517 | 29.9 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 25.2 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 4.7 |
| May 1978 | | | | | | |
| Total | 76,000 | 3,212 | 14,639 | 17,851 | 93,851 | 19.0 |
| Men | 49,014 | 1,485 | 4,812 | 6,297 | 55,311 | 11.4 |
| Women | 26,986 | 1,727 | 9,827 | 11,554 | 38,540 | 30.0 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 25.5 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 4.5 |

| | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| May 1980 | | | | | | |
| Total | 78,776 | 4,212 | 14,813 | 19,025 | 97,801 | 19.5 |
| Men | 49,240 | 1,973 | 4,613 | 6,586 | 55,826 | 11.8 |
| Women | 29,536 | 2,239 | 10,200 | 12,439 | 41,975 | 29.6 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 24.3 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 5.3 |
| May 1982 | | | | | | |
| Total | 79,141 | 5,808 | 15,009 | 20,817 | 99,958 | 20.8 |
| Men | 49,069 | 2,956 | 4,742 | 7,698 | 56,767 | 13.6 |
| Women | 30,072 | 2,852 | 11,125 | 13,977 | 44,049 | 31.7 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 25.3 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 6.4 |
| May 1984 | | | | | | |
| Total | 84,595 | 5,292 | 15,209 | 20,501 | 105,096 | 19.5 |
| Men | 51,841 | 2,478 | 4,742 | 7,220 | 59,061 | 12.2 |
| Women | 32,754 | 2,814 | 10,467 | 13,281 | 46,035 | 28.8 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 22.7 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 6.1 |
| March 1985 | | | | | | |
| Total | 84,758 | 5,466 | 15,544 | 21,010 | 105,768 | 19.9 |
| Men | 51,357 | 2,571 | 4,845 | 7,416 | 58,773 | 12.6 |
| Women | 33,401 | 2,895 | 10,699 | 13,594 | 46,995 | 28.9 |
| Voluntary | | | | | | 22.7 |
| Involuntary | | | | | | 6.2 |

SOURCE: Derived from Employment and Earnings (1985a, 1984b, 1982a, 1980, 1978a, 1977a, 1967: Table A-7, A-8, or A-9).

management, and executive occupations where the work to be performed requires continuity. On the other hand, job technologies involving discrete tasks or repetitive, tedious, or stressful work are believed by managers and employers to be particularly well suited to part-time employment.

An implication of this argument is that to the extent that computer and communication technologies are used to fragment work or to unbundle the production process and allow discrete parts of the process to be done at locations remote from one another, opportunities for part-time employment increase. Thus, one would expect part-time employment of professional workers and clerical employment in office industries, such as insurance or public administration, to increase as well. Retrospective data on the work experience of men and women during the year provide an overview of where individuals have found jobs. These data are available for part-time work by industry for all persons with work experience during the year for the period 1975 through 1983. Table 5 reports the proportion of those with work experience who were employed part time for all workers, and separately for men and women, in broad industrial groups likely to be affected by office-automation technologies—finance, insurance, and real estate; business and repair services; other professional services; and public administration. The proportion of workers with part-time employment at some time during the year is, of course, higher than the proportion employed part time during May of that year. It increases from 20.8 percent in 1975 to 22.8 percent in 1983. Most of the increase is in the part-time employment of men. This is not surprising since the technology reduces the importance of continuity in jobs traditionally held by men. Opportunities for free-lance professional work have increased, especially for computer programming specialists. This is reflected, in part, in the growth of part-time employment among self-employed men from under 16 percent in 1975 to more than 21 percent in 1983.

The part-time employment of women with work experience is virtually unchanged between 1975 and 1983 when all nonagricultural employment is considered. This may not be surprising in light of the increased commitment of women to paid work. However, the fact that part-time employment of women in office industries does not show a relative increase, except for the category "other professional services," is unexpected. The part-time employment of women in that industry increased from 28.6 percent

TABLE 5 Part-Time Employment of Men and Women with Work Experience During Year by Selected Industries for Selected Years, 1975-1983

| Industry Group | 1975 | | 1977 | | 1979 | | 1981 | | 1983 | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | Total with Work Experience (thousands) | Part Time (percent) | Total with Work Experience (thousands) | Part Time (percent) | Total with Work Experience (thousands) | Part Time (percent) | Total with Work Experience (thousands) | Part Time (percent) | Total with Work Experience (thousands) | Part Time (percent) |
| Nonagricultural industries | 97,088 | 20.8 | 102,937 | 21.2 | 111,070 | 20.9 | 112,880 | 22.2 | 113,792 | 22.8 |
| Men | 55,113 | 11.9 | 57,613 | 12.2 | 61,030 | 12.1 | 61,698 | 13.5 | 61,639 | 14.3 |
| Women | 41,976 | 32.6 | 45,325 | 32.6 | 50,040 | 31.6 | 51,181 | 32.7 | 52,152 | 32.8 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | 4,748 | 13.7 | 5,238 | 13.9 | 5,890 | 15.0 | 6,238 | 14.3 | 6,559 | 13.7 |
| Men | 2,127 | 9.1 | 2,236 | 9.5 | 2,254 | 10.2 | 2,475 | 11.3 | 2,665 | 10.0 |
| Women | 2,621 | 17.4 | 3,002 | 17.1 | 3,637 | 18.0 | 3,763 | 16.3 | 3,894 | 16.3 |
| Business and repair services | 2,690 | 23.4 | 3,221 | 22.1 | 3,603 | 22.0 | 4,110 | 22.6 | 4,887 | 22.7 |
| Men | 1,750 | 16.5 | 2,049 | 14.5 | 2,212 | 15.1 | 2,563 | 15.5 | 2,824 | 16.1 |
| Women | 940 | 36.3 | 1,172 | 35.4 | 1,392 | 32.9 | 1,547 | 34.4 | 2,063 | 31.7 |
| Other professional | 1,990 | 20.2 | 2,214 | 19.9 | 2,384 | 18.6 | 2,774 | 18.9 | 3,191 | 24.5 |
| Men | 1,025 | 12.4 | 1,132 | 11.4 | 1,209 | 12.1 | 1,410 | 12.7 | 1,611 | 11.7 |
| Women | 965 | 28.6 | 1,082 | 28.9 | 1,174 | 25.3 | 1,364 | 25.2 | 1,580 | 37.7 |
| Public administration | 5,560 | 10.1 | 5,649 | 11.2 | 6,057 | 10.7 | 5,911 | 11.6 | 5,407 | 9.2 |
| Men | 3,658 | 5.1 | 3,628 | 5.9 | 3,770 | 5.8 | 3,597 | 6.2 | 3,185 | 5.1 |
| Women | 1,903 | 19.7 | 2,021 | 20.6 | 2,287 | 18.7 | 2,314 | 19.9 | 2,222 | 14.9 |
| Self-employed | 5,724 | 25.6 | 6,402 | 26.3 | 7,068 | 24.9 | 7,378 | 29.2 | 7,668 | 29.8 |
| Men | 4,177 | 15.7 | 4,546 | 16.5 | 4,863 | 14.9 | 5,007 | 19.2 | 5,136 | 20.7 |
| Women | 1,546 | 52.5 | 1,857 | 50.3 | 2,205 | 46.8 | 2,371 | 50.4 | 2,532 | 48.1 |

SOURCE: Bureau of Labor Statistics (1976, 1978b, 1982b) and unpublished data for 1979 and 1983.

to 37.7 percent between 1975 and 1983. In contrast, in finance, insurance, and real estate, it decreased from 17.4 percent to 16.3 percent; in business and repair services it decreased from 36.3 percent to 31.7 percent; and in public administration it decreased from 19.7 percent to 14.9 percent over the same period. If there has been an increase in the number of women doing back-office and other routine processing work on part-time schedules as a result of the computerization of such tasks, it has apparently been offset by declines in the number working part time at other tasks—by the replacement of part-time bank tellers on evenings and weekends by automatic teller machines, for example.

While retrospective data are informative with respect to the work experience of the population, monthly employment data provide a clearer picture of the actual jobs in the economy. Table 6 indicates the percentage of men and women workers in each industry and in the labor force as a whole who are employed part time for 1970, 1980, and 1984. Tables 7 and 8 report the percentage of men and women workers in each occupation who are employed part time for the same time period.[2] Given the standard definition of part-time work—less than 35 hours a week—the data on persons at work do not show an increase in the proportion of women who hold part-time jobs as a result of the implementation of technology. Nor do they show a major restructuring of women's jobs in general, with part-time work for women increasing more rapidly than full-time work. Overall, the proportion of women working less than 34 hours a week declined from 35.0 percent in 1970 to 32.6 percent in 1984, with most of the drop occurring between 1970 and 1980 (see Table 6). In each of the industries most likely to be affected by the adoption of new technology—manufacturing, transportation, and public utilities; finance, insurance, and real estate; business and repair services; other professional services; and public administration—the proportion of women working part time declined during this period. Only in retail trade and personal services did the proportion of women in the industry working part

---

[2] Several points should be kept in mind while interpreting Tables 6, 7, and 8: (1) the tables report data for wage and salary workers only and exclude the self-employed; (2) some jobs which are scheduled for less than 35 hours are full-time jobs; (3) hours are not reported for employed workers who are not at work, so it is impossible to know whether they work less than 35 hours a week. I estimate that about 10 percent of the employed nonagricultural labor force is affected by these caveats.

TABLE 6 Part-Time Employment of Wage and Salary Workers, by Industry and Sex, for 1970, 1980, and 1984 (percent)

| | Employed Part Time (1 to 34 hours per week) | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1970 | | 1980 | | 1984 | |
| Industry | Men | Women | Men | Women | Men | Women |
| All industries | 18.3 | 35.0 | 16.4 | 33.5 | 15.9 | 32.6 |
| Mining | 12.5 | 19.1 | 8.9 | 15.1 | 12.5 | 19.1 |
| Construction | 24.9 | 34.2 | 21.0 | 31.4 | 19.4 | 31.9 |
| Manufacturing | 13.6 | 25.2 | 10.1 | 19.7 | 9.2 | 17.3 |
| Transportation and public utilities | 14.7 | 27.8 | 12.9 | 22.6 | 11.5 | 19.4 |
| Trade | 23.1 | 45.9 | 23.3 | 48.5 | 23.5 | 47.7 |
| Retail | 26.6 | 47.7 | 28.4 | 51.8 | 28.8 | 50.9 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | 16.4 | 26.4 | 14.3 | 23.2 | 12.4 | 20.1 |
| Service | 22.6 | 37.6 | 20.9 | 35.9 | 19.9 | 35.7 |
| Business and repair | 19.7 | 39.5 | 18.5 | 37.1 | 17.9 | 35.2 |
| Personal | 20.7 | 40.4 | 23.2 | 42.8 | 20.9 | 41.8 |
| Other professional | 18.1 | 33.5 | 15.5 | 28.1 | 12.4 | 27.0 |
| Public administration | 17.8 | 31.6 | 14.0 | 27.8 | 12.8 | 23.8 |

NOTE: Percentages are based on data for wage and salary workers excluding agricultural and private household workers.

SOURCE: Derived from Bureau of Labor Statistics unpublished monthly data; annual averages.

time actually increase, from 47.7 percent to 50.9 percent in retail trade and from 40.4 percent to 41.8 percent in personal services between 1970 and 1984 (see Table 6). The situation for male wage and salary workers is quite similar. The number of part-time jobs in the economy has increased substantially since 1970 but, except for retail trade and personal services, the growth of jobs in which women work less than 35 hours a week has been slower than the growth of full-time jobs.

The data in Table 6 are consistent with the retrospective data in Table 5. Both show declines in the proportions of women working part time in industries affected by office automation—finance, insurance, and real estate; business and repair services; and public administration. Only the "other professional" category registers a divergence, with the retrospective data showing an increase in the last year reported (1983) and persons-at-work data showing a consistent decrease in the part-time employment of

TABLE 7 Part-Time Employment by Occupation and Sex of Worker in 1970, 1980, and 1982

| Occupation | Percent Employed Part Time (1 to 34 hours per week) 1970 Men | 1970 Women | 1980 Men | 1980 Women | 1982 Men | 1982 Women |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| White-collar workers | 7.2 | 24.0 | 7.8 | 24.3 | 8.5 | 25.5 |
| Professional and technical | 6.7 | 22.8 | 7.0 | 21.2 | 7.5 | 23.0 |
| Managers and administrators | 3.3 | 13.2 | 3.8 | 12.4 | 4.2 | 12.3 |
| Sales workers | 13.5 | 48.4 | 13.3 | 49.2 | 14.8 | 49.5 |
| Clerical workers | 11.0 | 20.9 | 13.6 | 23.3 | 14.6 | 24.8 |
| Blue-collar workers | 9.7 | 17.6 | 11.3 | 19.3 | 13.8 | 22.3 |
| Service workers (except private household) | 21.7 | 38.2 | 27.4 | 45.0 | 28.4 | 47.2 |

NOTE: Excludes farm occupations and private household workers.

SOURCE: Derived from Bureau of Labor Statistics (January 1971:133; January 1981b:192; January 1983b:170); data are annual averages of monthly data.

TABLE 8 Part-Time Employment by Occupation and Sex of Worker in 1984

| Occupation | Percent Employed Part Time (1 to 34 hours per week) Men | Women |
|---|---|---|
| Managerial, professional | 5.7 | 18.2 |
| Technicians | 6.7 | 20.3 |
| Sales | 12.4 | 43.0 |
| Administrative support, including clerical | 11.7 | 21.0 |
| Service, except household | 27.3 | 46.7 |
| Precision production, craft, and repair | 8.3 | 14.5 |
| Operators | 13.9 | 19.8 |

NOTE: Nonfarm occupations only. Occupational categories changed in 1983. Data are not comparable to those in Table 8.

SOURCE: Derived from Bureau of Labor Statistics (January 1985a:Table 34); values are annual averages of monthly data.

women. The overall figures for part-time work are also quite similar, with 32.6 percent of the women at work in 1984 working less than 35 hours and 32.8 percent of women with work experience in 1983 having held part-time jobs.

The proportions of men and women working part time in the major occupational groupings are examined in Table 7. The increase in part-time work for men again shows up quite clearly, with the proportion of men working part time increasing in every major occupational category. The largest increase occurred among male clerical workers, where the proportion working part time increased from 11.0 percent to 14.6 percent; among male blue-collar workers, where it increased from 9.7 percent to 13.8 percent; and among male service workers, where it increased from 21.7 percent to 28.4 percent between 1970 and 1982. These occupations also registered the largest increases in the proportion of women working part time. A comparison of Tables 6 and 7 indicates that the increase in the proportion of clerical workers employed part time has not translated into an increase in part-time work in industries such as business services; public administration; and finance, insurance, and real estate. The spread of office automation technologies in these industries has reduced clerical labor requirements per unit of output and, hence, the relative importance of clerical occupations (Appelbaum, 1984).

## HOURS OF WORK OF PART-TIME EMPLOYEES

It has been suggested that expected increases in part-time work in office industries do not show up in comparisons of those who work less than 35 hours a week with those who work 35 hours or more because the real change involves a decline in hours for those who work 30 to 34 hours a week and an increase in the proportions working less than 30 hours. Anecdotal evidence indicates that when clerical jobs are moved from central cities to rural or suburban areas, companies cut hours of work substantially, both to attract women whose hours of work are limited by their family responsibilities and to avoid paying these workers the fringe benefits they make available to employees working more than some critical number of hours per week. If true, this suggests that there should be some variation over time in the proportion of part-time employees working 1 to 14 hours, 15 to 29 hours, or 30 to 34 hours per week.

This is, in fact, the case. Perhaps the widely held perception that part-time work for women is increasing arises because the proportion working 15 to 29 hours per week has increased, with most of the change occurring during the decade of the 1970s. The proportion of all working women employed 15 to 29 hours increased from 15.9 percent in 1970 to 17.1 percent in 1980, while the proportion employed 30 to 34 hours decreased from 11.8 percent to 9.9 percent. The change can be seen more clearly if only women working less than 34 hours are considered. Among women working part time, the proportion employed 15 to 29 hours increased from 45.5 percent in 1970 to 51.0 percent in 1980 and 52.0 percent in 1984. The proportion working 30 to 34 hours decreased from 33.6 percent to 29.5 percent over the same time period (see Table 9).

Among women working part time, increases in the proportions working 15 to 29 hours were registered in every industry affected by new technology—manufacturing, transportation, and public utilities; finance, insurance, and real estate; business and repair services; other professional services; and public administration. Simultaneously, the proportion of women working 30 to 34 hours declined in every affected industry (Table 9). A few of these industries registered declines in the proportion of women working 1 to 14 hours as well. Manufacturing, transportation, and public utilities; finance, insurance, and real estate; and public administration showed increases in this category between 1970 and 1980. However, the proportion working fewer than 15 hours in finance, insurance, and real estate and in public administration has declined since 1980. Most of the decline in very short hours (1 to 14 hours) occurred in retail trade and services.

Thus, while the proportion of part-time jobs in many industries has declined since 1970 when the conventional definition of part-time work—less than 34 hours a week—is employed, a different picture emerges when jobs employing women 15 to 29 hours a week are considered. This is where the continued growth of short-hour work is evident, particularly in industries affected by office automation. It seems likely that jobs in which the usual work week is 30 to 34 hours either are full-time jobs or are considered quite close to full-time work both by the women who hold them and the companies that employ them. Hence, the shift in part-time work to jobs in which the work week is 15 to 29 hours probably represents an increase in jobs without the protections and benefits

TABLE 9 Percentage Distribution of Part-Time Women Workers Across Hours per Week Worked for Major Industry Groups in 1970, 1980, and 1984

| Industry | Hours per week: 1970 | | | | Hours per week: 1980 | | | | Hours per week: 1984 | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1-14 | 15-29 | 30-34 | 1-35[a] | 1-14 | 15-29 | 30-34 | 1-35[a] | 1-14 | 15-29 | 30-34 | 1-35[a] |
| All industries | 21.0 | 45.5 | 33.6 | 100.0 | 19.3 | 51.0 | 29.6 | 100.0 | 18.5 | 52.0 | 29.5 | 100.0 |
| Mining | 14.2 | 28.6 | 57.1 | 100.0 | 16.7 | 50.0 | 33.3 | 100.0 | 9.5 | 52.3 | 38.0 | 100.0 |
| Construction | 29.8 | 43.3 | 26.9 | 100.0 | 23.2 | 45.6 | 31.2 | 100.0 | 23.6 | 50.7 | 25.7 | 100.0 |
| Manufacturing | 10.1 | 36.2 | 53.7 | 100.0 | 11.2 | 42.0 | 46.8 | 100.0 | 12.8 | 42.6 | 44.6 | 100.0 |
| Transportation and public utilities | 14.7 | 46.3 | 38.9 | 100.0 | 15.5 | 52.7 | 31.8 | 100.0 | 18.6 | 46.9 | 34.5 | 100.0 |
| Trade | 24.3 | 52.0 | 23.7 | 100.0 | 20.6 | 56.7 | 22.7 | 100.0 | 17.9 | 58.1 | 23.9 | 100.0 |
| Retail | 24.6 | 52.8 | 22.6 | 100.0 | 20.8 | 57.1 | 22.1 | 100.0 | 17.9 | 58.4 | 23.7 | 100.0 |
| Finance, insurance, and real estate | 14.2 | 43.1 | 42.7 | 100.0 | 14.8 | 50.1 | 35.1 | 100.0 | 13.9 | 49.5 | 36.6 | 100.0 |
| Service | 24.9 | 46.2 | 28.9 | 100.0 | 21.6 | 50.1 | 28.2 | 100.0 | 21.0 | 50.7 | 28.3 | 100.0 |
| Business and repair | 24.0 | 43.3 | 32.7 | 100.0 | 20.6 | 53.5 | 25.9 | 100.0 | 21.4 | 51.5 | 27.1 | 100.0 |
| Personal | 21.7 | 50.2 | 28.1 | 100.0 | 20.2 | 50.2 | 29.6 | 100.0 | 18.9 | 51.4 | 29.7 | 100.0 |
| Other professional | 27.1 | 44.7 | 28.2 | 100.0 | 22.1 | 52.3 | 25.6 | 100.0 | 22.6 | 50.5 | 26.9 | 100.0 |
| Public administration | 14.7 | 34.7 | 50.6 | 100.0 | 16.7 | 39.5 | 43.7 | 100.0 | 12.4 | 40.8 | 46.8 | 100.0 |

NOTE: Percentages are based on data for wage and salary workers excluding agricultural and private household workers.

[a] Numbers may not add to 100.0 due to rounding.

SOURCE: Derived from Bureau of Labor Statistics unpublished monthly data; annual averages.

associated with full-time work and a worsening of employment opportunities for women.

## MULTIPLE JOBHOLDING

During the 1970s both the number and the proportion of women holding more than one job increased substantially. For women without a husband present, the increase was even more dramatic. By May 1980, the most recent year for which data are available, 1.5 million women were multiple jobholders (Taylor and Sekscenski, 1981). Thus, 3.8 percent of employed women were moonlighting in 1980 compared with 2.0 percent early in the 1960s and 2.2 percent in 1970 (see Table 10). Dual jobholding was lower for married women, with 3.4 percent of employed married women holding more than one job, and higher for women who had sole or principle responsibility for their own support. Among employed never-married single women, 3.9 percent held more than one job in 1980, while among those who were separated, divorced, or widowed, 4.6 percent were dual jobholders (Taylor and Sekscenski, 1981). The proportion of multiple jobholders who are women more than doubled over the 1970s, from 16 percent in 1970 to 33 percent in 1980. These changes have been reported as "consistent with the increased proportion of women in the total work force" (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1983:38). In fact, the number of women in the labor force increased 44 percent between March 1970 and March 1980 (Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor, 1983:Table I-8), while the number of women who are multiple jobholders increased 144 percent during those years (see Table 10). Thus, multiple jobholding has become an increasingly important phenomenon among women.

The growth in multiple jobholding occurred mainly among white women. The proportion of black women holding more than one job was 2.2 percent in 1969, 2.0 percent in 1979, and 2.6 percent in 1980 (Sekscenski, 1980; Taylor and Sekscenski, 1981). But black women were more likely than white to report that economic reasons—meeting regular expenses or paying off debts—were their main motivation for moonlighting. Nearly three-fifths of black women, but only two-fifths of white women, gave this as their main reason for working two jobs. Overall, about 42 percent of women hold multiple jobs for economic reasons compared with

TABLE 10 Multiple Jobholding Rates for All Workers, Men, and Women, Selected Years, May 1970 to May 1980

| Year | Total Employed (thousands) | All Multiple Jobholders (thousands) | Female Multiple Jobholders (thousands) | Women as Percent of All Multiple Jobholders | Multiple Jobholding Rate | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | | | | All | Men | Women |
| 1970 | 78,358 | 4,048 | 636 | 16 | 5.2 | 7.0 | 2.2 |
| 1974 | 85,786 | 3,889 | 867 | 22 | 4.5 | 5.8 | 2.6 |
| 1976 | 87,278 | 3,948 | 911 | 23 | 4.5 | 5.8 | 2.6 |
| 1977 | 90,482 | 4,558 | 1,241 | 27 | 5.0 | 6.2 | 3.4 |
| 1978 | 93,904 | 4,493 | 1,281 | 29 | 4.8 | 5.8 | 3.3 |
| 1979 | 96,327 | 4,724 | 1,407 | 30 | 4.9 | 5.9 | 3.5 |
| 1980 | 96,809 | 4,759 | 1,549 | 33 | 4.9 | 5.8 | 3.8 |

SOURCES: Brown (1978), Rosenfeld (1979), Sekscenski (1980), and Taylor and Sekscenski (1981).

35 percent of the men (Sekscenski, 1980; Taylor and Sekscenski, 1981).

The increase in multiple jobholding appears to be related to the increase in the number of women who have primary economic responsibility for themselves and/or their families and to the difficulty of meeting this responsibility while working at a part-time job. Part-time workers in 1981 averaged 19.0 hours per week, 46 percent of the hours worked by full-time workers. Their earnings, however, averaged only 28 percent of those of full-time workers. Among part-time clerical workers, most of whom are women, the average work week was 50 percent of full-time hours, while earnings were 38 percent of full-time earnings (Mellon and Stamos, 1982:Table 5). These figures have remained virtually unchanged during the last few years. Women working part-time in the third quarter of 1984 still earned 38 percent of what women who worked full time earned (*Employment and Earnings* 32(1), 1985:Tables A-73 and A-74). Almost half of all women who were multiple jobholders held two part-time jobs. In contrast, less than one-fifth of men who held more than one job had two part-time jobs. About 82 percent of the men who were multiple jobholders had at least one full-time job, compared with 54 percent of the women (Sekscenski, 1980; Taylor and Sekscenski, 1981).

The relationship of multiple jobholding to technology is tenuous at best. Some companies, particularly in manufacturing, have added non-day shifts of part-time and full-time workers in order to recover the costs of sophisticated new equipment more rapidly, both because the equipment is more costly, and because it is expected to become obsolete more quickly (ILO Symposium, 1978). This has probably had the effect of increasing women's opportunities for multiple jobholding somewhat. One study found that one-fifth or more of women in operative occupations worked non-day shifts. However, the study also found that most occupations in which women work non-day shifts are unrelated to the use of new kinds of equipment. These include nurses and other health workers; cashiers; and women working in cleaning, food, personal, and protective services (Presser, 1984:Table 4).

## AT-HOME WORK

While cottage industry and at-home work for women has a long history in the United States, telecommuting or electronic at-home work is a very recent innovation.[3] As recently as 1981, only 11 companies that employed workers at home on terminals or word processors could be identified (Pratt, 1984). Partly because it is so new, it affects the smallest number of workers of any of the alternative work styles in which women can be found. Its potential, however, is quite large. Elisabeth Allison of Data Resources, Inc., estimates that there are currently 15 million jobs that could be done at home; Jack Nilles of the University of Southern California predicts that within a decade 5 million white-collar workers could be working mainly at home (*Business Week*, 1982).

The growth of telecommuting—defined by Nilles as "a total or partial substitution of the daily commute by communication via a computer terminal" (Pratt, 1984:1–2)—has been rapid, but the number of people involved is still small. *Business Week* (1982) estimates that there were 35 home worker programs for white-collar workers in 1982, involving perhaps 600 workers. Larger estimates put the number of workers employed as telecommuters at 10,000, though Nilles reports that no more than 1,000 of these were full-time telecommuters (Kingston, 1983). The most recent estimate is that there are about 250 companies with approximately 10,000 employees working at home using computer technologies. Between 20 and 30 of them—including New York Telephone, American Express, Walgreens, and McDonalds—are planning to expand their programs (Chin, 1984).

---

[3] This section is based in part on the paper, "A Sociological Review of Telecommuting," by Maureen Martella, a graduate student at Temple University.

## DISTINCTIONS BETWEEN CLERICAL AND PROFESSIONAL AT-HOME WORK

While telecommuting is a recent phenomenon, and still not large, it has some very noticeable characteristics. It is already quite clear that there are important differences between clerical and professional electronic home work. Companies are adopting telecommuter programs for professional employees to meet shortages of skilled personnel, such as computer programmers and analysts, or to attract or retain skilled workers whose family or personal situation places constraints on the amount of time they can spend in an office. The Travelers Insurance Company, for example, has an experimental home work project that enables highly skilled data-processing employees to do most of their work at home, spending between half a day and two days a week at the office. According to an executive at Travelers, "The experiment is designed to help employees who have unique computer skills meet family and other responsibilities. It serves Travelers' business requirements by helping us keep top performers on the job who might otherwise drop out of our workforce temporarily, or even leave permanently" (Mortenson, 1983:112). Time frames for completing work and supervision of professional telecommuters are often based on "mutual trust and respect" (Olson, 1983a:185).

The situation for clerical workers is much different. They are more likely to be paid piece rates, less likely to receive fringe benefits, and are sometimes required to pay rent for the equipment they need to do the work. Thus, the Blue Cross Cottage Keying Program in Washington, D.C., pays its home workers 16 cents per completed insurance claim. The women receive no benefits and must deduct their own taxes, and in addition they are required to pay $95 every 2 weeks to rent the terminals they use (Chin, 1984; *Business Week*, 1982). Supervision of off-site clerical workers is viewed as a problem by management. Companies deal with this problem by giving clerical telecommuters discrete tasks that have definite beginning and ending points and that can easily be measured and by paying piece rates. The 46 home office workers interviewed by Pratt (1984) were critical of the poor organization of their work by the companies employing them, which they felt reduced their earnings.

Claims examiner is a skilled clerical position that California Western States Life Insurance Company now fills with home workers hired as independent contractors. The company provides computer terminals linked by telephone lines to the company's data-processing center to the claims examiners. The claims examiners are independent contractors who are paid on a piece-rate basis. They rent terminals from the company for $50 per month and furnish their own supplies and equipment. The company is able to spot check the work of its at-home examiners as claims payments are entered into the data system. "The task of auditing and managing the at-home examiners is simplified by having all their work instantly accessible in the home office via the computer system. The average at-home claims examiner represents more than $1,000 in reduced costs to the company each month" (Mortenson, 1983:114).

Clerical home work is attractive to firms because of its potential for reducing labor costs. The strategies adopted are a cause for concern to organizations such as 9 to 5, the National Association of Working Women, which opposes electronic home work because it shifts overhead costs, including machinery rental, to employees; it reduces hourly wages by switching to piece rates; it shifts costs of health and life insurance and social security and retirement income to individual workers; and it provides employers with workers whom they can easily release (Gregory, 1983). Productivity is also an issue. Home workers, professional as well as clerical, have reported working during, outside of, and in addition to normal business hours and have complained about the pressures on them to work overly long hours (Kingston, 1983; Pratt, 1984). And 9 to 5 is concerned that employers are "experimenting with productivity measures . . . to develop benchmarks as leverage to increase pressures and intensify control over the main office work force" (Gregory, 1983).

Though there are little data available on the productivity effects of teleworking, corporate experiments with electronic home work indicate that it results in productivity increases among both clerical and managerial teleworkers (Kraut, 1985). In reviewing the evidence from these pilot projects, one researcher tentatively concluded that "the productivity gains associated with telework are probably the result of highly motivated, volunteer workers putting in more time on their jobs when they were working at home than when they were working in a conventional office. The gains may not be sustained with more general use of teleworking by less-motivated workers who have no choice but to work at home" (Kraut, 1985:6).

## ADVANTAGES OF TELEWORKING

The major advantages of electronic home work to employers have already been discussed. In the case of managerial and professional employees, firms turn to home work in order to retain or attract qualified workers with skills that are in short supply—computer programmers and other skilled data-processing employees, for example. Firms undertake clerical home work to reduce labor costs. This is often accomplished by setting piece-work rates so that the employee receives no compensation for time spent setting up work, collecting work, delivering work, discussing work with supervisors, or for difficulties encountered and time lost in completing it satisfactorily. The limited data available suggest that while professional home workers are usually permanent, full-time employees receiving full salaries and benefits, clerical home workers are rarely in this position. Instead they are usually part-time employees earning hourly wages or piece rates with reduced fringe benefits or no benefits at all (Olson, 1983b). The costs shifted from companies to workers as a result of the reduction in fringe benefits, especially health insurance, can be substantial. In addition, as in the case of temporary workers, firms have substantial flexibility in scheduling home workers to meet high demand and not using them in off-peak periods, without incurring the costs associated with layoffs and unemployment compensation.

In addition, some firms have achieved cost savings by shifting overhead costs and equipment rental to home workers. Workers may be required to lease terminals or maintain their own computers, provide office furniture, install dedicated telephone lines, and pay for higher telephone, heating, cooling, and electricity bills. Finally, as another advantage to companies, if the home work involves the use of a company's mainframe, it can be scheduled during times of low computer utilization. The company realizes savings both from more intense use of computer resources and from a decreased need to expand computer capacity.

The advantages sought by workers who take jobs as electronic home workers include the opportunity to control their own time and a reduction in child care costs. Control over the scheduling of work is an important benefit to some women who are balancing home responsibilities with paid employment. In practice this benefit accrues mainly to professional employees, since professional work is less closely supervised and allows for more freedom in scheduling particular tasks. For some who cannot find affordable quality day care, teleworking may provide the only opportunity to work at all. Another benefit is that home workers save commuting time and expenses as well as outlays for clothing, dry cleaning, and restaurant meals. These savings, however, need to be compared with the costs that companies have shifted to employees working at home in assessing the benefit to home workers. Finally, teleworking increases employment opportunities for those who cannot easily work away from home on a daily basis—the handicapped, the elderly, and, to some extent, mothers of young children.

## THE FUTURE OF HOME WORK

Despite its attractiveness to employers, explosive growth in the number of home workers does not seem likely. Substantial institutional and managerial commitment is required to establish a home work program. Employers express strong reservations about the ability to maintain standards and adequately supervise workers (Cole, 1981; Sample, 1981). Professional employees are afraid that working at home will limit their career mobility since visibility remains essential for promotion (Chin, 1984; Olson, 1983). Of Pratt's respondents, no one thought telecommuting was beneficial to his or her career. Women were certain that working at home was detrimental to their careers, but they viewed it as an alternative to dropping out completely (Pratt, 1984). Low wages and lack of job security are critical issues for clerical telecommuters. Finally, federal, state, and local laws and restrictions currently regulating home work are slowing the adoption of telecommuting. These constraints may be weakened if pilot programs prove successful.

Still, given the apparent cost advantages to firms of electronic home work, these reasons do not seem sufficient to explain why teleworking is not more widespread. A perceptive analysis of the lack of substitution of home work for office work is given by Kraut (1985). He argues that the current office structure is highly stable and provides a resistant barrier to the spread of telework because "conventional, 9-to-5 office arrangements support a large number of activities critical to the functioning of any work organization. Radical changes in the conventional office have the potential to disrupt these other activities" (Kraut, 1985:14). Among the activities that Kraut identifies are socialization of new workers to the workplace, transmission of job skills, informal communication and information flows, communication of organizational norms and information collaboration among individuals, structuring of workers' time, and the spatial and temporal segregation of demands of work and family life. In addition, as Kraut observes, employers have ways other than home work of utilizing computer and communications technologies to reduce costs. These include the relocation of back-office work to suburban or foreign locations where cheaper labor is more abundant, as well as the reduction of both production and information workers through productivity increase.

In light of the advantages to organizing clerical and professional work in a more conventional office setting, the potential cost savings associated with teleworking suggests that a steady but not explosive expansion in the still-small trend toward home work is likely to continue. Work at home as an adjunct to work in a conventional office location may increase and may even be encouraged by employers. A 1982 AT&T study found that 30 percent of those employed outside the home brought work home with them (cited in Kraut, 1985). Most of the work done at home did not require sophisticated equipment but was done with telephone, paper, pencil, and calculators. This may change as more households own personal computers and other new technology. The result would be an increase in telework at home as workers with conventional jobs used telecommunications to complete some tasks at home, rather than a rapid increase in electronic home work and the clerical cottage industry.

## CONCLUSION

Management's interest in implementing alternative work schedules and using temporary workers, part-time workers, and home workers—especially in clerical occupations—appears to be more closely related to management's desire to reduce labor costs than to the requirements of office automation technologies. Computer and communications technologies do not require that clerical office work be fragmented and the separate stages of the production process be physically dispersed while decision making and the work process continue to be controlled from corporate headquarters. On the contrary, the evidence suggests that the technology is most productive when it is combined with skilled workers who have a knowledge of the overall production process and when it is used to integrate tasks and decentralize decision making (Albin, 1984; Appelbaum, 1984; and Hirschhorn, 1984). Initial training costs are higher when the technology is implemented in this manner, but the potential for productivity gains over the long term are substantially increased (Albin, 1984; Hirschhorn, 1984).

Concern with reducing labor costs and, in some cases, with realizing savings from office automation immediately rather than over a longer time horizon appears to have led some firms to implement alternative work schedules. These schedules function mainly to increase the flexibility of employers in varying hours to meet periods of high demand and, in some instances, to eliminate fringe benefits to employees. Full-time employees in most medium- and large-size firms have won substantial benefits, including paid holidays, vacations, health insurance, life insurance, and pensions (see Table 11). Office automation technology has enabled some firms to rearrange work schedules on some jobs so that hours of work fall below full time and the job no longer carries some or all of the benefits. The savings to companies of shifting health insurance and other costs to employees are substantial. Concern with quantifiable improvements in productivity sometimes leads to the fragmentation of tasks and to the assembly-line pacing of work, factors which also contribute to the use of part-time or temporary workers because jobs have become subdivided. Productivity concerns may, for example, lead to an increase in remote working—clerical employees located in satellite processing centers or in their own homes doing repetitive and easily measured tasks—linked to the firm's central offices via communications lines and with the computer performing the task of electronically reintegrating the work process and producing a finished product.

At the same time, a substantial minority of women workers have expressed a preference for flexible work schedules in order to meet both work and home responsibilities. Flexible full-time schedules are not widely available, and these women have opted

TABLE 11 Percent of Full-Time Employees by Participation in Employee Benefit Programs, Medium and Large Firms, 1983

| Employee Benefit Program | All Employees | Professional and Administrative Employees | Technical and Clerical Employees | Production Employees |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Paid: | | | | |
| Holidays | 99 | 99 | 100 | 98 |
| Vacations | 100 | 100 | 100 | 99 |
| Personal leave | 25 | 31 | 35 | 17 |
| Lunch period | 11 | 4 | 5 | 17 |
| Rest time | 74 | 58 | 76 | 80 |
| Sick leave | 67 | 92 | 91 | 42 |
| Sickness and accident insurance | 49 | 29 | 34 | 67 |
| Long-term disability insurance | 45 | 66 | 58 | 28 |
| Health insurance for employee | 96 | 98 | 95 | 96 |
| Health insurance for dependents | 93 | 95 | 91 | 92 |
| Life insurance | 96 | 97 | 95 | 95 |
| Retirement pension | 82 | 66 | 84 | 79 |

NOTE: Participation is defined as coverage for time off, insurance, or pension plan. Benefits for which the employee must pay the full premium are excluded. Only current employees are counted as participants.

SOURCE: Bureau of Labor Statistics (1984c).

for part-time, temporary, or home work arrangements rather than leave the labor force entirely. But the negative effects of these arrangements on career mobility and/or earnings growth are a concern even to those who choose these options (Pratt, 1984).

There is no evidence of an increased desire for such alternative work styles by women. At-home work, while a discernible trend, involves only a tiny fraction of workers. Temporary work is increasing rapidly at present, but it is not certain that this increase reflects the preferences of women, especially when the initiative comes directly from the employer as in the case of the new federal regulations on temporary work. The increase in temporary help services does appear to represent an effort by women, particularly those who are skilled workers, to achieve flexibility in scheduling work (Gannon, 1984). It should be noted, however, that the increases in home work and temporary help services since 1982 have been more than offset by the decline in voluntary part-time work between May 1982 and March 1985 (see Table 4). This suggests caution in attributing the trends in home work and temporary work to the desires of women.

Alternative work schedules are, however, desired by many employers who see increased flexibility in scheduling workers as an important way to keep labor costs down. Companies that anticipate cyclical slowdowns in business or expect automation to reduce employment needs are staffing at less than full strength even during periods of economic recovery and expansion. Human resource strategies include the use of temporary workers, part-time workers, and home workers to supplement a smaller staff of permanent full-time employees when employment needs are high in order to avoid layoffs later. The cost savings to firms are substantial and include ease in scheduling work and in cutting back employment, as well as savings on fringe benefits and pensions. Often, there are savings from paying part-time workers lower wages or home workers on a piece-rate basis as well.

The reduction of labor costs has been the main driving force behind the development of these work schedules. Nevertheless, office automation technologies have played an important role in encouraging and facilitating their use and women workers have been very much affected by the changes. However, it should be noted that both the analysis of the reasons for alternative work schedules and the growing use of temporary workers in non-office sectors of the economy, such as hospitals and light industry, suggest that men as well as women are finding it more difficult to obtain the benefits of permanent, full-time jobs. The combined growth of involuntary part-time work and temporary employment for both men and women, while small in relation to the total labor force, is nevertheless significant. Concern centers on the fact that these trends may signal a restructuring of employment opportunities and the extension of sub-par working conditions to sectors of the economy where full-time work and benefits have usually prevailed.

## REFERENCES

Albin, Peter S.

1984 Job design within changing patterns of technical development. Pp. 125–162 in E. Collins and L.D. Tanner, eds., *American Jobs and the Changing Industrial Base.* Cambridge, Mass.: Ballinger Publishing Company.

Appelbaum, Eileen

1984 Technology and the Design of Jobs in the Insurance Industry. Institute for Research on Educational Finance and Governance, Stanford University.

Brown, Scott C.

1978 Moonlighting increased sharply in 1977, particularly among women. *Monthly Labor Review* 101(1). Reprinted with supplementary tables in Bureau of Labor Statistics, *Multiple Job Holders in May 1977,* Special Labor Force Report #211. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor

Bureau of Labor Statistics

1985a *Employment and Earnings* 32 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1985b *Linking Employment Problems to Economic Status.* Bulletin 2222. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1985c *Supplement to Employment and Earnings,* Revised Establishment Data. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1984a *Supplement to Employment and Earnings,* Revised Establishment Data. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1984b *Employment and Earnings* 31 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1984c *Employee Benefits in Medium and Large Firms.* Bulletin 2213. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1983a *Work Experience of the Population in 1982.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1983b *Employment and Earnings* 30 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1982a *Employment and Earnings* 29(6). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1982b *Work Experience of the Population in 1981.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1981a *Work Experience of the Population in 1980.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1981b *Employment and Earnings* 28 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1980 *Employment and Earnings* 27 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1979a *Employment and Earnings, United States, 1909–78.* Bulletin 1312-11. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1979b *Employment and Earnings* 26(6). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1979c *Work Experience of the Population in 1978.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1978a *Employment and Earnings* 25(6). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1978b *Work Experience of the Population in 1977.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1977a *Employment and Earnings* 24(6). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1977b *Work Experience of the Population in 1976.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1976 *Work Experience of the Population in 1978.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1971 *Employment and Earnings* 17 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1970 *Employment and Earnings* 16 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

1967 *Employment and Earnings* 13 (various issues). Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

n.d. Unpublished data from the Current Population Survey, March 1971, 1976, 1981, 1984, and 1985.

n.d. Unpublished tables on work experience of the population in 1979 and 1983.

Bureau of the Census

1980 *1977 Census of Service Industries,* Geographic Area Studies, United States. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

1985 *1982 Census of Service Industries,* Geographic Area Studies, United States. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

*Business Week*

1982 If home is where the worker is. *Business Week* (May 3):66.

1985 Part-time workers: rising numbers, rising discord. *Business Week* (April 1):62–63.

Chin, Kathy

1984 Home is where the job is. *Infoworld* 6(17):28–32.

Cole, Bernard C.

1981 Computing to work. *Interface Age* 6(8):93–95.

Collins, Huntley

1985 Unions decry trend to short-term federal jobs. *Philadelphia Inquirer.* February 5:B1.

Deutermann, William V., Jr., and Scott Campbell Brown

1978 Voluntary part-time workers: a growing part of the labor force. *Monthly Labor Review* 101(6):3–10.

Fiamingo, Josephine

1984 Need a pro? Try temporary help. *Office Administration and Automation* (August):48–55, 68–70.

Gannon, Martin J.

1984 Preferences of temporary workers: time, variety and flexibility. *Monthly Labor Review* 107(8):26–28.

Gregory, Judith

1983 Clerical workers and new office technologies. Pp. 112–114 in *Office Work Stations in the Home.* Board on Telecommunications. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

Hirschhorn, Larry

1984 *Beyond Mechanization.* Cambridge, Mass.: MIT Press.

Hunt, Timothy L., and H. Allan Hunt

1985 An assessment of data sources to study the employment effects of technological change. Pp. 1–116 in *Technology and Employment Effects.* Interim Report of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, National Research Council. Washington, D.C.: National Academy Press.

ILO Symposium

1978 *Arrangement of Working Time and Social Problems Connected with Shift Work in Industrialized Countries.* Geneva: International Labour Office.

Kingston, Jane

1983 Telecommuting: its impact on the home. Pp. 287–300 in H.F. Didsbury, Jr., ed., *The World of Work, Careers and the Future.* Bethesda, Md.: World Future Society.

Kraut, Robert E.

1985 Predicting the use of technology: the case of telework. In Robert E. Kraut, ed., *Technology and the Transformation in White-Collar Work.* Hillsdale, N.J.: Lawrence Erlbaum.

Leon, Carol, and Robert W. Bednarzik

1978 A profile of women on part-time schedules. *Monthly Labor Review* 101(10):3–12.

Mellon, Earl F., and George D. Stamos

1982 Usual weekly earnings: another look at intergroup differences and basic trends. *Monthly Labor Review* 105(4):15–24.

Mortenson, Patricia

1983 Telecommuting: the company perspective. *Best's Review Property-Casualty Edition* (November):112–114.

Nollen, Stanley D., Brenda B. Eddy, and Virginia H. Martin

1978 *Permanent Part-Time Employment.* New York: Praeger Special Studies.

Olson, Margarethe H.

1983a Remote office work: changing work patterns in space and time. *Communications of the AMC* 26(3):180–190.

1983b *Overview of Work-At-Home Trends in the United States.* New York: New York University Center for Research on Information Systems.

Pratt, J.H.

1984 Home telecommuting: a study of its pioneers. *Technological Forecasting and Social Change* 25:1–14.

Presser, Harriet B.

1984 Shift Work and the Family. Paper presented at the Population Issues Research Center, Pennsylvania State University.

Presser, Harriet B., and Wendy Baldwin

1980 Child care as a constraint on employment: prevalence, correlates and bearing on the work and fertility nexus. *American Journal of Sociology* 85(7):1202–1213.

Rosenfeld, Carl

1979 Multiple jobholding holds steady in 1978. *Monthly Labor Review* 102(2):59–61.

Rosow, Jerome M., and Robert Zager

1981 *New Work Schedules for a Changing Society.* Scarsdale, N.Y.: Work in America Institute, Inc.

Sample, Robert

1981 Coping with the "work-at-home" trend. *Administrative Management* 42(8):25–30.

Sekscenski, Edward S.

1980 Women's share of moonlighting nearly doubles during 1969–1979. *Monthly Labor Review* 103(5):36–39.

Taylor, Daniel, and Edward S. Sekscenski

1981 Workers on long schedules, single and multiple jobholders. *Monthly Labor Review* 104(5):47–53.

U.S. Commission on Civil Rights

1983 *Disadvantaged Women and Their Children.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Commission on Civil Rights.

Women's Bureau, U.S. Department of Labor

1983 *Time of Change: 1983 Handbook on Women Workers.* Bulletin 298. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

# Part IV

# Policy Perspectives

# Employer Policies to Enhance the Application of Office System Technology to Clerical Work

ALAN F. WESTIN

## SCOPE AND FOCUS

In this paper, I draw on a recently completed study[1] of office automation (OA) experiences at 110 business, government, and

---

Financial support for the study was provided, in part, by IBM, Hewlett-Packard, NCR, OCLI, Control Data Business Advisors, Haworth, Kelly Services, and Northern Telecom. The research design, field work, and project reports were the responsibility of the Educational Fund, and the sponsors are not responsible for any of our judgments or positions. My senior colleagues on the project were Michael A. Baker, Heather A. Schweder, and Sheila Lehman. The first product of the study, *The Changing Workplace: A Guide to Managing the People, Organizational, and Regulatory Aspects of Office Technology* (Westin et al., 1985), was published by Knowledge Industries, 701 Westchester Avenue, White Plains, NY 10604, in April 1985. A second book, *The Office Automation Controversy*, will be published in 1987.

[1] Between April 1982 and June 1984, the Educational Fund for Individual Rights conducted a study of "The Workplace Impact of Using VDTs in the Office." The centerpiece of the research was a program of on-site visits to 110 organizations implementing office system technology. About 60 percent of these were business firms, in the insurance, manufacturing, financial services, media, transportation, retail, utility, distribution, energy, and consumer-services industries. About 40 percent were federal, state, and local government agencies and nonprofit organizations, such as private

nonprofit organizations to explore four issues of concern: (1) how organizations are going about implementation of new office system technologies; (2) how women workers have been responding to these implementation policies, under both favorable and unfavorable circumstances; (3) what policies of "leading edge" organizations hold promise for long-term productivity and job enhancement; and (4) whether favorable adaptations by both workers and managers will likely occur on their own, or rather be enhanced by intervention.

The discussion concentrates on women clerical workers, since clerical work is the area toward which most office system applications have been directed in the past decade. In this kind of work, video display terminals (VDTs) are used most intensively, and for the longest period per day. Women make up over 90 percent of the clerical work force in the offices where the new technologies are being implemented.

One conclusion from the larger study is that there is considerable variation at this point in the policies and procedures that employer organizations are using in implementing office systems technology. We do not share the view that the technology somehow dictates one dominant implementation strategy, or that women clerical workers are encountering one set of "OA (office automation) impacts" wherever VDTs are being installed. In this paper, the focus is on the *quality of work life* and *equality* aspects of applying office systems technology to clerical work where female employees predominate. We did not study the employment-level impacts of office automation, nor the effects on job security or insecurity.

The 110 organizations that were visited on-site for the larger study were *not* a representative sample of corporations, government agencies, or nonprofits. They were chosen primarily on the

---

universities, hospitals, and civic groups. At these sites, we conducted open-ended interviews with over 1,100 end users of VDTs, primarily at the clerical, secretarial, and professional levels, and with over 650 managers and executives. In addition, the project made visits to 15 large vendors of office systems and support equipment; interviewed officials at 40 U.S. labor unions concerned with VDT and OA issues; did a pilot survey and had follow-up meetings with information-system directors in 55 business and government organizations; and interviewed representatives of women's, religious, minority, industry, and user groups concerned with the impact of office technology. We also conducted interviews with 75 employees using VDTs in organizations to which we did not make site visits.

basis of their reputations as "advanced" and "active" users of office systems technology. Many were selected because of a reputation for having "good human resources policies," though this was not a prerequisite for selection. These reputational characteristics were drawn from nominations by vendors, articles in the computer and business press, articles in the personnel and labor relations media, and suggestions from interest groups, OA experts, and academicians. About 10 percent of the sites were union-represented, about evenly divided between private and government employers.

In the course of our site visits, we spoke with approximately 900 women that use VDTs at their jobs. About 15 percent of these women were professional, technical, or managerial employees, and about 85 percent were clerical workers.

Four main types of clerical work were examined: word processing in both centralized and distributed settings; customer-service work via terminal and telephone; intensive data-entry work; and general secretarial functions. Most of the conversations were conducted with individual employees, but about 20 percent took place in small focus groups.

We used a topic checklist for these interviews, made up of neutrally worded questions designed to minimize prompting or forcing of issues.[2] Our questions asked how long the employee had been using a VDT; whether she had done this job previously without a VDT; what kind of training for the machine she had received; what personal involvement, if any, she had had in the process of using office system technology at her job; how the VDT was affecting "her job" and "her work"; whether she had read or heard anything about "VDT issues"; how management supervised her performance; what problems, if any, she had encountered using the VDT and whether she had raised these with management; how she saw her future at this organization or elsewhere being affected by her VDT skill; and similar broad inquiries.

---

[2] We guaranteed employees complete anonymity for their comments, and our interviews were done without supervisors or managers present. As a result, we believe these women clericals were open and candid in their discussion of how they saw VDT uses affecting them, and their responses provided us with valuable reports on the reactions and problems of clerical workers doing intensive VDT work. However, since we did not conduct a representative-sample survey, or use a standardized questionnaire, our interviews do not provide the basis for making statistical statements about national trends, particular industries, or specific occupational groups. Therefore, we feel most comfortable reporting what we found for these 110 organizations, using broad terminology. Our conclusions must therefore be viewed as exploratory rather than representative.

In addition, I draw in this paper on two other interview sources. In the course of the larger study, we conducted in-depth interviews averaging about 1.5 hours each with 12 white, black, and Hispanic clerical workers in one large metropolitan area, and these have been used for our analysis of women clerical worker life situations, career aspirations, and orientations on "women's issues." We also obtained the transcripts of 10 excellent in-depth interviews with women clericals conducted in 1983 as part of a larger University of Connecticut Labor History project (Asher, 1983). Both sets of interviews probed personal history, education, pre-VDT work experiences, career goals, social and family situations, treatment as women on the job, and other key elements shaping the reaction of these women to the use of VDTs.

## OFFICE AUTOMATION AND WOMEN'S ISSUES—EVIDENCE FROM CASE STUDIES

The following are trends among organizations in our field study that relate most directly to the impact of office systems technology trends on women clerical workers (for the detailed data and full-scale discussions of these trends, see our study report, Westin et al., 1985).

*Varied Application* Among the organizations visited, we did not find the kind of unitary, deterministic application of office systems technology that some social analysts or group spokesmen have asserted to be taking place. Rather, we found significant variations in the design and implementation of VDT clerical work from industry to industry, among individual firms within industries, from division to division, among different local work units, and even among specific types of jobs. In addition, there were often significant variations in how supervisors and unit managers were applying top management "OA policies" to clerical workers. Such diversities affected both the experiences and attitudes of women clerical workers toward the institution of VDTs at their workplaces.

*Importance of Overall Human Resource Policy* The overall human resources or personnel philosophy of managements at the organizations we visited was the strongest single variable in how the *quality of work life aspects* and the *women's equality issues* of

OA were being perceived and addressed, both in general and as far as clerical work was concerned. We found firms with nearly identical types of clerical operations, work force characteristics, lines of business or government activity, and economic circumstances whose policies toward the two issues of concern in this paper were dramatically different and were perceived as such by women clerical workers we interviewed. (See the profiles of "Great Northern" and "National Services" later in this paper for specific illustrations of this contrast.)

*Significant Differences Among Women* Attitudes toward VDT work among women clericals interviewed differed as a result of important individual and group characteristics, such as education, social class, race and ethnic status, age and life situation, economic needs, attitude toward "women's issues," experiences with sex discrimination, etc. (This will also be discussed in greater detail later.)

*Positive Perceptions of Office Automation* Confirming the results of various national office worker surveys conducted in the past 3 to 4 years, a large majority of the clerical women we interviewed (in the 80 to 90 percent range) expressed positive comments about having VDTs to use in their jobs. Specifically, they reported important quantitative and qualitative improvements in their job performance as a result of the new office systems, and they were glad to have VDT skills which they believed would make them more "marketable" for jobs both within and outside the firms for which they were working. Furthermore, even those women clericals who did not like the content of their jobs very much, or who were upset at the manner in which the new technology was introduced at their workplace, did not attribute the problems to "the machine" as such, but rather to the way that their management was structuring jobs or work settings around the new technology.

*Problems of Office Technology Implementation* Despite their initial positive attitude toward the technology, a majority of clerical women we interviewed reported a combination of significant VDT problems that they wanted their managements to address. (This also parallels the findings of national surveys of VDT use in offices.) Some of these were general problems growing out of how well or poorly VDT technology was applied (ergonomics, job design, computer-based monitoring), while other problems these clericals reported are issues specific to women workers (such as pregnancy concerns from VDT use, pay equity for "women's work," etc.).

*Job Reorganization* Women clericals in each of the job sectors we examined—data entry, customer service, word processing, and secretarial—were experiencing a significant reshaping of the content of their jobs compared with the way these jobs had been structured in recent decades. However, contrary to some commentaries, we did not find this to be unidirectional in the organizations we studied. Some clerical jobs were increasing in variety, scope, and satisfaction and were perceived so by employees. For example, new capacities to search data bases and to perform complete on-line transactions for customers in banking, utilities, or newspapers were making customer-service work more interesting for these workers. Similarly, graphics capabilities in word processing were enhancing effectiveness and satisfaction in many secretarial operations. We found other clericals had moved into interesting para-professional jobs, in which they were managing information collection and distribution for work teams in their organizations. However, some clericals, such as claims adjusters in insurance firms and back-office workers in financial institutions, were having the skilled and interesting elements of their jobs taken over by software, and these employees found themselves functioning largely as data-entry workers inputting routine customer information. The feelings of women we interviewed were significantly shaped by whether managements were providing task variety and interesting activities in the new VDT jobs, or whether they were providing retraining and new job opportunities for clerical employees for whom straight data-entry work would be an unsatisfactory job. In terms of the physical comfort of women clericals using VDTs, especially operators using terminals for data entry, customer service, and word-processing jobs for more than 5 hours per day, over three-fourths of the organizations we visited during 1982–1984 did not have the majority of their clerical-worker stations in "minimally correct" ergonomic conditions. We defined this as an adjustable chair, an adjustable terminal *or* work surface, and a nonglare work environment (however achieved, with antiglare screen, adjusted workstation illumination, etc.). As a result, a majority of women clericals we interviewed complained of recurring physical discomforts attributable to such weak ergonomic conditions for intensive VDT use.

*Women's Labor-Force Experience* A strong minority of women clerical employees—perhaps 25 to 35 percent—expressed concern about the fairness of the pay they were receiving for working with VDTs in their jobs and about the discriminatory treatment they felt they were getting in promotional and career path opportunities compared with men at their organizations. These attitudes were stronger among women clericals we interviewed who were under 30 years of age: they were more inclined to expect management to provide such opportunities and were more ready to make an issue of this at their workplaces than older women. However, "women's consciousness" was also present among some older women, especially those who had been employed a long time at their organizations and knew firsthand how men had been systematically preferred over women in key job opportunities.

*Role of Popular Opinion and Activism* Feelings about "fair treatment" of women in the high-technology office were being stimulated among women we interviewed by the growing critical discussion of these issues by women's activist and mainstream women's groups, the mass media, unions, and major religious bodies. Though worried about the availability of jobs and about voicing complaints in a time of job insecurity, especially at nonunion sites where there is no protection against arbitrary dismissal, a strong minority (about a fourth) of women clericals we interviewed were convinced that only if they spoke up at the workplace would women's concerns about pay equity and fair promotional treatment be addressed by management.

*Variations at the Job-Type Level* The executives and managers we interviewed described attracting and keeping good employees for *customer service* and *secretarial work*, using VDTs as a major organizational need. In contrast, many managers believed that *data-entry work* would be greatly reduced in the next few years by a combination of optical scanning and direct customer input, or else would be exported to cheap labor service bureaus abroad. Therefore, ensuring job satisfaction for data-entry work seemed to be less important to these managements than for customer service and secretarial work. Although we visited some sites (about 10 percent) in which having a high-turnover, low-paid, and accepting work force for customer service and secretarial activities was the staffing approach taken by top management, this was not the policy we found being consciously pursued by 90 percent of these organizations. At most corporate and nonprofit organizations we visited, considerable attention was being paid to how to balance management interests in cost control and head-count reduction with organizational needs for a highly motivated and effective customer service and secretarial work force.

*Managerial Responses to Women's Issues* In about three-quarters of the organizations we visited, managements had not, by early 1984, developed direct and responsive strategies for dealing with the women's concerns and interests we cited. In some of these organizations, staff groups had recommended new policies to improve job quality for women clericals, reduce discriminatory effects, or take positive actions to enhance women's opportunities, but these staff groups had not yet been able to persuade top management to implement the policies. In only a fourth of the organizations had top management set clear affirmative action goals for VDT clerical work and had line managers actually begun putting such policies into effect.

*Phases in Office Automation Implementation* In the first era of OA implementation in the United States, which we would date from 1978 to 1983, vendors stressed productivity and reduction of labor costs and offered few ergonomically designed terminals and workstations. This was partly because they saw no user willingness to pay for such features. At the same time, purchasers of VDTs that we studied saw themselves as struggling to make OA applications work and to achieve the promised productivity benefits; little serious attention was given by most of these managements to ergonomics, employee communication on health and safety issues, or employee involvement. The overall social climate supported such a focus. Despite the presence of occasional stories raising issues of possible adverse health or other harmful effects of "office automation" on employee interests, overall media treatment in the first era was highly positive.

However, 1983–1985 was the transition into a second era of office system utilization in the United States. This was marked by trends such as vendors responding to criticism and greater user consciousness by providing ergonomically sound products and major user-education campaigns; increased internal attention at most sites we visited in 1984 to sound VDT policies and practices; major media attention to VDT concerns; a very active regulatory and legislative debate over VDT interventions throughout the country, in at least 25 states; growing interest by academics and public interest groups in office automation trends and impacts; and a growing concentration on special issues facing women clerical workers doing intensive VDT jobs. Follow-up calls we made in 1985–1986 to sites visited early in the project showed increased attention being paid by these managements to issues of ergonomics, training, employee communication, and other aspects of using VDTs, compared with 1982–1984.

## GOOD MANAGEMENT POLICIES AFFECTING CLERICAL WORKERS: *THE GRAPHIC*— A REPRESENTATIVE EXAMPLE

Among the 110 organizations we visited, there were sites at which objective work conditions for VDT use and management policies toward women's equality issues were both quite positive. To illustrate, we selected a medium-sized organization, with several thousand employees, largely because some analysts assume that good VDT policies in the interest of the users are only developed by very large employers, with large staffs and substantial budgets for innovative policy experimentation. While measures of "good user" need to be defined and applied by researchers, I adopt at this point the subjective perceptions of women clericals as the primary basis for terming management policies as "good" for "women's interests."

*The Graphic* is a nonunion newspaper located in a suburban area. It is technologically advanced, profitable, and highly regarded for both journalistic and business excellence. Adoption of office systems technology has not led to reduced employment in this firm over the past decade, but rather major expansion of business services (such as selling advertising inserts) that have been accomplished through greater productivity and effectiveness by the same-sized work force. *The Graphic* is well regarded locally for its employment of women and minorities, and its turnover rate is very low, compared to other newspapers regionally.

We interviewed about 50 managers, editors, reporters, and administrative and clerical employees at *The Graphic*. Twenty-one of these were women clericals doing VDT-based customer-service work in the classified advertising and circulation departments, selected by us at random from the operators on duty the days we visited the site. The six customer-service operators whose office automation experiences we will describe are representative of female clericals working at *The Graphic* who use a combined VDT and telecommunication system in a 60-person customer-service department. A new VDT system had been selected and was soon to be installed. It has an automated call system that distributes waiting calls to the next available operator, and also allows more detailed customer information to be displayed on the screen and updated by the operator. This department is presently housed in temporary quarters while a new, ergonomically advanced work site is finished. The employees have been in this makeshift area, with standard office desks and chairs, for about 6 months.

The VDT system they operate allows the operator to call up a customer's account history on the screen, consult it while taking orders or handling complaints from a customer on the telephone, and then complete the transaction by keying in an action and updating the customer's file. Work gets extremely heavy at certain peak points in the week, and there are often delays and down periods in the present system that have caused this department to fall behind deadlines.

The women working in this department are mostly in their twenties, though there are some older women and a few men also in the group. About a quarter of the operators are black or Hispanic. The positive experiences of six women clericals follow:

- Norma, a black woman in her twenties, has worked for 4 years in this organization. Before that, she worked in a local graphics shop. She works 6.5 hours a day, 6 days a week on the VDT, and says, "I like it a lot. I like machines, period. It's fun. I'd like to program more, which I did at the other job I had in graphics, while here I just put in codes. It would be more interesting if I could do more programming and this is something that I want to get into. Now we just type a few words in and the computer takes over and does all the rest." Norma attends school at night to study computer programming, an educational program that the employer pays for. She hopes to still be working here in the next few years, but in a job that involves computer programming: "I'd like to be able to do something with programming here, since it is a great place to work." Norma feels her opportunities here as a woman and as a black are very satisfactory, "much better than lots of my friends are finding."
- Alice, a white woman in her mid-twenties, has worked at the VDT since she joined *The Graphic* 3 years ago. At her previous job with a manufacturing company, she also worked on a

VDT, entering orders. Alice comments "I like working on the VDT very much. I like to see what I do come up on a screen right away. The only real problem we have is when the system goes down. Everything comes to a stop. Work backs up." She said management understands the problem and doesn't lean on employees unfairly, and that is what makes the situation acceptable. Although she feels that the "pay could be better" at *The Graphic*, Alice says that the benefits are quite good, which makes a considerable difference. However, Alice also feels that customer-service representatives must cope with a lot of stress in dealing with customers who are sometimes angry and upset. In her last job, she didn't have contact with customers, she just input orders. She feels that dealing with customers and defusing people's anger are skills that ought to draw better pay. If she stays at this job, she will try to raise this issue seriously with management. Her goal is to become a district manager. To do that she must take courses in sales, and she plans to register for them next year. Since she is a parent with a very small child, she must work her education and career plans into her family responsibilities, and sees her advancement as a gradual process. Because she is "very happy" at her job, she says that she doesn't mind this. Alice reported no headaches or backaches and no problems with glare. She said some experts came in to check radiation levels some time ago, and thinks that such radiation checks have been conducted twice in the time she has been with the company. She has heard things about alleged dangers from VDTs on the news but she's not upset ("Oh, there's always something that's being discussed in the newspapers."). But if it was a real problem, she feels her management would know about it and would do the right thing, so she isn't worried.

- Rosa is a Hispanic woman in her mid-thirties who has been at *The Graphic* for 5 years, and went right into VDT work in this department. Previously, she worked for 3 years at a local Social Security office, where she was trained on the VDT and where she handled the issuance of checks for disability insurance. Of her present job, Rosa says "I love computers. But we could do more with the system. I'd like to see it upgraded so we can get more information out of it. . . . I'm looking forward to the challenge and the interest that the new system (which *The Graphic* has on order) will bring. I pick up easily on technological things and so I have no trouble learning and adjusting to a new system." Rosa spends 6 to

7 hours a day on the terminal. She says that she hasn't had one day when she was bored in her work at *The Graphic*. "The work is very diverse here," she notes. "It challenges you and I love talking to people and dealing with the public. I guess I could adjust to doing just one function on the VDT all day, because I adapt easily, but I like the variety of work that we have here." Rosa also feels that *The Graphic* has excellent working conditions and supervision, and enjoys her co-workers. She isn't looking to change her job or to upgrade herself because she feels she's happy with what she's doing. "If you're happy at the job, and the pay isn't bad and the benefits are good, why would you want to change?" Rosa stresses that everybody is coping with the temporarily bad VDT working conditions now without too much complaint, because they know they'll be moving into excellent quarters soon. "We make fun and games out of it; we laugh a lot and talk about how bad things are but nobody really minds it." She's had no backaches, neckaches, or headaches, and has no problem with glare. She has 20-20 vision without glasses and has had no change in her eyes over the 5 years that she's worked on the VDT. "You can always adjust your screen with the contrast; I don't have to do it but if I had any problems I could certainly take advantage of that."

- Pat, a young white woman, has been working at *The Graphic* for a few months, and came directly from high school. She said "They threw me on the machine with a list of codes. You learn pretty quickly in the first 2 days. Another employee sits with you, shows you how to operate the terminal, and answers your questions. It worked fine because we're a small group and we all help one another." Pat says that she does have tiring of the eyes and she's bothered by the fact that her head has to go up and down constantly. "It's very annoying to look at the paper and then look up at the screen," she says, and she hasn't mastered that yet. However, she hasn't talked to other people about it and has not yet found a way to prop up pages on the machine because there's not enough room on the desk. She knows that "the new quarters that we will go into soon will provide better space on the desk to help solve that problem." She mentioned that she has no back, neck, or headache problems. However, she indicated that each terminal is slightly different, and when you move from one terminal to another, you should really do some adjustment. When people don't do that adjustment, she said, they begin to feel a little extra tired from working on a different machine. Pat works

7 hours a day on the terminal. Since she's young and new, she expects to stay at that for some time. She likes the job and likes the people and is very happy with the position that she has. Someday, she says she would like to be a supervisor in this department or become a district manager, though she knows she would have to go back to school for that. Since she just got out of school and was "sick of it," she expects it to be "a while" before she will take courses to enable herself to apply for a district manager's job.

- Florence has been at *The Graphic* for 4 years. She is a black woman who came to the company straight out of high school, and started working on the VDT. She feels that training was very easy: "[The machine] is just like a typewriter and a big TV set." "I'm not crazy over computers," she comments, "but they do make the job more professional." She also says that she likes the status that working on the computer gives her. When she tells her friends she works on a terminal and is hooked into a computer, they regard her as having an interesting job, especially those that are working in low-status service jobs. Florence has no comfort problems and no eye strain. The only problem is that if she works a straight 2- to 3-hour shift, she sometimes gets finger cramps from keyboarding. Florence sees *The Graphic* as being somewhat low in pay but offering good benefits. She mentioned that there is an annual performance review in which management tells you your strong and weak points, your absence level, your relations with other employees and so forth. The managers will tell you about your errors and whether your error rate is okay, but doesn't compare your volumes and rate of work with those of other employees: "I would hate to have something like that on a job; that would bring too much pressure." The thing Florence hates most is when the computer system goes down. However, she feels that management is very understanding when the system is down, and the situation is improving greatly. She likes her job and she likes keeping busy all the time—"I would be bored out of my skull if there wasn't enough work to do."

- Jennifer is a supervisor in this department, and has held that post for the past 4 years. A white woman in her thirties, she joined *The Graphic* 7 years ago, and was trained in-house on the VDT as a customer service clerk. "I really like the VDT, and now I like helping to set up the new terminal system we're putting in." She is thinking about getting further systems education and possibly getting a professional post in *The Graphic's* EDP department. She participated on a task force that developed the new VDT system that *The Graphic* is installing, and liked that participation very much. Jennifer finds supervising VDT work highly challenging. She thinks the pay could be better for operators after the first year, and hopes to get an "upgrade" authorized when the new terminal system comes in. She notes that she "tried installing formal rest breaks a while ago, to relieve back and headache problems, but the employees don't like that. When we get peak work periods they don't take the set breaks, so I told people to get up anytime. If they want a full 15-minute break, they just tell me and I arrange to have their work covered." Jennifer feels worried about radiation and possible effects on pregnant women, and thinks the management should tell the employees more about this "since we're hearing about it all the time. They should give us material to read up on, and answer our questions." She also wants to start an exercise program, and to have more discussion about physical problems and guidance for dealing with them in the training program. She sees herself as a "young professional" in the new field of VDT work, and finds the whole area of technology "exciting to work in."

## ELEMENTS OF GOOD USER PRACTICE

Good user practices in office system implementation do not come from printed assembly instructions in boxes housing VDTs, nor do they arise through some kind of accidental serendipity. They will not occur in exploitive or repressive work environments, in the "sweatshop" mold. Good user practices take place *only* when there is an existing structure of management policy and practice committed to organizational excellence and a progressive human resource philosophy, plus a recognition that a particular new activity or problem (in this case, implementing new office system technology) requires mobilization of management attention and organizational resources.

In the real world of competitive business pressures or pressures to reduce budgets in government, this requires recognition by top management of positive "bottom line" incentives to address VDT issues (increased productivity, reduced turnover) or some serious concerns about organizational "exposures" if this is not done (regulatory controls, legal liability, bad labor–management relations, unionization of nonunion work forces, etc.). Sometimes, an organization may be in the midst of a changeover in human resources policies from a traditionalist/authority-centered philosophy to a more participative quality-of-work-life approach. If this is happening—usually because of a change in top management—applying the new human resources philosophy to office automation can be part of the transition process in such an organization.

## A CHECKLIST OF GOOD USER POLICIES

At our site visits, we identified 10 basic ongoing policies that companies with good human resource philosophies were adopting to deal effectively with VDT implementation. Such organizations

1. Build employee satisfaction and organizational change requirements into the organization's overall office technology plan and obtain top management commitment to such requirements.
2. Create a task force, coordinating committee, or multifunction group to guide people–technology aspects of office automation.
3. Develop a program of employee involvement in office automation that fits the organizational culture, or use joint union–management committees in union-represented companies, experimenting with different modes of involvement for different work settings.
4. Inventory ergonomic conditions in VDT uses, starting with the most intensive applications and creating a graduated program of ergonomic upgrades to acceptable standards in all facilities.
5. Examine techniques of performance evaluation for VDT work and install "fair work measurement" systems that avoid "Big Brother" monitoring.
6. Monitor health and comfort responses of VDT employees, take measures to reduce problem areas, and have staff keep abreast of external research findings.
7. Conduct employee-centered rather than machine-centered training programs on using VDTs or installing new applications, and hold similar broad-based supervisor/manager training programs on implementing new office systems.
8. Develop continuous employee communication programs covering both positive achievements and uses of the technology and ways to cope with expected problems.

9. Address women's equality and special workplace needs, especially among clerical and professional employees heavily involved with VDTs.

10. Monitor interest group, media, regulatory, and academic developments relating to VDTs, to understand social concerns and proposals being voiced, and to bring the organization into anticipatory compliance with sound standards emerging from such dialog.

Figure 1 identifies the organizational policies that user managements need to consider in their VDT implementation, and the basic employer, employee, and special women's interests that need to be taken into account in such policy making.

## JOB SATISFACTION AMONG WOMEN CLERICALS AT *THE GRAPHIC*

Referring back to the vignettes of our representative customer-service operators at *The Graphic*, we can easily identify the sources of the generally high job satisfaction these women conveyed. Management at *The Graphic* had instituted the following:

- Excellent educational benefits for employees to pursue advanced study and good in-house training in advanced VDT applications. This provided women with opportunities for the skills acquisition needed for career advancement, at the employer's expense.
- Clear promotional ladders and structure within the organization, well known to these women and discussed in performance planning sessions. Based on what they could see other women clericals having achieved at *The Graphic*, these women could, if their ambitions, needs, and life situations stimulated them, work toward supervisory posts in their own department, professional jobs in data processing (programming, data analyst), and middle management (district managers).
- Performance evaluation of their VDT work that was considered absolutely fair. Management knew that the systems went down periodically and output was affected. It knew that peak-period commitments needed to be balanced by rest time and at-will breaks. Supervisors did not use machine monitoring to compare one employee's call rates with another's in order to set quotas.

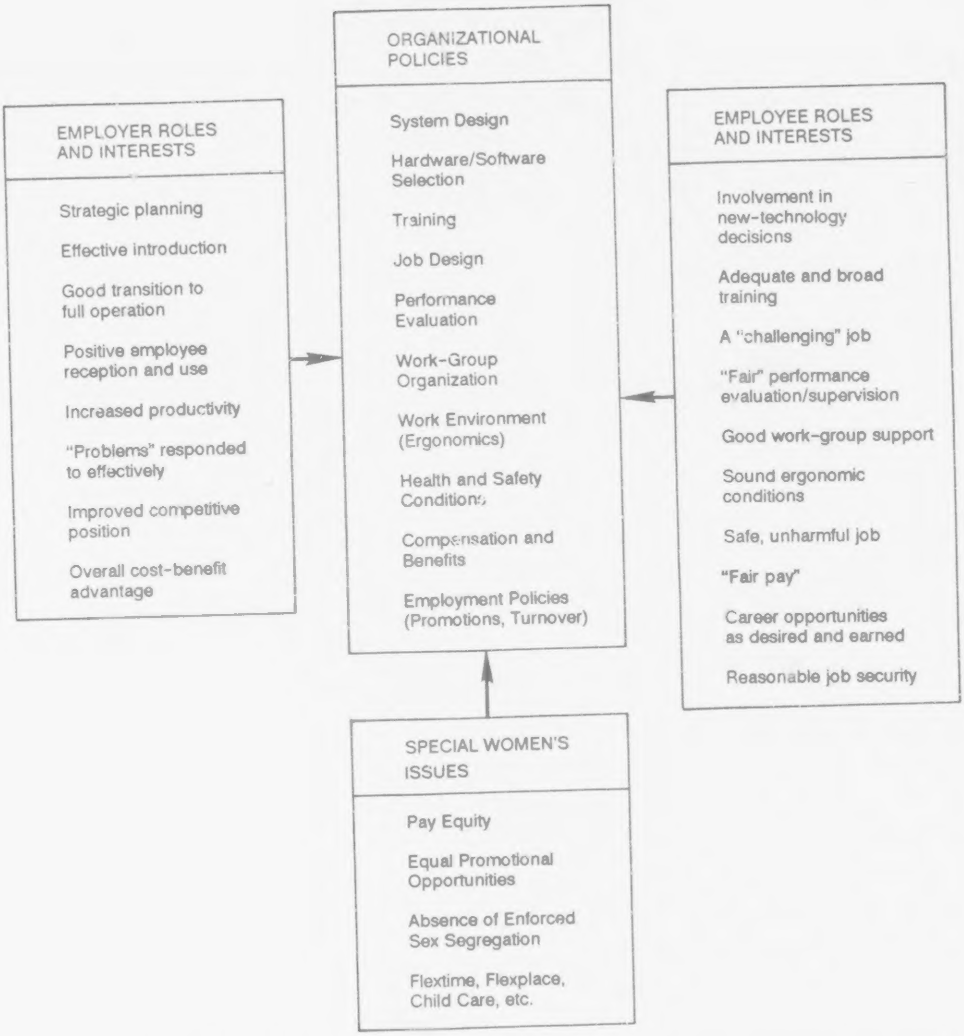

ORGANIZATIONAL POLICIES
System Design
Hardware/Software Selection
Training
Job Design
Performance Evaluation
Work-Group Organization
Work Environment (Ergonomics)
Health and Safety Conditions
Compensation and Benefits
Employment Policies (Promotions, Turnover)
EMPLOYER ROLES AND INTERESTS
Strategic planning
Effective introduction
Good transition to full operation
Positive employee reception and use
Increased productivity
"Problems" responded to effectively
Improved competitive position
Overall cost-benefit advantage
EMPLOYEE ROLES AND INTERESTS
Involvement in new-technology decisions
Adequate and broad training
A "challenging" job
"Fair" performance evaluation/supervision
Good work-group support
Sound ergonomic conditions
Safe, unharmful job
"Fair pay"
Career opportunities as desired and earned
Reasonable job security
SPECIAL WOMEN'S ISSUES
Pay Equity
Equal Promotional Opportunities
Absence of Enforced Sex Segregation
Flextime, Flexplace, Child Care, etc.

FIGURE 1 Organizational policies for good VDT implementation, and interests to be considered in developing such policies.

- Ergonomics in most of *The Graphic*'s facilities that were very good. At the location where these women worked, conditions were very poor, because temporary space was being used while top-of-the-line ergonomics were being prepared for this unit in new space. Because these women knew that excellent facilities were being prepared for them, and supervisors did not "lean on them" when performance suffered because of poor ergonomic conditions, these employees retained a highly positive attitude toward their employer and their treatment as employees. Employees felt as involved in VDT implementation policies as each wanted to be. They had been given opportunities to test vendor equipment being considered and to give their reactions, and several employees from this unit had volunteered for planning task forces.
- While there had been some educational sessions for employees on health and safety issues in using VDTs, and some literature had been provided, several employees and the supervisor felt more should be forthcoming from management. After our site visit, additional employee communications on these issues were provided by management.

The one significant problem at *The Graphic*, as we reported, was pay. Since customer-service work was primarily being done by women (about 90 percent), this seemed to be heading in the minds of the women we interviewed toward a "pay equity" concern. Because *The Graphic* offered what these women saw as excellent benefits, including education support, the pay question might not become acute. Or it might develop into a real grievance, in which case, based on its overall human resource philosophy, *The Graphic*'s management might be expected to recognize the concern and act on it before it became a deep grievance.

Most important, in terms of identifying model-user practices, what characterized employee–employer relations at *The Graphic* was a condition of basic trust by employees in the good intentions and professional competence of management in the design and implementation of office systems in clerical work. And, business growth and the absence of fears about imminent layoffs provided a solid "floor" to support such employee trust. Taking all these factors together, clerical workers at *The Graphic* were both eager and satisfied users of new office technology. Where there were problems in system design and applications (and there were some, stemming from personal problems in the data-processing management group), or when ergonomics were pursued on an upgrade rather than an all-at-once basis, the basic trust of the clerical work force provided a vital support resource for management.

## EXPLOITIVE OR DISCRIMINATORY TREATMENT OF WOMEN CLERICALS

The sites we visited, as already noted, were weighted in the direction of organizations with positive human resource philosophies and good labor–management relations. Nevertheless, we visited some sites and collected non-site-visit interviews with women clericals in which a pattern of exploitive and discriminatory treatment of women clericals was demonstrated. Here, too, the ***advent of office system technology was almost never the source of the poor practices.*** These managements had applied harsh personnel practices and engaged in sex discrimination before they had installed VDTs. Now, they were extending their basic approaches into new-technology work settings. The following vignettes, drawn from our interviews and from the Asher (1983) transcripts, illustrate some of the main kinds of practices women clericals are encountering:

- Sheila is a young woman just out of high school who had received basic training in word processing as a course in school. She obtained a job with a small mail-order jewelry firm in a metropolitan area that sells low-cost diamond rings. Five operators verify customer orders, trace invoices, enter refund amounts, and perform similar operations at their VDT keyboards, accessing a customer data base. Their work is monitored by computer printouts and also by surveillance cameras used by this firm, both for security purposes and to watch employee performance. Sheila recalled that "they used the cameras to watch how hard you seemed to be working, when you got up to stretch or take a break, and your 'attitude' at work. It was really a totally monitored place." This woman was not granted the standard raise after 6 months of "probationary" work at minimum wage—even though this was recommended by her supervisor—because the management said "she didn't look like she was working that hard" when they observed her on the camera. She had no access to her own production figures or to those of other employees with which to challenge that judgment, nor were there stated production standards she could rely on even if she had any complaint procedure. She quit in anger and disgust, as did many of the women working in this small shop after their first 6 months. The management saw such a heavy turnover as quite all right, since they had a steady supply of trained VDT operators willing to take "probationary" pay, and the firm did not need operators knowledgeable about the business to do the data-entry work involved. Sheila decided to leave VDT work and is now employed in the food service business.

- Marian worked for 10 years as a customer-service representative for a city government transportation agency in the Northeast. She used the telephone and manual files to handle calls reporting problems on the bus system, in an all-female department. When the agency put in a terminal system, a set of daily production quotas was set by the new male operations manager who took over direction of her unit. Training was weak, and most of the women in the unit had trouble meeting the quotas. Many of the women developed headaches, stomach pains, and muscle pains. Marian developed serious chest pains, and was told by her doctor that it would be "dangerous" for a 55-year-old woman to continue working at a job that was creating such symptoms. When Marian discussed the chest pains with the operations manager, and her feeling that this was caused by the high quotas, he said that "the women will have to keep up or get out." When she tried to appeal his position to higher management, she was told that decisions concerning work quotas were up to unit managers, and maybe "it was time for her to retire." Marian left the agency and now works for a retail store. She feels that she is "a victim of the computer age," but especially because she and her colleagues were women. "I don't think they would get away with that if it was a new garbage truck that was developed, or if the terminal was brought into the accounting department, which is mostly men."

- Claire, 57 years old, is chief clerk in the cash loan surrender department of a large insurance operation run by a national religious organization. After graduating from high school, she entered the Army Air Corps for 2 years (serving in a motor pool in World War II), worked in manufacturing, and later in an office job. She joined the religious organization as a clerk in 1960 and has been there for 20 years. She uses a VDT occasionally for calculating loans and cash-surrender payments, but does not work intensively on the terminal the way other clerks do. Claire is also the president of the local union of the Office and Professional Workers that represents about 300 employees at this company, a post she has held since the early days of the local union, in 1962. Claire sees blatant sex discrimination as the long-time, regular policy of the organization. Men have all the executive and department manager posts; women stay in the clerical ranks. The best EDP job sectors—systems positions—are held by males. Women work alongside men and "are being paid less." When new jobs open up that have higher salaries and status, they are supposed to be open to bidding by all, but a man always gets them. The union has filed sex discrimination complaints with the state commission on human rights, but has lost its cases. Also, this company has been shifting the higher levels of VDT work into jobs that it now classifies as "supervisory work," which takes them out of the union bargaining unit. These jobs also are overwhelmingly filled by males. The union has filed charges contesting this with the National Labor Relations Board (NLRB) and has raised the issue in contract bargaining talks, but has lost there as well. Claire sees this religious body as really conducting a commercial operation—a very big one—but running it under the cover of the religious order, and getting away with discriminatory practices "that it ought to be ashamed of." Claire feels that it runs as a "men's club," and that legal and union actions will be the only way to force change. Some women have been admitted to underwriting and professional jobs, but these have not been promotions for talented clerical women.

It would be easy to multiply these vignettes many times over. What they have in common is that exploitive or discriminatory practices that were followed in pre-VDT work settings are now being applied in the context of VDT-based clerical work.

## THE CENTRAL ROLE OF MANAGEMENT PHILOSOPHY: "GREAT NORTHERN" AND "NATIONAL SERVICES"

Policy choices of user managements are key to whether women clericals—or any other VDT users—experience good or bad work and are fairly or unfairly treated at the workplace. To illustrate this concretely, we present anonymous profiles of two large corporations we visited. We will call these "Great Northern" and "National Services" and make only those alterations of fact necessary to prevent recognition of their identities (the profiles are adapted from Westin et al., 1985). Both of these are well-known national firms with successful products and services and currently profitable operations. Neither firm has had any significant sex or race discrimination findings against them by EEO agencies or courts over the past decade. Each is also well regarded in management circles and in general public reputation for its past employee-relations policies.

Between 1982 and 1984, managements enjoyed almost total autonomy in applying office system technology, because there was no state or federal legislation in place and virtually no EEO agency attention to special issues of office technology impact. Less than 10 percent of clerical workers were represented by unions, and even in union-represented workplaces, neither collective bargaining contracts nor grievance systems exercised significant influences over management use of VDTs.

In the Great Northern example we found evidence of sex stereotyping. Sex roles at Great Northern follow strict lines. About 95 percent of the nonexempt workers using VDTs to do customer-service work are women, primarily white. Supervisors of these women are mostly female. At the sales level, the jobs are 95 percent male. At the local-offices level, at which this company's work is primarily done, managers are virtually all male, except for the post of "Personnel Specialist," which has been made into a female-typed position and is mostly occupied by women.

When we interviewed women VDT operators, the absence of career paths into sales and management was often brought up. At Great Northern, about a third of the VDT operators have community college or even 4-year college degrees, and many of them would like to move up into sales and management ranks. There is no path for them to do that now, and their morale is low.

In addition, when we met with women supervisors at Great Northern offices in five states, there was much banter about the "token woman" personnel specialist at their locations, and about the absence of promotional opportunities for these women supervisors into sales or middle-management ranks. "We were the ones that put the new computer system in, worked out its bugs, trained the operators on the CRTs, and made the transition into the automated system succeed. But none of us are considered good enough to go into management. That's the 'boy's preserve.' "

Women supervisors were bitter in their comments on Great Northern's male management. They feel that headquarters people "tap dance around questions" raised by women and that "staff doesn't have much credibility." Nothing is done about the complaint that women are not being allowed into field jobs that are a prerequisite for moving into management posts, nor are women well represented in Great Northern's Management Development Program.

As a result of these policies, women we interviewed see communications between employees and management as poor, and management's basic posture as highly defensive, mostly concerned with averting unionization. There is an "open door" type complaint program at the company, but, as one woman put it, "The doors may be open, but their ears are closed." In some local offices, women told us that the atmosphere was annoying—"women are called 'honey' and 'sweetie' or 'girls,' and the men are very condescending."

Some members of the personnel staff at Great Northern's national headquarters are aware of this situation. In fact, concern over sex stereotyping and lack of affirmative action promotional opportunities for women clericals and supervisors surfaced in one recent employee survey in which two-thirds of women said they weren't satisfied with their chances for advancement. However, when this firm underwent a recent reorganization and a reduction in staff, its sales and management ranks became loaded with men who had seniority, and top management doesn't want to "rock the boat." The alternatives it is considering include having more part-time employees (and getting some men for that work), and accepting a much higher turnover rate among its now dissatisfied female customer-service work force than this company would have accepted in earlier times.

Very few of the upwardly striving women clericals or supervisors that we talked to felt anything would change soon at Great Northern. They like the company, they like the new VDT work, but they feel like second-class citizens in terms of fair treatment as women.

In contrast to Great Northern, when National Services decided to create a large customer-service center for ordering parts and supplies for its manufactured products in an all-VDT system, it set out to improve the work environment. Traditionally, those jobs had been women's work, done by telephone, and there was no shortage of female job-seekers in the exurban community in which the call center would be located.

In setting grade levels for this work, however, and in its advertising, recruiting, and interviewing processes, the location manager and personnel staff of National Services decided that it wanted a mixed work force—men and women, black and white, and older as well as younger workers. Its experience told it that morale is higher and employee satisfaction greater in such a diverse working group, and this firm has an anticipative approach to equal employment opportunity (EEO) and affirmative action considerations. The location-staffing objective was aided by two other factors: the weak job market when they opened this facility and the strong national reputation of this firm as a good employer. These factors provided them with a large applicant pool of men as well as women, and people of varied backgrounds. In addition, the company was able to offer transfers to this location for a varied group of its own employees who were being affected by a major reorganization this firm had also undergone. The result was about as evenly balanced a customer-service work force at the VDTs as any political party convention manager or EEO visionary could imagine, by sex, race, and age.

Since the pay levels at National Services are above average for customer-service work in the area, since there is a generous benefits policy, and since the firm has a history of providing strong job security, it was not surprising that individual VDT operators we interviewed considered working at this site an "outstanding job." They particularly liked the mixture of people they worked with. "I used to operate a VDT at an all-women's job," one young woman in her twenties commented, "and it was a sorority house all day. Here, there are men of various ages, and things are just more interesting."

Of 10 women we specifically asked about their career plans at this company, 6 were working to go into supervision or programming and felt they had good prospects of succeeding in these ambitions. One was entering a sales training course offered by the company. The other three said they expected to keep on working at their customer-service jobs for the near future. This firm has an annual career-planning exercise at which each employee and manager discuss the employee's skills, performance, and aspirations and develop a blueprint for advancement for those employees seeking it.

## TWO COMPANIES, TWO PATHWAYS

These two companies illustrate two different pathways to office technology implementation. At Great Northern, because of its reorganization and consolidation, VDT customer-service work will probably remain almost all female, unsatisfying for the career concerns of many of these women employees, and likely to make Great Northern's employees less accepting of management progress on other VDT issues (ergonomics, work quotas, stress effects, etc.). The attitude of top management and especially its information system experts has been highly deterministic; they feel that using the technology "requires" that certain work force patterns be adopted to achieve maximum efficiency. They assume that "people problems" created by a need to rush in their new VDT system will disappear as employees "get used to the work." As of 1984, the concerns of some personnel staff at Great Northern had not led to any basic change in top management's blueprint or its attention to women's issues.

At National Services, top management, its technical specialists, and its personnel staffs have a philosophy that office systems technology should be used in ways that further the firm's basic employee relations and "people policy," rather than undercut these. Management set out to create a certain kind of VDT work force at its new center, and they achieved it. They report that productivity, the employee climate, and overall facility effectiveness have been excellent; and our interviews confirmed high employee satisfaction, especially among women. National Services follows the same policies as to equality and opportunity for all its employees: clericals, professionals, and managers. It has uniform policies in all its installations, in central cities as well as suburbs and rural areas, and it has facilities in all types of communities. Its approach is also carried through in bad as well as good economic times, rather than being an approach that is tailored to exploit economic pressures.

## RESEARCH IMPLICATIONS

The larger study on which this paper is based draws on data generated in an exploratory field study. We identified issues relating to office technology and women clerical workers which should be fully explored and studied through structured and representative social research. However, there are many conceptual and methodological difficulties associated with trying to measure "technology impact," especially on the interests of women workers.

First, the treatment of women at the workplace and their opportunities to achieve good jobs, equal pay, and fair participation with men is shaped by very large social forces and not just office technology applications. These forces include the following: overall economic conditions, national and local labor markets, changing requirements for particular occupations or skills, and industry employment and staffing trends. They also reflect patterns of sex discrimination in American society and institutions that have been built up over long periods of time and that are not easily dismantled. Although some of these discriminatory attitudes and practices at the workplace are in the process of being changed in our time by new social values, women's rights pressures, and EEO law enforcement, they remain significant factors affecting most working women, especially in long-time sex-segregated areas such as clerical and secretarial jobs.

Second, quality of work life and equality issues for women clericals are powerfully affected by the general levels of employment available in our society. This will be shaped significantly by the overall strength of the U.S. economy and competitiveness of American companies in a global economy marked by high-tech tools and low-wage work forces; by the levels of government employment available in the next decade (and the fiscal strengths of the economy that undergirds this); by social policies in education and retraining of workers, job sharing, and work week length; and by the distribution of the rewards of achievement among various claimants in the social system.

Finally, in terms of social impact, the introduction of new office technology can have one of several alternative effects on the equality and quality of work-life interests of women clerical workers:

- OA could produce important positive changes in the objective condition of women clerical workers, along dimensions such as pay, job quality, working conditions, career opportunities, etc.
- OA could have no appreciable effects one way or the other on the equality and equity interests of women, proving to be a weak

or even negligible factor when measured against larger economic, social, or legal forces unfolding in contemporary offices.

- OA could reinforce existing negative aspects of the status quo, perpetuating patterns of differential treatment of women clerical workers in aspects such as pay, promotion, and participation. OA would therefore operate to retard or weaken social efforts to close the equality gaps between women and men office workers.
- Finally, OA could actively increase discriminatory treatment of women clerical workers, by enlarging the differential treatment of women in office work under what were perceived by managements as imperatives for effective technological utilization and economic efficiency.

Researchers therefore need to frame studies that set baselines of pre-OA conditions; measure changes in objective conditions and perceived worker satisfaction in OA settings and compared to non-OA work; factor in the presence of changing economic conditions, social values, and legal standards; and produce as solid an empirical description as can be assembled for all scenarios.

## THE FUTURE OF GOOD USER POLICIES

Events are moving rapidly in the evolution of user policies toward the "people" and "quality of work life aspects" of installing and expanding office system technology. Both the positive and negative incentives we noted earlier are increasing the motivation of managements to address these VDT issues. In addition, models for management have been suggested by negotiated provisions on VDT work in collective bargaining contracts, such as those at Boston University, Equitable Life Assurance, and others. Following the pattern in other areas of technology–society relations, such as privacy and databank issues in the 1964–1980 period, a set of value judgments, organizational policy frameworks, operating standards, and implementation procedures have begun to emerge as "organizational software" for dealing with VDT applications; and the successful experiences of pioneering organizations are beginning to be made available for adoption by mainstream managements. There has been a surge of "how to do it" educational materials and seminars for user managements, developed by industry and government user associations, vendor organizations, university and consulting groups, and many others.

If we were to rank the breadth of adoption of good user policies involving VDTs among the 110 organizations we studied, our estimate as of mid-1986 would run something like this:

- The most widely developing management responses are directed at ergonomics—better terminals, more user-friendly software, adjustable workstations, and proper work environments. This is the "nuts and bolts" aspect of better VDT policies, and while it involves significant costs, it is essentially noncontroversial. Ergonomics can be "sold" within organizations on a combination of productivity gain, health claim avoidance, and decent treatment of employees arguments.
- Better employee communication on health and safety issues is next in rank. Because the great weight of scientific evidence supports the position that VDTs cannot be shown to cause disease, managements are increasingly communicating with employees on this issue, preparing briefing booklets and stories in employee newspapers that report scientific findings and explain their conclusions. The "don't make waves" concept of not talking to employees about VDT health issues has given way in most organizations we visited to direct communications, including practical guides for exercises to relieve musculo-skeletal tensions, resting the eyes from intensive VDT work, dealing with job stress, and so on. Reducing potential worker compensation claims, absences, and high turnover provide important employer incentives here.
- Next in order of emerging policies would be matters of job design and performance evaluation. Providing variety in tasks, allowing employees some discretion in work pacing, setting fair work standards, giving employees access to work records, and similar matters are being considered, as more powerful office system applications are applied to claims processing, customer-service work, and secretarial–administrative functions. The key here is usually whether the personnel or human resources function is brought into the application planning, as opposed to having this done exclusively by a DP or OA function. Increasingly, personnel departments were being brought into VDT planning in the organizations we visited.
- Employee involvement seems to be the next most widespread policy we saw being adopted. Clerical work has not been as frequent an occupational sector for "quality circle" or other employee participation programs as factory work has been in the

past 6 to 8 years. This was changing at the sites we visited. In 1984–1986, use of employee involvement mechanisms for clerical groups was clearly growing and almost half of the organizations we visited were making some use of formal employee involvement programs in office automation.

- As far as unique women's issues in clerical VDT operations are concerned—such as pay equity, internal career opportunities, and sex-segregated work grouping—innovative management policies in this area were not developing as fast in 1984–1986 as the other aspects of VDT-based work. Only 25 percent of the sites we visited were addressing women's issues directly. This is probably due to a combination of factors: the deeply institutionalized nature of organizational policies in these areas; the absence of clear or relatively cheap "fixes" for these problems; the absence of regulatory pressures on these issues from the Reagan administration, federal or state EEO agencies, or the courts; and labor-market conditions that currently provide employers with ample supplies of willing women clerical workers.

As of 1986, then, new policies addressing the quality of work life aspects of VDT use were developing widely among the organizations we studied, following the most common to least common patterns we have just estimated. Our observation of user publications and educational efforts suggests that this trend is also taking place among most substantial users of VDTs, especially in the clerical sectors which have generated the greatest publicity and controversy. These data are reported in Westin (1987).

However, it is not clearly established whether these employer initiatives are coming primarily from users' own learning as to sound employee-relations policies for using office systems technology effectively, or whether employers are acting primarily to head off threats of regulatory action and to defuse attacks by unions and activist groups. Our own judgment is that the office automation controversy has not caused the development of good policies among leading-edge organizations, such as the company we called "National Services." However, the controversy has accelerated the process of mainstream-user consideration of quality of work life aspects of office automation and has also strengthened the position inside mainstream organizations of those staff and management groups that believe such policies should be pursued.

Since policy initiatives are under way in the user community, regulatory action may not be necessary. However, at this time, attitudes toward the need for regulation depend more on the analyst's philosophy about the scope and timing of social regulation than on any objective or empirical measures of VDT usage conditions. The key questions in deciding about regulatory proposals will be (1) whether the need for regulation can be preempted by widespread usage of effective, substantive measures in the user community and (2) whether regulatory advocates can produce evidence of harm to employee health or well-being that convinces policy makers that the substantial costs employers would have to bear would be worthwhile.

We have shown that there are good policies present among some user organizations we studied, addressing both the quality of work life and women's equality issues of concern to millions of women clericals in business, government, and nonprofit organizations. These policies work well, are not prohibitively expensive, contribute to strong employee job satisfaction and women's equality interests, and support the productivity goals of organizations in a time of challenge and competition. How widely and well these approaches will be adopted in the next few years is therefore an issue of enormous importance, not only to women clericals but to all employees and employers in the United States and to American society as a whole.

## REFERENCES

Asher, R.
1983 Unpublished transcripts of interviews for the Project on Connecticut Workers and Technological Change. Storrs: University of Connecticut.

Westin, A.F.
1987 *VDT Update Report: User Policies and Practices in Applying Office System Technology.* New York: The Educational Fund for Individual Rights.

Westin, A.F., H. Schweder, M. Baker, and S. Lehman
1985 *The Changing Workplace: A Guide to Managing the People, Organizational, and Regulatory Aspects of Office Technology.* Westchester, N.Y.: Knowledge Industries.

# New Office and Business Technologies: The Structure of Education and (Re)Training Opportunities

---

BRYNA SHORE FRASER

## THE IMPORTANCE OF TRAINING FOR WOMEN

Will the introduction of new technologies into a wide range of business and commercial settings enhance the skill and job opportunities of those affected? Are existing education and training strategies adequate to help women workers take advantage of new opportunities, or will they only serve to maintain the existing opportunity structure? The introduction of new office and commercial technologies is of particular concern to working women, who, in 1983, accounted for 99 percent of all secretaries, 97 percent of typists, 92 percent of bookkeepers and bank tellers, 87 percent of cashiers, and 70 percent of retail clerks (Serrin, 1984:A3). This paper seeks to determine how these types of jobs are being affected by new computer technologies, how workers are being trained or retrained in their use, and, wherever possible, how women's experiences differ from those of men in the use of the new technologies and in their access to training.

Studies to date on the differing effects of technological change on men and women are not encouraging. Data from the first national study of technological change show that proportionately more women than men operate machines, are more exposed to machines that have alienating effects, and suffer more from the negative effects of technological change. Relatively more men operate machines that require skill and encourage work autonomy. Moreover, the changes for men enhance their job skills and improve their opportunities for advancement. Not so for women (Form and McMillan, 1983). Gutek and Bikson (1984), in a study of 55 offices in 26 different private sector organizations, reported similar findings. Women used computers more than men and used them more routinely, while men's computer use was more flexible and autonomous. The authors concluded that "nothing in our data suggests that these 55 offices will use technological innovation as an occasion for improving the situation of working women" (p. 16).

A recent survey of 300 senior human resource executives in Fortune 1500 firms found that 44 percent of the companies are most likely to hire new employees with required skills rather than retrain workers whose skills have become obsolete. Two other frequently used options, cited by 40 percent of the companies, are (1) switching employees into new positions that require no additional skills and (2) reducing the number of employees. On a more hopeful note, the report states that a shrinking work force may make it more difficult for companies to rely on new workers and may make worker retraining a more attractive long-term solution (ITT Educational Services, 1984). Some companies do retrain their employees. IBM, for example, supports a policy of full employment, meaning that employees should not lose their jobs due to advancing technologies, among other circumstances. The company maintains no records on the amount of retraining given each year "because it is business as usual to move people from one job to a totally different job" (IBM Corporation, 1985:13).

The most sophisticated—as well as the simplest—equipment will not increase productivity unless those using it have the knowledge and motivation to make it work. Recent studies show that the prospect of working with new technology is welcomed by most people when it is first suggested. One recent survey of more than 500 secretaries and administrative assistants found that "office automation has been accepted with open arms" (Gallant, 1984:24). On a scale of emotional responses ranging from love to hate, 83 percent of the respondents said they loved the word-processing equipment, while none expressed any hatred of the equipment.

Eighty-seven percent said they felt that their word-processing skills would lead to new career opportunities, while 88 percent expressed the belief that these skills would result in salary increases.

But the same survey revealed some troubling disparities between respondents' beliefs and the reality of their situations. Only 30 percent had actually received pay raises as a result of acquiring word-processing skills, and while 75 percent said that the equipment freed them from typing chores and allowed them more time for work involving decision making, when asked what new responsibilities the electronic equipment had allowed them to undertake, almost all cited traditional secretarial tasks such as drafting letters and researching reports.

The survey pointed to the importance of *age* as a factor. Forty-eight percent of the respondents under age 25 reported pay raises resulting from word-processing skills, compared with much lower figures among older secretaries. The younger secretaries said their knowledge of word processing was more important than such customary skills as shorthand, while the older secretaries placed more value on traditional abilities. In addition, almost a third of the respondents under age 25 had already had training in either COBOL or BASIC programming, compared with a very small percentage of the older respondents. In another survey of more than 1,200 secretaries and 900 managers in 443 information-intensive businesses, younger secretaries were also found to view automated equipment more favorably than their older counterparts. In this survey secretaries in particular cited training as the single most important change needed when introducing automation into the workplace. The most frequent suggestion made for improving productivity in businesses where automation already existed was more and better training (Keefe, 1984:23).

As new technology is introduced into more and more work environments, changes will be needed in work skills and patterns. Changed tasks, roles, and machine pacing must be learned. For example, a secretary who moves from a typewriter to a word processor has to learn to increase concentration on work (due to the machine's sensitivity); hand-eye coordination (due to the speed of the information flow); and ability to respond to signs rather than complete symbols (due to the shorthand language of the computer). All of this learning depends, in turn, on mental flexibility. Even under the best working conditions, it is difficult for workers to learn so many new skills well, and all at once. Adults often cite a variety of reasons, however, for not participating in (re)training and education programs that would help them learn new skills. These barriers can be categorized as follows (Charner, 1980; Charner and Fraser, 1984).

*Situational factors* arise out of an individual's position in a family, workplace, or social group at a given time. Within this category, costs, lack of time, age, and level of education head the list.

*Social/psychological factors* are related to an individual's attitudes and self-perceptions or to the influence of significant others (family, friends, etc.) on the actions of an individual. Included are lack of confidence in ability, feeling of being too old, lack of interest, and lack of support from family or friends. Only small proportions of adults report such factors as barriers to their participation in education or training activities. Women more frequently than men report that they feel they are too old to begin. Men, on the other hand, cite lack of confidence in ability more than women.

*Structural factors* are policies and practices of organizations that overtly or subtly exclude or discourage adults from participating in (re)training and education activities and include scheduling problems (course and work); location and transportation problems; lack of courses or relevancy of courses; procedural problems (red tape, credit, admission, required full-time attendance); and information/counseling problems. These factors fall between situational and social/psychological barriers in the proportion of adults reporting such factors as deterring their participation. Location, scheduling, and lack of courses are most often mentioned as barriers, with few differences among subgroups of adults.

Given the general barriers confronting adults participating in any (re)training/education program, how does a clerical worker, secretary, telephone operator, or any of the millions of workers in service and retail occupations go about getting trained in up-to-date technological skills for office and commercial settings?

The next three sections briefly describe a variety of programs currently provided by employers, educational institutions, and government agencies that can be used by women workers. A final section outlines education and training policies that, if adopted, would contribute to a smooth transition for women workers from the old work environment to the new. One of the most important policy areas discussed is the need for more information. Indeed, the following description of available programs suffers from a lack of published information. Not only do we not know how many programs are available to which workers, we also know little about their effectiveness. Careful review of the latest journals, newsletters, and publications dealing with the retail trades, office automation, computer technology, management, and training and development yielded little in the way of gender-specific examples of training in new office and business technology for this population. Furthermore, most companies are reluctant to provide detailed descriptions of company-specific training courses, and while almost all organizations with 500 employees or more have at least one full-time person responsible for training activities, many office and commercial enterprises employ less than 100 employees and have no one in-house with even part-time training responsibilities. Therefore, much of the program-specific information related below has been based on the limited published material available or on anecdotal information provided by researchers or program sponsors.

## EMPLOYER-PROVIDED EDUCATION AND (RE)TRAINING PROGRAMS

Employer-provided training includes a wide variety of programs that are either provided or sponsored by an employer. Although private and public employers provide the lion's share of training in the United States, spending $30 billion annually according to the American Society for Training and Development (more than three times the amount spent by federal, state, and local governments combined), most of these programs are concentrated in only 200–300 of the largest companies. Furthermore, businesses are spending more and more money on remedial math and reading instruction rather than on focused skill training (Business–Higher Education Forum, 1984:30).

A substantial portion of corporate training is generally geared to respond to changes in a company's technology, organization, or products. In the case of technological innovation, for example, manufacturers of office computer equipment usually provide training for employees of companies buying their equipment. There are no statistics on the volume of this training, but prevailing wisdom suggests that this is a major mode of training, if not the most important one.

Subjects in which training is provided include the operation of computers of various sizes with already-prepared programs, programming, maintenance and repair, systems management, other management problems associated with computers, communications systems, and operation and programming of computer-assisted design or manufacturing equipment.

The courses are typically brief, lasting from 1 to 5 days, although some courses go on for several weeks. They tend to be quite specific, focusing on a single model of equipment, use of a single program, teaching a single programming language, and so on. Thus, an employee wishing to advance beyond this level may need to take additional courses to round out the skills acquired. Moreover, since the technology is changing rapidly, the employee may need retraining in order to learn new equipment.

Self-study is used extensively. Textbooks, programmed learning books, and computer-based training programs are available for many of the subjects. A growing proportion of this material is being produced in the form of video cassettes, computerized instruction, satellite-transmitted teleconferences, and other ways of allowing the necessary training to take place in many locations and at flexible times. At the same time there continues to be much use of traditional printed manuals. Only rarely, however, is this material geared to the needs of a particular group.

Employer-provided/sponsored training generally falls into one of four categories: (1) in-house programs, (2) contracts with a postsecondary educational institution, (3) tuition assistance programs, and (4) union-negotiated (re)training programs. Various anecdotal examples of each type of program are presented below.

## IN-HOUSE PROGRAMS

In-house training programs are usually delivered by company staff, frequently by a part- or full-time trainer. Employers either develop their own training curricula or buy/lease prepackaged training programs. A third option is to bring in outside consultants to design and/or deliver training courses at the worksite.

A good example of an employer-designed and delivered program is provided by the Intel Corporation, a manufacturer of integrated circuits, which recently installed 65 personal computers in its microprocessor division over a 6-month period (Johnson, 1985).

Implementation activities focused on three efforts: the Continuous Learning Center (CLC), the Office Systems Center (OSC), and twice-monthly meetings for all the microprocessor division secretaries. The CLC was designed as a place where people would both learn how to use the PC and bring their new applications for others to learn. The OSC provided "hot line" help for anyone who needed immediate assistance with either the hardware or the software. Currently, the OSC's primary activities are training and software applications and evaluation.

To evaluate the success of the implementation process, Intel used as a control group secretaries who had been given the same PCs but who had received a more conventional 8 hours of training from in-house word-processing instructors. Based on the self-reports of 20 microprocessor division secretaries and 9 control group secretaries, 52 percent of the former reported an increase in productivity compared with 15 percent of the controls; 80 percent of the first group reported new procedures developed compared with 10 percent of the control group; and 70 percent of the microprocessor division secretaries reported new uses in place compared with 20 percent of the control group secretaries. In addition, the secretaries in the first group had freed up 2 hours a day they had previously spent in typing revisions. They were using this time to (1) support more people; (2) provide better support for their managers (e.g., drafting routine reports previously done by their managers); (3) eliminate the need for temporaries; and (4) develop more PC skills—they now have time to spend in the CLC, as they are completing their other work in half the time it used to take. These secretaries have become a creative source of new applications and have been rewarded by their managers for their creativity. They have also gained new respect within the company for their use of PCs as information tools. Further follow-up of these different training approaches by Intel could assess the longer-range career impacts of each approach to PC training for secretaries.

United Virginia Bank, which purchased a computer-based training program designed to increase the effectiveness of its teller training efforts, provides an example of employer delivery of a purchased program. The bank determined that a generic computer training program could be purchased from a local vendor at much less cost than developing an interactive videotape system in-house.

The purchased program consisted of 22 lessons, supporting texts, and other materials.

Each year, more than 100 tellers in the Richmond region, the vast majority of whom are women, attend the bank's 4-week teller course. The trainees in each class spend the first 4 days of their training on the terminals. The program presents lessons and asks the students relevant questions. It also tells them whether they have answered correctly. Students move at their own pace. The instructor is free to help students who require one-on-one assistance; meanwhile, the rest of the class members stay busy at their terminals. Trainees say they enjoy learning from a computer and they now score higher on final tests—90 percent or more—and are being taught 15 percent more than with traditional methods. The program also shaves 1 day from classroom work. Overall, United Virginia Bank views its experience with computer-based training very positively, and the bank intends to continue to experiment with the concept and expand the program (Coleman, 1983).

With the help of outside consultants, Metropolitan Life Insurance Company developed a program to train 20,000 employees at 1,250 sites to use the company's recently acquired minicomputer-based network. Metropolitan is spending more than $30 million for the network hardware and approximately $3 million for the training program. Applications of the system include data entry and editing, a client data base specific to each sales office, word processing, electronic mail, and policy and contract illustrations. Almost all Metropolitan employees will be users of the system.

Metropolitan's training plan was developed with the help of an outside consulting firm. Called a "top-down" training program, it resembles an inverted pyramid in structure. Senior executives in the personal insurance field were trained first, senior sales staff were trained second, and key people in eight regional head offices were trained next. Each regional office became home to a nucleus of six to eight trainers. Next in line were the "critical users"—sales managers and office managers in 1,100 U.S. sales outlets. These users traveled to the company's eight regional head offices for training. When the sales and office managers were trained, they became responsible for training sales office staff. The training emphasized hands-on experience, with 20 percent of the time spent in lectures and the rest of the time spent actively using the system (Desmond, 1984).

Outside consultants can also be used to deliver complete training programs. ITT Educational Services, Inc., Business Division, offers employers complete training programs (including provision of facilities) in such areas as automation, bank teller, computer programming, data processing, electronic office-machine technology, keypunch operator, retail technical sales, secretarial, telecommunications, and word processing. In addition to generic or custom-designed training programs, ITT offers to take care of all arrangements, including site selection, employee recruitment, student enrollment, assessment, basic/remedial education, English as a second language, skill training, career counseling, and support service coordination. ITT also offers more advanced training beyond the initial level for supervisory personnel, as well as courses that provide part of the training at the trainee's workstation on the job.

## CONTRACTS WITH POSTSECONDARY EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS

Many employers, particularly those smaller businesses that do not have an in-house training capability of their own, are contracting with postsecondary educational institutions for both custom-designed and generic training programs. A growing number of colleges—mainly 2-year community colleges—have established offices or centers to offer the colleges' educational services, resources, and facilities to local business and industry, although, overall, institutions of higher education provide only a small amount of employer-sponsored education and training. The majority of contracted programs involve a small number of employees and are of short duration, ranging from a 1-hour seminar to a full-semester course. These programs may be standard courses identified in the college catalog that are presented at times and locations convenient to the firm and in time blocks appropriate to circumstances; they may be customized versions of standard college offerings; or they may be totally new programs, structured to meet the specific demands of the company. They may be taught by college faculty or by instructors hired specifically for the course.

The Vermont State Colleges Office of External Programs (OEP), for example, assists employers, particularly in small businesses, to identify their education and training needs. Through its

Educational Brokering Service, OEP communicates these employers' needs and specifications to more than 30 educational institutions in the state. Interested schools then bid on providing the training services, with the employers making the final selection of the desired program provider.

## TUITION ASSISTANCE PROGRAMS

A very high proportion of companies, particularly the larger ones, have some form of tuition aid or tuition assistance programs under which employees receive partial or full reimbursement of the costs incurred for courses taken on their own. Generally, these programs have a very low participation rate, particularly among lower-level, nonmanagement employees.

Unlike most programs, the Polaroid Corporation's Tuition Assistance Plan has a very high rate of participation, even among hourly employees. Polaroid has developed a systematic and comprehensive series of courses and programs for its employees which includes internal education and skills training programs; technology-based programs and seminars for technical and nontechnical personnel; and career counseling workshops to help employees determine career goals and methods for achieving them.

The Tuition Assistance Plan prepays 100 percent of the costs of approved educational programs successfully completed by employees—both hourly and salaried, with all those working 20 or more hours per week eligible to participate in the plan on a prorated basis (30 hours equals 75 percent payment). Acceptable courses and programs include

- Any basic course in reading, writing, or arithmetic
- Courses or programs that will improve the employee's skill on his or her present job
- Courses or programs that relate to the next job in the employee's job family
- Courses or programs required or relevant to a trade or craft licensing or certification program appropriate to the individual's career and specific to Polaroid's need for the trade- or craft-specific degree programs (associate, bachelor's, and graduate degrees). All engineering, science, mathematics, accounting, finance, and secretarial programs. All general business management, marketing, transportation, economics, journalism, nursing, and criminal justice programs, if currently job related.

According to company figures, about 6,000 (50 percent) of its domestic employees participated in an average of 1.5 internal or external education and training programs in a recent year. Ten percent of the eligible domestic work force participated in the Tuition Assistance Plan, and of these, 40 percent were from the hourly ranks (Knox, 1979).

## UNION-NEGOTIATED (RE)TRAINING PROGRAMS

Unions are very active in the support of training and retraining for their members. A number of union-negotiated agreements call for advance notification of expected technological changes and the retraining of those workers who would be displaced. A recent example is the Communications Workers of America (CWA) National Training Fund, under the retraining provisions negotiated with the seven regional Bell System holding companies. A provision in the agreement stipulates that retraining will be provided for any worker who needs or desires it. Local committees have been established in each of the seven regions and are responsible for the development of appropriate programs in response to local membership needs.

CWA Local 8519 has developed, through its Arizona Training Fund (ATF), a 600-hour, 15-course curriculum leading to a Level I certification in telecommunications. Interested CWA members can enroll in courses ranging from Basic Circuit Reading to Digital Electronics as well as an elective computer literacy course. All courses are fully accredited, and tuition costs are reimbursed by Mountain Bell and AT&T. Of the 316 CWA members who have taken one or more ATF courses, about 55 percent are female. Thus far, no one has failed, but 26 persons have dropped out with an additional 9 incompletes, resulting in an overall retention rate of nearly 90 percent. The ATF training program is aimed at developing "broad, generic skills that will be useful to CWA members inside or outside the Bell system" (Hilton, 1984:4). As a result of their participation in the program, many CWA members have been promoted, while others, threatened with job loss, have found new jobs outside the Bell companies.

Only a very small number of workers in offices and businesses belong to a union. The majority of employees in these work settings are dependent on employer-provided (re)training or must look to other sources of education and training for programs.

### SUMMARY

Corporate training that is mandated, provided, and/or paid for by the worker's employer can eliminate a significant number of the barriers facing employed adults noted above. Some of these barriers and the means used for overcoming them include

- Financial constraints—employer finances the total costs of the training.
- Time and location constraints—programs are offered at the workplace or a nearby training facility during regular working hours.
- Problems due to prior educational attainment—remedial courses are offered; programs are held in familiar or nonthreatening settings (e.g., the workplace); active, hands-on participation by the learner is encouraged.
- Scheduling problems—programs are generally short term, at or near the workplace, with flexible curricula.

In addition, training is provided on state-of-the-art equipment and frequently gives the trainee important, transferable skills useful for job and career transitions.

Unfortunately, not all workers have the opportunity to receive technology training from their employers. And, of course, there are thousands more unemployed adults who desire such training. They must rely on other providers.

## EDUCATIONAL INSTITUTIONS

The range of education and training opportunity currently available, in addition to that provided or sponsored by employers, is considerable and is offered by a wide variety of institutional providers and organizations. While it is likely that, for the foreseeable future, employers will continue to provide the majority of training in a variety of new technologies, educational institutions are increasingly offering training in a variety of new technologies as part of their educational programs.

### NONCOLLEGIATE POSTSECONDARY SCHOOLS

A growing number of people are turning to noncollegiate postsecondary schools (often called proprietary or trade and technical schools) for courses in electronics, communications, computers, health care, and secretarial fields. In the past 2 years, enrollments in these schools have increased by 25 percent. More than 1.5 million people are enrolled annually in these public and private training institutions. Women, once a minority in these schools, currently constitute 52 percent of their enrollments.

Many proprietary schools are small and independently owned and specialize in training students for a single vocation. But many others are part of chains of three, four, or more schools. Large national corporations are active in the field, too. ITT Educational Services, Inc., is the leading example, operating a nationwide network of 28 proprietary schools offering technical and business programs and 19 career training centers. ITT trains more than 15,000 people annually in 39 business and technical skill areas. Offering primarily vocational and technical courses on a part-time and full-time basis, noncollegiate postsecondary schools do not grant degrees. Programs last from 2 weeks to 2 years. Tuition for a typical 10-month course held 5 days a week, 5 hours a day averages $2,000, a price that clearly puts it out of reach of the average low-skilled, low-paid worker or unemployed would-be worker. There is no guarantee of a job upon completion of a course, although the schools frequently emphasize the high starting salaries offered in sought-after fields and the schools' close links to community employers.

Noncollegiate postsecondary schools maintain a high degree of flexibility in admissions requirements and in courses offered and are generally responsive to local employment needs. In regard to the effectiveness of these schools in training students for actual jobs, however, evidence to date is mixed at best. Several studies have found that relatively few graduates of professional or technical-level training courses actually find jobs in that area. This is particularly true for graduates of computer courses. Clearly, the need for obtaining information on quality of the program, completion rates, entry requirements, costs, financial aid, job placement rates and assistance, and refund policies is crucial for any individual seeking (re)training in hopes of obtaining a new or better job (Kaercher, 1983).

## TWO-YEAR COLLEGES

The nation's 1,296 2-year community and junior colleges offer a variety of courses in technology training and updating, for those currently employed as well as those seeking to enter or reenter the labor market. Because the majority of the 2-year schools are publicly supported, tuition and fees are generally low and affordable. Also, because of their liberal admissions policies, 2-year colleges may be particularly attractive to those would-be adult learners who have not fared well within the traditional formal education system.

Recent data reveal that the community and junior college population is a *working* population (in 1985, more than 70 percent of full-time students at 2-year colleges were employed), with particular interest in the occupational pay-off of the programs in which they are enrolled. The data also show that the 2-year colleges are serving an extremely varied clientele consisting of adults (the average age of community college students is 27), women (who comprise 55 percent of enrollment), minorities, and the "disadvantaged," as well as substantial numbers of conventional postsecondary students (Charner and Fraser, 1984).

These schools have been very responsive to the learning and training needs of adult workers in their communities, particularly blue-collar workers. A recent study indicated that 41 percent of community colleges had developed programs in response to union requests. Twenty-five percent were offering classes off-site in workplaces, union halls, and community centers. Programs included skill-upgrading in such areas as electronics, welding, and secretarial work. The main unions involved were the electrical workers, machinists, carpenters, plumbers, and sheet-metal workers (Goldstein, 1984). It is likely that this responsiveness on the part of community colleges accounts for the finding that a higher percentage of blue-collar and service workers enrolled in adult education were in 2-year colleges than in any other type of institution (National Center for Education Statistics, 1979).

Community and junior colleges also work effectively with local business and industry. These partnerships take a variety of forms, most frequently including plant-specific training provided by the college under contract with a local employer or employers, equipment use or donation, industry assistance in developing programs, faculty assignments in industry, industry personnel as part of the instructional staff, sharing of facilities, and on-the-job training.

One cooperative program is the Associate Degree Program for Motorola Technicians operated by the Rio Salado (Arizona) Community College. Its goal is to train entry-level workers to develop knowledge and skills sufficient to earn an Associate in Applied Science degree in Electronic Technology and to allow them to return to the workplace at a higher-level job. Traditionally technicians in this industry have been men while women have tended to fill the ranks of the assembly-line. The program's objective is to move more women into higher-skilled, better-paying technician positions.

Normally a 2-year degree program, the 64-credit program has been compressed into 1 year. The curriculum leads to an Associate of Science degree for either an electrical technician or semiconductor technician and was developed jointly by the college and the industry. Courses are concentrated in a short time period of 5 weeks with classes meeting for 3.5 to 4 hours, 5 days per week. Among the courses included are Introduction to Algebra, Economics, General Psychology, Electronics I, Speech, Stress Management, Digital and Logic Circuits, and Solid State Devices. Finally, all participants take part in on-the-job training cooperative work experience when they actually work at technician jobs in the plant. In addition to instruction, the college provides counseling and other student services.

Motorola provides the students for the program from the ranks of its assembly-line employees. The company pays the employee's salary for the entire year of the program, in addition to all applicable tuition and book costs. The company also has provided a Technical Training Center at the work site consisting of 2 classrooms (for instruction) and 18 lab stations (for instruction and practice). A full-time director, lab technician, and secretary are also provided by the company. The cost for the program runs about $18,000 per student. This includes student salaries but not facility and staff costs.

Participants in the program included 130 individuals, almost all women, over 2 years. Although placement in technician positions was not guaranteed, 98 percent of participants completed the program, and 95 percent of the participants were promoted, on a competitive basis, to either electronic technician or process technician positions in the company. The average salary increase after program completion was approximately $2.00 per hour, from $8.25 per hour as an assembly line-worker to $10.00 per hour as a starting technician.

## FOUR-YEAR COLLEGES AND UNIVERSITIES

Colleges and universities have long been involved in the further education of adults through their continuing education and extension departments. Approximately 1,230 4-year institutions of higher education operate such programs or variations thereof. In general, the range of courses is broad and varied, although usually not for degree credit. The participants in these continuing education programs are usually well educated and fairly well-off, and the programs are generally supported almost entirely from student fees.

Recent trends in overall college enrollment indicate that more women and adults are entering the regular departments of colleges and universities. Overall the proportion of college students who were women rose from 43.1 percent in 1972 to 51.5 percent in 1982. Students 25 years old and over accounted for 28 percent of enrollment in 1972 and for 35.6 percent in 1982. Part-time students increased from 34.1 percent of the entire student body to 41.9 percent in the same time span (National Center for Education Statistics, 1983:98). Given the decline in the traditional youthful population and the increase in adult students, higher education institutions may be forced to move away from what some critics have called prejudice against the adult worker toward a "new understanding of adult learning" (Barton, 1982:143).

Colleges and universities are providing more learning opportunities for adults through two separate approaches: adapting the delivery of traditional programs to accommodate a nontraditional student population and offering nontraditional programs to both traditional and nontraditional students. Among the modifications being made are scheduling classes at night and on weekends; offering classes at diverse locations, such as libraries, employment sites, and union halls; using the media to transmit courses, lectures, and reading materials; easing admission requirements and formal entry qualifications for certain courses of study, including the granting of credit for life experience; and encouraging greater use of independent study.

An unusual example of a nontraditional program in technical training is the Grass Roots Computer Literacy for Rural Adults Project operated by the University of Idaho Cooperative Extension (with funding from the U.S. Department of Education's Fund for the Improvement of Postsecondary Education). This project, started in the fall of 1983, has two goals. The first is to design, test, and evaluate a curriculum to teach computer literacy to rural adults, particularly women. By computer literacy, the project means the ability to understand simple computers and to be able to use mini- and microcomputers in work or home settings. The second goal is to develop a delivery system that is appropriate for teaching in rural communities. In developing the curriculum, the designers recognized the necessity of incorporating rural values and experiences.

This curriculum eliminates a number of the known barriers to adult participation in the project. There are no costs to the participants in the program, because they are covered through the project's federal grant. Courses last for 4 weeks (2 evenings per week) and are located at local high schools. The curriculum includes a math-readiness component that covers math concepts, problem solving, and manipulation skills. A language-readiness component focuses on logical thinking and the communication skills involved in information processing. Participants are encouraged to share feelings and successes by teaching each other and by encouraging and facilitating ideas to be exchanged. Classes are small (12 per class) to allow for group interaction and discussion.

Community people, small business persons, farmers, and homemakers participate in the delivery of the program as supervised peer teachers. These peer teachers are selected by local advisory committees and trained by project staff to recruit students and teach the course.

All of the program participants have become computer literate. To date over 600 students have enrolled in the program.

Both colleges and universities seem to be moving toward greater flexibility in accommodating diverse new populations of would-be learners. Practices vary significantly, however, as does the level of institutional responsiveness to the special needs of workers in search of specialized technology training. Innovative approaches such as those cited above represent, in most instances, isolated departures from traditional delivery systems geared toward traditional student populations.

## PROFESSIONAL ASSOCIATIONS

Professional associations are composed of member practitioners within a particular occupational group and are aimed at advancing the interests of the occupation as a whole as well as enhancing the occupational competence of its individual members. These associations are organized on a national, regional, state, or local basis and consist of such diverse memberships as engineers, real estate brokers, doctors, secretaries, and sociologists. They serve their members through meetings and conferences, professional publications, workshops, courses, and other educational activities. These activities are almost always part time and are usually paid for by the participants or their employers.

The American Management Association (AMA) is a major provider of education, with its 7,500 lecturers and discussion leaders and the provision of almost 100,000 courses for business personnel in a recent year (Anderson, Kasl, and Associates, 1982). Most of the courses last 1 to 4 days and include subjects such as Production Planning and Control, Utilizing Computer-Aided Engineering for Better Design, Pre-retirement Planning, Career Workshop for Executive Secretaries, and Improving Interviewing Skills. Recently the AMA began offering courses on integrated office systems to assist in making the changeover to the automated office. For those unable to leave their places of business, the AMA provides in-house courses for groups or supplies multimedia packages and a trainer for companies to use.

## GOVERNMENT AGENCIES

Government agencies provide a wide range of programs offering technology training at low cost or no cost to the participant. Very few programs, however, are aimed at the adult female worker who has been, or expects to be, affected by the introduction of technology into the office or business.

## PUBLIC SCHOOL SYSTEMS

Local school systems, though mainly focused on educating youth, have long offered adult education courses. With projected stabilization and, in some cases, decline in enrollments, it is likely that the trend of offering programs for adults will increase, particularly at the secondary level. Many schools, especially vocational schools, are upgrading their equipment through donations from and partnerships with employers, and schools throughout the country are benefiting from contributions from computer companies in particular. It is very likely, therefore, that computer training courses in a variety of fields will be increasingly available to community members through adult education programs.

One example of such a program is the "Computers for the Medical Assistant" course offered by the Fairfax County (Virginia) Public Schools Office of Adult and Community Education. The class, which meets weekly at a local high school for 5 weeks, explores the use of automation in the doctor's office. Another course covers the coding system being implemented in hospitals, insurance companies, and doctors' offices. Classes are held at night, and costs are very low.

## LOCAL COMMUNITY PROGRAMS

Increasing numbers of community agencies and organizations are offering courses in technology use, particularly the operation of microcomputers and computer literacy. One example is a free computer education program started in 1983 by the Tacoma (Washington) Public Library. Local library officials developed the pilot program, named Compulit, after learning that while computer education courses were available in area schools, no such programs were available for adults. Compulit consists of three computer literacy classes, a microcomputer laboratory, and a computer checkout service in which class enrollees are allowed to take home a microcomputer. The computer laboratory is equipped with a variety of microcomputers and many popular home and business software programs. The students have been about equally divided between men and women, and slightly more than half have been between 36 and 64 years old (Computerworld, 1984:34).

## FEDERAL EMPLOYMENT AND TRAINING PROGRAMS

The federal government, through an array of employment and training programs, provides significant education and (re)training opportunities, focusing on entry-level training for the disadvantaged would-be worker, with some attention paid to the retraining of the dislocated worker. Most recently, federal programs for unemployed and disadvantaged workers have included the Comprehensive Employment and Training Act of 1973 (CETA) and its successor, the Job Training Partnership Act (JTPA); the Work Incentive (WIN) program; and the Trade Act of 1974. The types of training provided through these programs include machine tool, welding, secretarial, electronics, clerical, and nursing (LPN). The CETA program, which focused mainly on disadvantaged workers, relied increasingly during its life span on public sector employment as its chief mechanism, with training accounting for only one-quarter of program expenditures by the end of the 1970s. Despite the negative image often associated with CETA, it was found that the program helped raise earnings substantially for women and male workers with little or no recent work experience (U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment, 1986:170).

The current Job Training Partnership Act (JTPA) is expected to produce 800,000 to 1,000,000 trainees in fiscal year 1984 at a cost of $3.5 billion. The bulk of this money was to support the training of disadvantaged youth in marketable skills. In FY 1983, about $215 million was allocated under Title III for the retraining of adult workers who lost their jobs in heavy industry because of automation or the 1981–1982 recession. The program emphasizes training in fields where job openings are increasing, i.e., the service industries: health care, food services, clerical work, and computer sciences. According to the Office of Technology Assessment (OTA), only 4 percent of eligible displaced workers are estimated to have participated in Title III programs in 1983, the majority of whom were white males (U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment, 1986:174). In addition, OTA expresses concern over whether displaced workers in these programs are getting enough chances at training for new skills and occupations. Some critics, moreover, believe that trainees, particularly women, are being shortchanged because the program emphasizes short-term training for low-level jobs that could be obtained without the training (Johnson, 1984:9).

For eligible workers (those losing jobs due to foreign competition), the Trade Act of 1974 provides some important benefits not available under Title III of JTPA: support payments for workers in training and generous relocation assistance. The numbers served, however, are very small and are decreasing; in 1984, only 6,538 workers entered training under the program, compared with

20,386 in 1981 (U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment, 1986:197).

The Work Incentive (WIN) program provides training and employment services for Aid to Families With Dependent Children (AFDC) participants, 90 percent of whom are women. In FY 1985, approximately 350,000 WIN participants found employment, generally entry-level positions in maintenance/clerical fields, park service, and human services. In keeping with the aims of the WIN program (to help participants lessen their dependence on welfare), the bulk of the training provided focuses on remedial education, job search techniques, and basic occupational skills, with little emphasis on higher-skilled technology training (*Employment and Training Reporter*, 1986:647).

Since 1980, and particularly under JTPA, local partnership programs have been preferred as both the locus of responsibility and service deliverer for federally funded training programs. These partnerships take a variety of forms but, in almost every case, always include the involvement of one or more major employer(s) in the community. The presence of the employer is designed to assure that training programs are up-to-date and provide training in skills needed for current or projected jobs in local industry and businesses. The programs described below are typical of the collaborative efforts focusing on the provision of technology training at the state and local levels.

Word Processing Training Centers are currently operating in 32 cities across the country. These centers are run by local community-based organizations in partnership with the IBM Corporation, with additional funding from the Job Training Partnership Act. Training in word processing, computer operation, and computer programming is provided to some 3,000 individuals annually, most of whom are women in their late twenties and thirties, although ages range from 18 to 55. The training is done on up-to-date equipment provided and updated periodically by IBM, which also provides loaned staff to the centers for the first 3 years of operation, at which time centers are expected to be self-sufficient, although IBM continues to donate and upgrade equipment.

One specific example, the Washington, D.C., Word Processing Center, is operated by the Washington Urban League and serves three main categories of workers: women returning to the work force, workers whose jobs have been terminated, and public assistance recipients. Ninety-eight percent of the program participants are female. The training course, which is promoted heavily through local advertising, lasts for 26 weeks and consists of 6 hours a day, 5 days a week. While no stipend is offered to trainees, they do receive $35 a week to cover transportation, and other support services, including counseling, are provided. The center trained 153 word processors in 1983, over 85 percent of whom were placed in jobs with an average starting salary of $13,400. In a follow-up of trainees placed during the center's first 3 years of operation, 75 percent had been retained by their employers, and several of the trainees had moved up to become administrative assistants or managers. Its operators are convinced that the program offers participants not just entry-level skills but also the skills needed to gain upward mobility within the employing organization. Twenty-three new centers were added to the national program in the summer of 1985.

A state-funded cooperative effort, the Bay State Skills Corporation (BSSC) was created by the Massachusetts state legislature in 1981 to act as a catalyst in forming partnerships between businesses and educational institutions to train workers in skills needed by growing industries in the state. BSSC provides grants to public or nonprofit education and training institutions, which link up with one or more growing companies to train workers for specific jobs. Participating companies are required to match the grant with contributions of equipment, materials, staff time, or cash.

The training can take place at community colleges, vocational schools, 4-year colleges, universities, and community-based employment and training organizations throughout the state. The training is not restricted to unemployed or poor individuals. Because employers' major criteria are the need for skilled workers, BSSC's primary focus is on training people for jobs, regardless of their economic status. The programs cover a variety of training levels, including entry-level training, employee upgrading, retraining, and advanced (college- and university-level) programs and run from 20 weeks to 20 months. Training is provided in a wide variety of new and emerging occupations, such as nuclear medicine technology, computer-aided design/computer-aided manufacturing, plastics technology, and advanced automation and robotics, in addition to the more traditional occupations of the machine trades, licensed practical nursing, and junior accounting.

To date, BSSC has served approximately 1,500 adults in its training programs. Women tend to predominate in the technician-level training courses and are currently underrepresented in the higher-skilled programs, such as robotics and manufacturing engineering. Several mid-level programs have been targeted for women and minorities and have been successful in moving them into jobs as technical writers and computerized materials managers (at annual salaries averaging between $15,000 and $25,000). In addition, BSSC has contracted with the Women's Technical Institute of Boston to provide training for women in higher-level electronics jobs and with Northeastern University to provide programs for women in engineering and in information systems.

## IN SEARCH OF TECHNOLOGICAL TRAINING EQUITY

Probably the most typical technology training for women workers today is several hours of instruction in word processing, provided by the employer to meet its immediate needs. A few of the innovative technology training programs described in the preceding sections offer some hope that attention is beginning to be paid to the broader needs of women for training and retraining in new office and business technologies. A wide variety of educational and training programs is available, but very few focus on training for higher-skilled, higher-level positions in emerging occupations. Nor is training being designed to meet the differing needs of women at varying stages over the life span. Very few programs appear to differentiate between the training needs of women and men. Counseling and career development are included in only a few programs.

It is possible, perhaps, that this review does not reflect the bulk of what is currently happening in individual programs, but it is unlikely that a significant number of programs are operating in relative obscurity. The limited information available and the growing concern over women's role in the "Office of the Future" lead us to a discussion of appropriate research and actions to better meet the technological training and educational needs of women.

## INFORMATION GAPS

There is an imperative need for better and more comprehensive information on education and training for occupations and jobs affected by the new office and business technologies. Studies such as the National Commission for Employment Policy's project, "Technological Change and Employment: The Effects of Computer-Based Equipment," are beginning to fill some of the information gaps, but currently there does not exist a single data base that examines the complete system of training opportunity in the United States. Within this larger category, specific data are needed on the structure of (re)training opportunities for women and men in terms of the providers of (re)training services; the need for (re)training in terms of changing occupational skill requirements due to technology; and the demand for technology (re)training by individuals and employers.

Specifically, an inventory of technology training programs needs to be developed, particularly for service and information occupations. Such an inventory should provide a history of programs (goals, objectives, population served, and outcomes) as well as descriptions of training and services offered and instructional approaches. Complementing the inventory, additional information could be obtained through a longitudinal data collection component that would emphasize patterns of occupational mobility, attitudinal and behavioral changes, and patterns of technology education and training for women and men at different stages of their life spans. Analysis of such longitudinal data could track patterns of participation; assess the short-term and long-term nature of barriers to participation for population subgroups; measure the impacts of different education and training experiences on job mobility, attitudes, and behaviors; and assess the impacts of institutional initiatives aimed at increasing the technology training opportunities for women. This information could be collected on a regular basis by the federal government, perhaps as part of the National Center for Education Statistics' survey of participation in adult education.

A parallel information collection effort would focus on a series of case studies of a selected number of technology training programs in service and information occupations designed to train women for middle-level and higher skilled positions in these industries. These case studies could help identify specific components that best serve the needs of or eliminate the barriers for different groups of women in obtaining the skills required for the higher tier of jobs within those occupations affected by new technology.

One approach to conducting these case studies might be to build on the groundwork laid by the authors of *In Search of Excellence* (Peters and Waterman, 1984). The majority of companies identified as "excellent" were in the service, information, and high-technology sectors and were judged to be far above the norm in the amount of time they spent on training activities. Although systematic data on training were not collected and no mention was made of these companies' policies with regard to women specifically, several of the companies have reputations for being particularly responsive to the education and training needs of their office workers. It would be worthwhile to examine more closely some of these companies' policies and programs relating to the introduction of new technology into the workplace.

Case studies should also be conducted of programs offered by educational institutions and by other public and private training providers, particularly those developed by groups with a long-term interest in the technological preparation of women for occupations, such as those operated by unions and community service organizations.

Dissemination of the information resulting from the case studies as well as from the inventory and the longitudinal study should not be limited to researchers and government policy makers. A central clearinghouse with direct access to employers and educators is essential to the implementation of any recommendations arising from the information collection efforts. One possible site for such a clearinghouse might be the recently established Center for Education and Employment, operated by Teachers College, Columbia University, whose mission is to explore education and training alternatives that contribute to lifelong learning and retraining for both personal development and effective instruction.

## EDUCATION POLICY

Beyond the collection of more and better-quality information on training for new technologies, special attention must be paid to what is (and is not) currently happening at the various levels of education today, with particular concern focused on long-range occupational and career impacts relating to women and technology.

Early emphasis at the elementary and secondary school levels must be placed on access to math and science skills for girls, so that more options will be open to women on completion of secondary schooling for training in higher-level scientific and technical occupational skills. This is true for all students, not simply those traditionally college-bound. Such education is increasingly a prerequisite for those wishing to enter 2-year technology training programs without first having to participate in remedial courses. Currently, too many options for advanced technology training appear to be closed to women due to the lack of an adequate background in science and related fields.

Vocational education is often criticized for perpetuating sexual segregation in training offered to students at the secondary level. Girls are still being tracked, for the most part, into clerical and secretarial courses, while boys are encouraged to enter the more technical training programs. Frequently, critics charge, even the technical courses lag behind economic realities, teaching skills that are no longer in demand on equipment that is already obsolete for jobs that are being eliminated. Clearly, the role of vocational education in preparing women and men for emerging technological occupations needs to be reassessed and perhaps restructured.

As far as postsecondary education is concerned, reference was made earlier to higher education's "prejudice" against the adult learner. In an age when there is an expanding need for the retraining of adults and a dwindling number of traditional young students, colleges and universities must start rethinking their policies regarding the education and training required for an increasingly knowledge-intensive, service-oriented economy. This rethinking process has already begun at some institutions, as evidenced by several of the innovative programs referenced earlier in this paper. It should be noted, however, that most of these programs operate on the fringes of the sponsoring educational institutions and are generally not held in the same regard as the more traditional mainstream offerings.

Community and junior colleges have historically been responsive to local economic conditions and the training needs of area employers. In 1978, 2-year colleges became the course providers most frequently cited by adult education participants. Reflecting their concern for the learning and training needs of adult workers in their communities, these schools offer a wide variety of occupational programs. Information is lacking, however, on the level of technological skills offered in many of these programs and on how course completers fare in the job market and in their career development. Concern has been expressed by some that the focus on narrow job-specific training may limit the general employability of program participants and may ultimately reduce the adaptability of the work force. The inventory of technology training programs recommended earlier would contribute much-needed information on these issues.

Educational institutions at all levels would do well to rethink their missions in terms of changing demographic, economic, and technological factors. Training and retraining will become ever more important as new skills are needed by workers over their life span. Educators should begin thinking in proactive terms, anticipating changing educational demands, rather than simply reacting to crisis situations related to the immediate needs of the moment.

## EMPLOYER RESPONSIBILITIES

Perhaps, as Lewis Perelman suggests in his recent book, it is time for employers, managers, and workers to "rethink the social contract surrounding the human capital they employ" (Perelman, 1984:58). In 1982, for example, companies invested an average of $3,600 per worker in new facilities and equipment, much of which was probably linked to the introduction of new technologies. Yet these same companies invested an average of just $300 per worker for training. Research from *In Search of Excellence* indicates that all of the "excellent" companies treat their people (they are not thought of simply as workers) as the primary source of productivity gains—not capital spending or automation. The most pervasive theme in these companies is "respect for the individual." The common practice among most companies of letting employees leave rather than retrain them for new technology reflects little of such respect.

Unfortunately, existing federal policies tend to favor physical capital over human capital development (witness many of the tax provisions), and the current climate is unlikely to favor additional drains on the treasury. Therefore, traditional recommendations, such as offering federal tax incentives to encourage employers to establish or enhance in-house technical training, are highly unlikely to be implemented at this time. How then might employers be encouraged to allocate more resources to (re)training office workers to allow them to benefit from opportunities generated by new technologies?

Perhaps changing demographic and economic factors will force employers to reverse their underinvestment in training for this population. As the supply of entry-level workers declines, women and minority workers, in whom human capital investments have been least, will comprise a greater share of available workers. This reality may require that employers invest more heavily in training to provide themselves with the skilled employees that they need. Particular attention will have to be paid to the retraining needs of employed workers whose skills no longer match the needs of their employers, as well as the basic skill needs of workers entering the labor market.

## A CONTINUING EDUCATIONAL SYSTEM

If such demographic and economic conditions do not bring employers to invest more resources in industry-provided training, then, once again, the responsibility will revert to the educational system. As Noyelle, Perelman, and others have suggested recently, we may be moving toward a "truly continuing educational system—one that is more equitable, more flexible, better adapted to shorter term passages, more ubiquitous, and perhaps less specialized in orientation than it has traditionally been" (Noyelle, 1984:39).

For the educational system to be responsive to the needs of adults, particularly women, preparing for new office and business technologies, it must look beyond its traditional role of education of youth toward its emerging role in training adults. The educational system must be responsive to the diverse needs of a diverse society, but education and training providers cannot work alone; they must work collaboratively with business, labor, government, and other educational organizations.

Such collaborative efforts are important because few technologies have expanded as rapidly as the computer or penetrated so many sectors of the economy so quickly. Twelve to 15 million workers (one out of every eight employed Americans) currently use computers in their jobs. More than 2 million business computers were sold in 1984 alone, added to the 7.5 million already in the workplace. This has resulted in a formidable training task, involving workers currently on the job as well as young and older would-be workers. It is critical that this process ensure the equitable availability of training in new technologies for all current and future members of the work force.

## REFERENCES

Anderson, R.E., E.S. Kasl, & Associates
1982 *The Cost and Financing of Adult Education and Training.* Lexington, Mass.: Lexington Books.

Barton, P., and the National Institute for Work and Learning
1982 *Worklife Transitions.* New York: McGraw-Hill.

Business–Higher Education Forum
1984 *The New Manufacturing: America's Race to Automate.* Washington, D.C.: Business–Higher Education Forum.

Charner, I.
1980 *Patterns of Adult Participation in Learning Activities.* Washington, D.C.: National Institute for Work and Learning.

Charner, I., and B.S. Fraser
1984 *Different Strokes for Different Folks: Access and Barriers to Adult Education and Training.* Washington, D.C.: National Institute for Work and Learning.

Coleman, J.S.
1983 Virginia bank says micro teller training works. *ABA Banking Journal* (June):58.

Computerworld
1984 Library's computer course swamped with registrants. *Computerworld* (March 26):34.

Desmond, J.
1984 Insurer's network training program works from top down. *Computerworld* (August 6):8.

*Employment and Training Reporter*
1986 Education and Labor Committee calls for fewer program cuts than Reagan budget. *Employment and Training Reporter* (February 26):646–647.

Form, W., and D. McMillan
1983 Women, men, and machines. *Work and Occupations* 10(2):147–178.

Gallant, J.
1984 Survey reveals OA accepted with open arms. *Computerworld* (March 5):24.

Goldstein, H.
1984 Institutional Sources of Education and Training in the Adult Years. Unpublished paper.

Gutek, B., and T. Bikson
1984 Differential Experiences of Men and Women in Computerized Offices. Unpublished paper.

Hilton, M.
1984 CWA Training: Local Success Stories. Unpublished paper. Communications Workers of America, Washington, D.C.

IBM Corporation
1985 IBM Education: Notes for the Presentation. Unpublished paper. Armonk, New York.

ITT Educational Services
1984 *America at Work: The Management Perspective on Training for Business.* Washington, D.C.: ITT Educational Services.

Johnson, B.
1985 Organizational Design of Word Processing from Typewriter to Integrated Office Systems. Paper presented at American Federation of Information Processing Societies, Office Automation Conference, Atlanta, Ga.

Johnson, S.
1984 Retraining's come a long way, baby. *The New York Times* (October 14), Section 12:9.

Kaercher, D.
1983 Trade school: ticket to a better job? *Better Homes and Gardens* (November):57-62.

Keefe, P.
1984 Three unresolved issues identified for OA users. *Computerworld* (March 26):23.

Knox, K.
1979 *Polaroid Corporation's Tuition Assistance Plan: A Case Study.* Washington, D.C.: National Manpower Institute.

National Center for Education Statistics, U.S. Department of Education
1979 *Survey of Participation in Adult Education, 1978.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.
1983 *Digest of Education Statistics 1983-84.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

Noyelle, T.
1984 *Work in a World of High Technology: Problems and Prospects for Economically Disadvantaged Workers.* Knoxville: University of Tennessee.

Perelman, L.
1984 *The Learning Enterprise: Adult Learning, Human Capital, and Economic Development.* Washington, D.C.: Council of State Planning Agencies.

Peters, T.J., and R.H. Waterman, Jr.
1984 *In Search of Excellence: Lessons From America's Best-Run Companies.* New York: Warner Books.

Serrin, W.
1984 Experts say job bias against women persists. *The New York Times* (November 25):A1, A3.

U.S. Congress, Office of Technology Assessment
1986 *Technology and Structural Unemployment: Reemploying Displaced Adults.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Government Printing Office.

# The New Technology and the New Economy: Some Implications for Equal Employment Opportunity

---

THIERRY J. NOYELLE

Are sex and race still major determinants of employment discrimination? Is the new computer technology changing the demand for labor to such an extent as to reshape the terms under which women and minorities encounter discrimination? As I argue in this paper, using evidence from empirical studies of the retail, insurance, and financial sectors, both questions deserve qualified answers (Noyelle, 1986; 1987).

While major advances have been made in alleviating sex and race discrimination in the workplace, discriminatory barriers based on sex and race remain. Still, other bases for discrimination, which in the past played a lesser role, loom larger today. For example, there may be an increasing tendency to use age to differentiate youth and some groups of older workers from others in the labor market today. During the 1950s or 1960s, the age factor seemed relatively unimportant. More significantly, the role played by socioeconomic status may be growing in importance because of its implications for access to formal schooling and higher education. While our economy places increasing value on formal education as a criterion for hiring, our society continues to lag behind in providing equal access to quality education.

The new technology is changing the nature of many jobs and skills and, as a result, is redefining the demand for labor. In the process, it is loosening the hold of particular groups of workers on specific occupations. But its displacement effects are not restricted to women and minority workers. At the same time, the new technology cannot be viewed in isolation. Deep economic and social changes and dramatic industry shifts have acted to alter the overall occupational structure and to increase the importance of formal schooling and higher education for employment opportunity. The new wave of technological change simply reinforces these trends.

The overall thesis of this paper is straightforward. I argue that the current labor market transformation is altering fundamentally employment and mobility opportunities by changing, in particular, the need for training and the way training is provided. Further, I argue that this transformation has disturbed an earlier balance among sources of discrimination.

A principal conclusion of the paper is that while direct equal employment opportunity (EEO) enforcement in the workplace must continue, the reach of EEO enforcement must be widened from an almost exclusive focus on the workplace to one that links the workplace to the educational arena. At the federal level, this may require a redefinition of the scope of activities of the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (EEOC) through new legislation, since, under Title VII of the Civil Rights Act of 1964, the scope of the Commission is largely restricted to the workplace. Currently, equal opportunity in federally financed educational programs is mandated by other portions of the 1964 Civil Rights Act, as amended, and other legislation, and is the responsibility of other federal agencies. Enhancing equality of opportunity in the transformed labor market may well require a consolidation of enforcement power and an awareness of the increasingly important link between the two.

The paper is divided into three main parts. The first part traces trends in aggregate employment data and shows which groups of workers have tended to gain in their employment opportunities and which have tended to lose. The second part emphasizes key changes that have occurred in the structure of the U.S. economy and the concomitant changes in the demand for labor. The third discusses the changing nature of discrimination with examples from back-office and retail employment and with special reference to various groups of women and minorities. Policy implications are discussed in the conclusion of the paper.

## TECHNOLOGY AND DISCRIMINATION: EVIDENCE FROM AGGREGATE DATA FOR 1970–1980

What can be discerned about the critical linkages between technology and discrimination from employment aggregates? To seek some answers, I developed two sets of measures—one based on decennial census data, the other on EEOC data.

Table 1, based on 1970 and 1980 census data, presents an industry shift-share analysis for six major groups of workers: youth (ages 16–19), black females, Hispanic females, white females, black males, and Hispanic males. For each group, employment growth (or decline) in an industry has been broken down among three components: first, growth (or decline) associated with the relative growth (or decline) of the industry; second, growth (or decline) associated with an increase (or decrease) in the group's participation in the employed labor force; and third, growth (or decline) associated with the pure "shift" of the group in or out of the industry. In other words, the "shift" measure indicates the gains or losses in a given group's penetration in a particular industry, everything else being held constant. For each group, the "shift" measure is shown as a "turnover" ratio indicating the number of workers "shifted" during the 10-year period shown as a percentage of the group's 1980 employment. In addition, the positive and negative shifts are distributed in percentage terms among industries. The overall impact of the shift is shown by means of normalized shares for 1970 and 1980. The share of employment of a group in an industry is divided by its share in the total labor force. This ratio shows the group's standing in an industry relative to the economy as a whole. A ratio below 1 means that the group penetration in the industry is lagging; a ratio above 1 means that the group is overrepresented.

For example, Table 1 shows an aggregate turnover measure of 2.6 percent for white women, indicating that 2.6 percent of the 34,806,839 white women found themselves in 1980 in an industry different from that in which they would have been employed had there been no change in the penetration of white women in various

**TABLE 1 Industry Shifts of Major Groups of Workers and Distribution of Positive and Negative Shifts Among Industries**

| Industry | Employment Distribution: All Sexes, Races, Ages (percent) | | Youth (16-19 Years Old) Normalized Share | | Shift (percent) | Black Female Normalized Share | | Shift (percent) | Hispanic Female Normalized Share | | Shift (percent) |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1980 | 1970 | 1980 | 1970 | | 1980 | 1970 | | 1980 | 1970 | |
| 1. Health | 7.4 | 5.5 | 0.68 | 0.93 | -21.3 | 2.35 | 2.35 | +0.3 | 1.42 | 1.81 | -23.6 |
| 2. FIRE[a] | 6.0 | 5.0 | 0.67 | 0.85 | -13.2 | 1.03 | 0.70 | +15.1 | 1.23 | 1.17 | +3.4 |
| 3. Social | 1.8 | 1.6 | 0.87 | 0.70 | +3.1 | 2.13 | 1.32 | +10.5 | 1.48 | 1.18 | +10.7 |
| 4. Business services[b] | 6.6 | 5.7 | 0.72 | 0.90 | -14.7 | 0.60 | 0.85 | -10.6 | 0.73 | 0.83 | -6.6 |
| 5. Education | 8.6 | 8.0 | 0.62 | 0.75 | -13.5 | 1.59 | 1.49 | +9.4 | 1.14 | 1.11 | +12.4 |
| 6. TCU[c] | 7.3 | 6.8 | 0.33 | 0.59 | -23.2 | 0.71 | 0.44 | +14.8 | 0.52 | 0.49 | +6.8 |
| 7. Wholesale | 4.3 | 4.1 | 0.71 | 0.68 | +0.8 | 0.34 | 0.32 | +0.8 | 0.71 | 0.81 | -7.3 |
| 8. Construction | 5.9 | 6.0 | 0.71 | 0.52 | +12.9 | 0.10 | 0.06 | +1.4 | 0.14 | 0.11 | +0.8 |
| 9. Public adm. | 5.3 | 5.5 | 0.40 | 0.37 | +1.9 | 1.51 | 1.07 | +18.2 | 0.90 | 0.73 | +16.8 |
| 10. Consumer services[d] | 20.3 | 21.4 | 2.46 | 2.11 | +80.6 | 1.06 | 1.70 | -86.1 | 1.23 | 1.39 | -62.5 |
| 11. Other goods[e] | 4.0 | 4.5 | 1.06 | 1.02 | +0.7 | 0.20 | 0.33 | -3.4 | 0.59 | 0.56 | +0.2 |
| 12. Manufacturing | 22.4 | 25.9 | 0.60 | 0.64 | -14.1 | 0.78 | 0.60 | +29.4 | 1.14 | 0.96 | +52.3 |
| 1980 Employment | | | 6,973,441 | | | 4,659,177 | | | 2,168,649 | | |
| Turnover[f] | | | 8.3 | | | 13.9 | | | 5.7 | | |

NOTE: The 12 industries are ranked by rate of growth between 1970 and 1980 from the fastest growing (health) to the slowest growing (manufacturing). The industry breakdown used is based on classification of service industries found in Stanback et al. (1981). The first two columns show the distribution of all employed among the 12 industries in 1970 and 1980. The positive and negative "shift" is distributed for each group on a percentage basis. The normalized shares of major groups of workers shown for 1970 and 1980 are computed by dividing the share of employment held by each group in each industry by that same group's share of employment in all industries combined. An index below 1.00 indicates underrepresentation; above 1.00, overrepresentation. For definition of "shift," see text.

[a] Finance, insurance, and real estate.
[b] Legal, accounting, advertising, and the like.
[c] Transportation, communications, and utilities.
[d] Retailing and personal services.
[e] Agriculture, mining.
[f] Total shift for given group measured as percentage of 1980 employment. See text.

SOURCE: Bureau of the Census, 1974, 1984.

TABLE 1 (continued)

| Industry | Black Male Normalized Share |  | Shift | Hispanic Male Normalized Share |  | Shift | White Female Normalized Share |  | Shift |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
|  | 1980 | 1970 | (percent) | 1980 | 1970 | (percent) | 1980 | 1970 | (Percent) |
| 1. Health | 0.65 | 0.58 | +7.7 | 0.42 | 0.46 | -3.4 | 1.74 | 1.93 | -28.4 |
| 2. FIRE[a] | 0.58 | 0.53 | +4.5 | 0.54 | 0.61 | -8.3 | 1.43 | 1.41 | +14.7 |
| 3. Social | 0.84 | 0.86 | -2.1 | 0.48 | 0.61 | -7.4 | 1.45 | 1.32 | +8.1 |
| 4. Business services[b] | 0.82 | 0.84 | -4.9 | 0.98 | 0.96 | +7.2 | 0.92 | 0.90 | +11.5 |
| 5. Education | 0.68 | 0.54 | +16.4 | 0.42 | 0.45 | -6.9 | 1.53 | 1.70 | -37.9 |
| 6. TCU[c] | 1.72 | 1.45 | +38.5 | 1.12 | 1.17 | -11.3 | 0.56 | 0.59 | -1.5 |
| 7. Wholesale | 0.96 | 1.00 | -7.2 | 1.18 | 1.25 | -11.3 | 0.67 | 0.65 | +4.7 |
| 8. Construction | 1.37 | 1.56 | -29.5 | 1.70 | 1.47 | +34.4 | 0.21 | 0.17 | +10.8 |
| 9. Public adm. | 1.33 | 1.32 | -1.7 | 0.87 | 1.12 | -44.0 | 0.88 | 0.77 | +25.8 |
| 10. Consumer services[d] | 0.72 | 0.74 | -16.7 | 0.90 | 0.90 | -2.9 | 1.30 | 1.28 | +3.4 |
| 11. Other goods[e] | 0.88 | 1.30 | -37.8 | 2.04 | 1.97 | -4.5 | 0.40 | 0.27 | +20.9 |
| 12. Manufacturing | 1.29 | 1.21 | +32.9 | 1.26 | 1.10 | +58.4 | 0.72 | 0.77 | -32.1 |
| 1980 Employment | 4,674,871 |  |  | 3,288,208 |  |  | 34,806,839 |  |  |
| Turnover[f] | 4.3 |  |  | 3.3 |  |  | 2.6 |  |  |

sectors of the economy between 1970 and 1980. In addition, the table shows that this shift was primarily due to increased penetration in public administration (explaining 25.8 percent of the positive shift); other goods (+20.9 percent); finance, insurance, and real estate (FIRE) (+14.7 percent); and business services (+11.5 percent), matched by decreased penetration in education (explaining 37.9 percent of the negative shift), manufacturing (−32.1 percent), and health (−28.4 percent).

On the whole, Table 1 points to the following: industry shifts were extensive among black females (turnover of 13.9 percent for the entire group) and youth (8.3 percent turnover) and rather limited among white females (2.6 percent turnover), Hispanic males (3.3 percent), and black males (4.3 percent).

The largest exit move for black females was out of the personal services industries where large numbers used to be employed as domestic servants. Their greatest gains were in manufacturing (+29.4 percent); public administration (+18.2 percent); and FIRE and transportation, communications, and utilities (TCU) (+29.1 percent combined) where they made substantial gains in clerical work; and the educational sector (+9.4 percent). Youth's greatest losses were in TCU, FIRE, and business services (51.1 percent of their losses combined), while their greatest gains were in retailing (a staggering 80.6 percent).

The patterns of gains and losses among Hispanic females tended, with some discrepancies, to resemble those of black females. Among black males and Hispanic males, there were limited positive shifts, overwhelmingly concentrated in some of the least-dynamic and slowest-growing sectors of the economy: manufacturing and TCU for black males (+71.4 percent), and manufacturing and construction for Hispanic males (+92.8 percent). Lastly, the key finding for white women remains that industry shifts over the decade were very limited, with an overall turnover of only 2.6 percent.

The second set of data, presented in Table 2, shows changes in the normalized shares of five demographic groups of workers in major occupations between 1966, 1978, and 1981. These data are for large private-sector firms only (100 or more employees) and are based on EEO-1 reports, which large employers must file every year. They show the progress made by various groups of workers in what has been traditionally the most progressive sector of the economy in terms of EEO enforcement—that of large employers.

Some major changes are worth highlighting. The data show white women advancing out of clerical positions and making large gains in professional ranks; black women and Hispanic women, respectively, moving out of service worker and laborer positions while, in both cases, gaining in clerical positions; and black men and Hispanic men shifting out of laborer positions and into operative and craft positions. Despite some scattered gains, minority males in general continue to trail considerably in the fast-growing white-collar occupations. Of all groups, Hispanic males appear to be the least mobile.

Together these two data sets suggest the following: (1) a relative narrowing of job opportunities for youth as their concentration in retailing increased; (2) a relative improvement in the position of women as shown by the gains of minority women into clerical positions and the advances of white women into professional positions; and (3) a general lack of progress by minority men in entering the relatively fast-growing service industries and white-collar occupations.

Findings regarding age-based discrimination are incomplete. Aside from the patterns observed among youth, the statistical analysis developed for this paper appeared too crude to yield significant evidence of age-based discrimination among other groups, although it is thought to exist.

## THE TRANSFORMATION OF THE AMERICAN ECONOMY AND CHANGES IN THE DEMAND FOR LABOR

### THE RISE OF THE NEW SERVICE ECONOMY AND ITS IMPACT ON THE INDUSTRY-OCCUPATION STRUCTURE

For some time now, the U.S. economy has been in the midst of a major transformation, involving the shift of capital and labor out of the smokestack industries and into high-tech and service industries. While this transformation had been in the making through much of the early postwar period, the acceleration in the internationalization of the economy after the first oil crisis of 1973 contributed to speeding the redeployment of resources, as many older industries were put through the wrenching test of worldwide competition (Noyelle, 1984; Stanback and Noyelle, 1982; Stanback et al., 1981; Ginzberg and Vojta, 1981).

TABLE 2 Employment by Sex, Race, and Occupation in EEO Reporting Firms: All Industries, 1981, 1978, 1966

| Occupation | EEO Firm Employees Distributed by Occupation | | | Normalized Shares White Male | | | White Female | | | Black Male | | | Black Female | | | Hispanic Male | | | Hispanic Female | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 | 1981 | 1978 | 1966 |
| Managers and administrators | 11.7 | 10.8 | 8.2 | 1.54 | 1.56 | 1.47 | 0.55 | 0.48 | 0.32 | 0.47 | 0.41 | 0.12 | 0.27 | 0.21 | 0.08 | 0.50 | 0.48 | 0.31 | 0.27 | 0.21 | 0.10 |
| Professionals | 9.7 | 8.6 | 6.6 | 1.17 | 1.21 | 1.38 | 1.01 | 0.96 | 0.46 | 0.32 | 0.30 | 0.13 | 0.44 | 0.40 | 0.24 | 0.35 | 0.39 | 0.37 | 0.32 | 0.32 | 0.16 |
| Technicians | 5.7 | 5.0 | 4.5 | 1.10 | 1.10 | 1.09 | 0.98 | 0.98 | 0.99 | 0.63 | 0.57 | 0.26 | 0.89 | 0.92 | 1.03 | 0.68 | 0.68 | 0.53 | 0.59 | 0.63 | 0.56 |
| Sales workers | 9.0 | 8.8 | 7.1 | 0.86 | 0.88 | 0.98 | 1.40 | 1.39 | 1.30 | 0.48 | 0.43 | 0.17 | 0.80 | 0.77 | 0.56 | 0.56 | 0.52 | 0.41 | 1.00 | 0.89 | 0.92 |
| Clerical workers | 16.3 | 15.6 | 16.7 | 0.27 | 0.30 | 0.43 | 2.07 | 2.16 | 2.43 | 0.35 | 0.30 | 0.16 | 1.73 | 1.65 | 1.05 | 0.29 | 0.29 | 0.31 | 1.73 | 1.68 | 1.39 |
| Craft workers | 12.1 | 12.6 | 14.2 | 1.63 | 1.58 | 1.46 | 0.21 | 0.21 | 0.20 | 1.20 | 1.10 | 0.55 | 0.22 | 0.21 | 0.17 | 1.38 | 1.32 | 1.01 | 0.27 | 0.32 | 0.33 |
| Operatives | 19.1 | 21.1 | 25.4 | 1.06 | 1.04 | 1.00 | 0.72 | 0.75 | 0.85 | 1.68 | 1.67 | 1.46 | 1.09 | 1.12 | 0.98 | 1.41 | 1.39 | 1.30 | 1.18 | 1.16 | 1.15 |
| Laborers | 7.5 | 8.5 | 9.7 | 0.92 | 0.89 | 0.86 | 0.70 | 0.74 | 0.66 | 2.08 | 2.06 | 3.07 | 1.16 | 1.21 | 1.45 | 2.47 | 2.48 | 2.79 | 1.73 | 1.84 | 1.74 |
| Service workers | 9.1 | 9.0 | 7.7 | 0.61 | 0.60 | 0.66 | 1.15 | 1.21 | 1.13 | 1.65 | 1.60 | 2.32 | 2.20 | 2.35 | 3.93 | 1.47 | 1.35 | 1.62 | 1.59 | 1.58 | 1.57 |
| Total | 100.0 | 100.0 | 100.0 | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | | |
| Percent employed in EEO reporting firms | | | | 48.0 | 50.2 | 60.6 | 33.0 | 31.7 | 28.0 | 6.0 | 6.3 | 5.7 | 5.5 | 5.2 | 2.5 | 3.4 | 3.1 | 1.7 | 2.2 | 1.9 | 0.8 |

NOTE: The first three columns of the table show the distribution of all EEO firm employees (all sex and race combined) by occupation for 1966, 1978, and 1981, respectively. These three columns give an indication of the changing relative importance of the major occupations in EEO reporting firms in 1966, 1978, and 1981. The normalized shares of major groups of workers shown for 1966, 1978, and 1981 in the remainder of the table are computed by dividing the share of employment held by each group in each occupation by that group's share of all employment in EEO reporting firms (shown on the last line of the table). An index below 1.00 indicates underrepresentation; an index above 1.00, overrepresentation.

SOURCE: U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission, 1966, 1978, and 1981.

Between 1970 and the last quarter of 1984, 27.2 million net new jobs (*Employment and Earnings*, household survey data) were added to the economy, of which nearly 95 percent were in the service industries. Looking at the Reagan years only, the shift to services was even sharper since, by November 1984, employment in the goods-producing industries—agriculture, mining, construction, and manufacturing—had not even caught up with their January 1981 level (*Employment and Earnings*, establishment survey data). In *net* terms, this means that employment growth, since early 1981, had been 100 percent in the services.

In occupational terms, the labor market transformation of the 1970s has led to more than 7 out of every 10 workers being employed in either white-collar or service-worker occupations. Simultaneously, a very sharp drop in the share of blue-collar workers—from 39.2 percent to 29.3 percent of the nonagricultural labor force—occurred between 1965 and 1983 (*Employment and Earnings*, household survey data). In short, growth has shifted to service industries dominated by white-collar or service-worker occupations, technological change in manufacturing accelerated the shift to managerial, engineering, technical, sales, and clerical occupations, away from blue-collar jobs.

As Tables 1 and 2 indicate, these shifts have been tilted toward women and minority workers. During the 1970–1984 period, nearly two-thirds of the new jobs were filled by members of these groups. By late 1984, white males, for the first time, no longer constituted the majority of the labor force: their share of the employed had dropped from nearly 55 percent in 1970 to 49.5 percent by late 1984.

## THE EARLY YEARS OF EEO: OPENING INTERNAL LABOR MARKETS TO WOMEN AND MINORITY WORKERS

The aforementioned statistics mean little until one analyzes who gets hired, for which jobs, and through which mechanisms. Looking back at the record of the postwar period, it is surprising to see the extent to which employers used to rely on internal labor market structures to train workers and staff the ranks of their organization, and how rapidly this practice began changing in the early 1970s (Edwards, 1979; Osterman, 1982a, 1982b; Noyelle, 1986). It is important to stress that this earlier reliance on "internal labor markets" was extensive not only among the manufacturing giants that typified the era—the IBMs and the GMs—but also among many medium-sized firms, including those in the service sectors (Appelbaum, 1984; Noyelle, 1986). Thus, the recent loosening of the reliance on internal labor markets cannot solely be ascribed to the overall industry shift to the services, but must be seen as part of a total labor market transformation affecting *both* manufacturing *and* service industries.

In the insurance industry, for example, most workers entered firms straight out of high school, at the very bottom of the organization as messengers or file clerks. Through on-the-job training and seniority, they would move up the ranks. For example, the most successful would move gradually from an entry-level clerical into a professional position, from, say, messenger to statistical clerk, claims examiner, or policy rater and later to assistant underwriter or underwriter (Appelbaum, 1984; Noyelle, 1986). In the department store industry, workers would enter as stockroom clerks and would move into sales positions (possibly to a commissioned sales position in a high-ticket department such as furniture, household, appliances, etc.), or even to department manager, assistant buyer, and buyer positions (Noyelle, 1986).

There were important differences among industries and firms, however. In the construction sector, for example, mobility ladders were industry and craft based rather than firm based, with trade unions often playing a central role in operating the mobility system (Gallo, 1983). In addition, most small firms lacked both the resources and the range of employment opportunities necessary to operate internal labor markets and relied extensively on the open labor market. More important, perhaps, sex and race stereotyping was often used to create sex- or race-labeled occupations. In turn, these were used to restrict mobility opportunities available through internal labor markets to white males, by channeling women and minority workers into dead-end jobs. A good deal of the mid-1970s literature on internal labor markets sought to account for many of these differences and the way they contributed to discrimination among different groups of workers.

Consistent with the dynamics of labor markets prevailing at the time, a principal focus of EEO policy, when first formulated, was to open internal labor markets through both hiring quotas and internal quotas to those who, for reasons of race or sex, had been left out or left behind. Much attention was focused on industries that were then the pillars of the economy: manufacturing and the public sector. The efforts of the federal government to accelerate the promotion of minorities and women within its own agencies, as well as within the private sector, through major consent decrees such as those secured in 1973 between AT&T and the Equal Employment Opportunity Commission (Northrup and Larson, 1979), and in 1974 between the Commission and the steel industry (Ichnowski, 1983), typified that period of EEO enforcement.

Although these decrees led to substantial gains during the 1970s, in retrospect, we can see that these efforts were focused on industries and work settings that were declining in economic importance. We are left with only limited clues as to how to approach and solve labor market discrimination in today's economy. Over the past decade, the role of internal labor markets has weakened dramatically across a broad range of industries. The reasons for this declining role are numerous and diverse, but it is evident that firms are increasingly externalizing the cost and responsibility for the training process, are relying more and more on external labor markets for new workers, and are putting in place new arrangements affecting whom they hire and promote (Noyelle, 1986). Two primary forces are responsible for this new dynamic: the postwar expansion of schooling and higher education and the new wave of technological change.

## THE POSTWAR EXPANSION OF SCHOOLING AND HIGHER EDUCATION AND ITS IMPACT ON HIRING REQUIREMENTS AND MOBILITY LADDERS

The first factor behind the transformation in hiring and mobility opportunities—the postwar expansion of schooling and higher education—albeit slow in the making, is nevertheless irreversible. The transformation has been largely a case of supply changes leading to demand changes. By changing the makeup of the labor supply, the expansion of the educational system put pressure on all firms to adjust their hiring procedures to the new availabilities of a labor supply increasingly differentiated by grades and types of education. For example, whereas only slightly more than 10 percent of those between age 25 and 29 had received 4 or more years of college education in 1960, by 1980 their share had risen to nearly 25 percent.

The expansion of formal education led to a major shift to outside hiring, first felt most strongly at the level of professional and managerial personnel—the so-called "exempt workers." This trend significantly weakened some traditional internal ladders, especially those designed to move the ablest workers from nonexempt positions into supervisory and middle managerial positions. No longer could a sales clerk expect to become a buyer for a major retail organization, or a messenger expect to become an insurance executive by simply moving through the ranks. Rather, most companies began recruiting exempt workers directly from college (Noyelle, 1986). In that respect, the 1970s represent a turning point as the cumulative effect of several decades of expansion of the educational systems and the coming of age of the baby boom were felt massively on the supply side of the labor market.

## THE IMPACT OF THE NEW TECHNOLOGY ON SKILL REQUIREMENTS AND THE ACCELERATION OF CHANGES IN HIRING AND MOBILITY OPPORTUNITIES

Whereas earlier changes in hiring and mobility opportunities had been mostly supply driven, recent changes have been largely demand driven. They are the result of the introduction of the new computer-communications technology and its impact on skills. Broadly speaking, the new technology has acted to reinforce the tendency toward a weakening of internal ladders. Two preliminary observations are warranted to support this point.

First, vast areas of work are being transformed and reorganized around the processing of information through interaction with computerized systems. Until recently, the areas most directly affected had tended to be primarily in the middle range of occupations, from relatively low-level clerical positions or even blue-collar operative positions, all the way up to low- or middle-level professional workers (Hirschhorn, 1984; Bertrand and Noyelle, 1984; Appelbaum, 1984). Today, however, higher-level technical, professional, and/or managerial work are also being unaffected. Only in the case of the lowest-level occupations—primarily laborers, service workers, and low-level sales and clerical classifications—has the new technology, thus far, had little or no direct impact on work and skills. It may be relevant to note here that these low-skilled occupations, including sales clerks, building janitors, guards, orderlies, cooks, and others have been among the fastest-growing areas of employment and that mobility ladders are conspicuously absent in these occupations (Bureau of Labor Statistics, 1984).

Second, the new technology does not, as many initially believed, lead ineluctably to downskilling but rather to varying degrees of upskilling. This generalization does not preclude occasional downskilling or occasional lags between current and potential uses of technology by firms. Upskilling comes about for three principal reasons: first, because the most efficient use of the new technology often seems to lead to a reintegration of tasks previously parcelled out among different workers; second, because, as intelligent systems take over "processing functions," workers are left with "diagnosis" and "problem-solving" functions; and third, because the shift to "problem-solving" functions at lower levels of the organization calls for a simultaneous decentralization in decision-making power (Adler, 1984; Hirschhorn, 1984; Rajan, 1984; and others reviewed in Bertrand and Noyelle, 1984).

As the new technology changes skill requirements for many jobs, it also leads to the homogenization of skills across a wide range of industries, encouraging the externalization of training for many middle-level workers. This means that the jobs of bank clerks processing letters of credit or fund transfers on a computerized system, of insurance examiners processing claims, of airline agents processing reservations and ticketing, or even of telephone switchmen routing and managing traffic flows through switches are becoming not only more demanding in terms of skills, but also increasingly similar in terms of skills required (Appelbaum, 1984; Noyelle, 1984). Not surprisingly, a major focus of the current "training debate" about the need for more sophisticated training institutions concerns this middle range of occupations, because these are occupations, that, in their older configurations, had rarely been brought within the purview of formalized training processes. These were jobs for which skill training was traditionally acquired on the job through internal labor market mechanisms. Hirschhorn (1984) refers to this transformation as the process of "para-professionalization." Thus, the institutions most directly concerned with the new demand for training are clearly not simply high schools but, increasingly, vocational-educational institutions, community colleges and even 4-year colleges.

### TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE AND INCREASING INSTITUTIONAL AND GEOGRAPHICAL MOBILITY

Since formal education and training have become increasingly important in determining a worker's position in the labor market, there is a presumption that better-prepared workers should have an edge particularly in terms of improving their earnings. Thus far, this has not necessarily been the case. The tendency toward universalization/homogenization of skills has also weakened the degree to which workers are sheltered from competition as they once were when skills were more specific to the output of the industry or firm. Further, this has been aggravated by a context of weakening unionization.

In addition, the new technology makes it increasingly feasible and cost efficient to separate geographically so-called back-office functions (dominated by clerical and service worker occupations) from "front-office" functions (dominated by technical, sales, professional, or managerial occupations). Two consequences follow. First, the separation contributes to breaking the institutional job linkages that used to exist when entire departments, from the bottom up, were located in the same physical location. Second, the increasing mobility of back-office establishments puts workers on the defensive because the rise in two-wage-earner households is hindering geographic mobility for many.

## THE SHIFTING NATURE OF DISCRIMINATION

The broad changes that have taken place on the demand side of the labor market and the gains made by certain groups of workers in selected occupations and industries as a result of early EEO efforts have both acted to shift the nature of discrimination.

Two examples will serve to illustrate some aspects of the shift: (1) back-office clerical employment and (2) sales employment in the retailing sector. In the first example, technology is brought in to reform, reorganize, and rationalize work involving large concentrations of workers. As suggested above, the introduction of technology has led to some degree of upskilling and associated changes in the demand for labor. In the second case, the direct impact of technology on sales and related occupations is relatively modest. Technology figures in mostly indirectly in that it permits great improvements in the control and coordination of the organization itself (in buying, inventory control, and accounting). To the extent that changes in labor demand can be observed, these are unlikely to be associated directly with technology.

These two examples are instructive because they cover work situations in which large numbers of women and minority workers have traditionally found and continue to find employment.

## THE REORGANIZATION OF BACK-OFFICE EMPLOYMENT

This example relates to the reorganization of clerical work typical of the back offices of banks, insurance companies, telephone and other utilities, and other organizations with large processing facilities. In the 1960s and early 1970s, these firms hired large numbers of youth as messengers and file clerks directly out of high school to staff entry-level clerical positions. Later, many of these young workers would be trained in-house and would move up the ladder as they matured.

As Appelbaum (1984) has noted, the long-standing tendency in back offices was to discriminate between white men and women and minority workers by operating a two-track system. One track, reserved mostly for white men, lead those workers into professional or managerial employment; the other, used primarily for women and minority workers, would channel most of them into dead-end positions. By forcing companies to do away with these practices, EEO, for a time at least, opened new avenues of opportunities to women and minority workers. Yet, no sooner had these avenues been opened than their access was considerably curtailed as the result of the tendency toward the weakening of internal labor markets, and in particular the delinking of nonexempt from exempt jobs. This did not completely shut out access for women and minorities to many managerial and professional positions; but, typically, it forced them to enter through another route, that of higher education. At the same time, changes were also occurring at the traditional entry level, with impacts on both adult workers and youth.

For many years companies with large back-office employment were known for their close links to the local high schools. During the 1970s, however, this situation changed dramatically as a result of the new technology. As one executive of a large New York insurance firm reported in a recent interview: "Up until the early 1970s, we hired nearly 2,000 kids every summer. Today, we hire at most 100 kids. Nowadays, most entry takes place at a higher level— typically community college or equivalent—straight into claim examiner positions. Most of the filing and messenger functions have been eliminated through computerization."

In a recent study of the youth labor market in New York City, Bailey and Waldinger (1984) found that of the nearly 40,000 jobs lost by youth in New York City during the last decade (1970–1980), nearly half could be attributed to the sheer contraction of the city's economy. The other half—that is nearly 20,000 jobs—could be attributed to the elimination of filing clerks, messengers, and similar positions in local public utilities (telephone, gas, and electric), banks, and insurance firms. The industry shift data for youth presented above corroborate this finding for the nation as a whole. Beyond the magnitude of the numbers involved, these losses implied that by the late 1970s a major group of workers—youth with high school or equivalent diplomas—no longer had available to them entry opportunities with built-in promotion ladders. They had largely been relegated to entering retail and consumer services, with far more limited opportunities for upward mobility.

The trend just discussed, which was set in motion in the early 1970s when large back-office organizations began investing in centralized EDP, is being followed by yet another trend growing out of the deployment of distributed data processing in the late 1970s and early 1980s. The new generation of computer-communications technology permits geographic separation of back offices from front offices of the firm and permits the parent organization to seek new locations away from the central districts of very large cities such as New York, Los Angeles, Chicago, Philadelphia, and other places where back-office jobs have traditionally been located. The greatest impact of this new trend appears to fall on minority women, who had made great gains in entering clerical ranks during the 1970s but who may now be left behind in the inner cities where they reside, while back-office jobs are being moved elsewhere (Noyelle, 1986, especially Ch. 5).

While some groups are losing, others are clearly gaining from this restructuring/relocation of back-office work. In general, employers relocate their facilities not only in areas where operating costs (rent, utilities) and labor costs are lower, but also often in areas where they can find an infrastructure of community colleges (or equivalent) that will help them prepare and train employees.

Typically, such moves bring firms to the suburbs where they seek large pools of middle-aged, married, usually white women. In some cases, they bring employers to communities with large military installations where they hire both married wives of enlisted men and retired military clerks willing to put in a few more years of work. The advantage of hiring from these groups is that these are workers who typically demand little by way of mobility opportunities, something that most employers can no longer offer because of delinking between back-office clerical positions and higher-level jobs.

## THE TRANSFORMATION OF RETAIL EMPLOYMENT

Retail is one sector where employment transformations appear to be less directly linked to recent or past technological changes. This does not mean, however, that the new technology has not found its way into this sector, but that its impact has been more diffuse and indirect.

The postwar period witnessed the rapid growth and diffusion of large chain organizations. Up until the 1940s, organizations such as Sears or A&P were exceptions. The postwar period saw a rapid growth of multiunit organizations in foods, dry goods, hardware, gasoline, and many other areas, penetrating markets traditionally dominated by "mom-and-pop" businesses. The resulting shift in the scale of operations made possible substantial rationalization, with accompanying major productivity gains in buying, inventory control, and accounting, facilitating the further growth of large sales organizations with relatively thin administrative staffs. These changes also made it easier for large retail organizations to follow their customers into the suburbs, where they were able to tap into underutilized pools of suburban married women often eager to work.

Simultaneously, the cumulative effect of changes in work habits and spending patterns (e.g., two-worker families) led retail organizations to stay open for more hours during the week and to make more use of part-time employees. In place of the basic 9-to-5, 40-hour work week, many retail organizations, today, are open 65 hours a week (10 hours on weekdays; 7.5 hours on Saturday and Sunday). In some of the largest metropolitan areas, supermarkets compete on a 24-hour, 7 days-a-week basis. The impact of these changes on employment patterns has been dramatic: the reliance on part-time employees has skyrocketed. In department stores, the breakdown between full-time and part-time employment shifted from 65 percent full time/35 percent part time in the mid-1960s to the reverse ratio nowadays as stores added half-time and short-hour shifts (Noyelle, 1986).

Much of the employment expansion in retail was first based on the hiring of women—first white women, later minority women. Clearly, the expansion of part-time jobs was aimed in part at facilitating the employment of married women, many of whom preferred not to put in a full work week. While large retail organizations were leaders in uncovering those underutilized pools of women, the discovery did not go unnoticed for long in other industries. As noted previously, large clerical organizations are now actively seeking such employable women by relocating back-office facilities in the suburban rings of large cities. In the process, these organizations are creating new pressures on the adult women labor market. As a result, many retail organizations are now seeking to recruit more actively from among high school youth, many of whom are now available, because, short of educational credentials higher than a high school diploma, they are blocked from competing for more desirable jobs.

## POLICY IMPLICATIONS

For more than 20 years now, this nation has had a policy of equal employment opportunity enacted into law, administered by a specialized federal agency, and enforced through the courts.

Because EEO was shaped under specific historical circumstances, namely, as an outgrowth of the civil rights and, later, women's movements, and because it was shaped in response to the reality of the labor markets of the 1960s and early 1970s, the principal emphasis of early EEO policy was to stress the elimination of sex-based or race-based discrimination in the workplace. Workplace discrimination, at the time, was primarily rooted in blatant sex or race job stereotyping, perpetuated not simply through cultural biases but quite concretely by excluding women and minority workers from entering white men's jobs and from accessing opportunity ladders available to white men. In a period when the large majority of workers was rarely educated beyond high school, formal education beyond the acquisition of basic skills was seen as playing a relatively minor role in determining what happened to workers once they entered the labor market. Still, considerable effort was also placed on desegregating schools to increase the likelihood that minority youth would acquire basic skills and be able to enter the labor market on the same terms as white youths.

To assert that sex or race discrimination in the workplace has been eliminated and no longer needs the nation's attention would be ridiculous and wrong. But it would be equally wrong to write off the past 20 years of EEO enforcement and assert that nothing has changed.

This paper suggests that we need (1) a stronger assessment of the changes that have occurred in the labor market as a result of earlier EEO efforts, the increasing importance of education, technological change, and the structural shift from manufacturing to services; (2) a stronger assessment of the impact of these changes and their role in bringing to the fore factors of discrimination other than sex or race, especially age and socioeconomic status; and (3) a stronger assessment of the way in which these new factors of discrimination may be used either independently or in connection with sexual or racial characteristics to bring about different patterns of discrimination.

Formal education is clearly becoming a major determinant of a worker's long-term position in the labor market. This is not simply a case of growing credentialism for the sake of erecting new barriers, although the tendency may also be at work. While professions have traditionally used formal accreditation or licensing based on educational degrees as a way to keep entry restricted, the rising importance of education is also a reflection of a growing reliance on externalization of training. This tendency has been in the making for several decades, especially among the upper echelons of the occupational structure. Still, the new technology is intensifying the trend, by accelerating the formalization of training and education for workers employed in a broad range of middle-level occupations.

The increasing importance of education appears to be creating both new opportunities and potential problems for groups of workers that have traditionally been the target of discrimination. On the one hand, the process of externalization of training may make it increasingly difficult for employers to close off access to skill acquisition as a way to discriminate against women and minority workers. The substantial progress of women over the past two decades in professional occupations attests to this. On the other hand, the externalization of training is unlikely to be problem-free. For example, the current structure of our higher educational system—characterized by considerable disjunction among various levels (2-year colleges, 4-year colleges, graduate schools) and often lacking flexibility—makes it difficult to find workable continuing-education solutions that are increasingly necessary in order to progress upward in the labor market during one's work life. In addition, to the extent that employers may partly control access to higher education, for example, by financing retraining programs at the community college level or tuition reimbursement programs at 4-year colleges, there may be room for discrimination to creep back in.

In general, these developments point to the increasing importance of the issue of who gets access to preferred education and why. In a society that is still far from having an equitable educational system in place, one's family socioeconomic status may largely determine one's future position in the labor market. It has been primarily middle-class women, mostly although not exclusively white, who, over the past two decades, have been most successful in advancing to professional positions through the higher educational route. Short of major changes, this trend may accelerate.

In concluding, three points must be emphasized. First, I believe that EEO's traditional emphasis on eliminating cultural biases and institutional arrangements that perpetuate discrimination in the workplace must be maintained. But I also believe that EEO policy must begin to reach outside the employing institution to the educational process in order, ultimately, to strengthen enforcement in the workplace. As noted at the outset, this may require new legislation to bring about a more coordinated enforcement effort in the two areas.

Second, the linkage between work achievement, education, and socioeconomic background may have major implications for women and minority groups that have traditionally used "sex" or "race" as a lever in the workplace. Increasingly, sex or racial groups may become differentiated along socioeconomic class lines, so that recourse to "sex" or "race" as rallying points in the workplace may lose some strength.

Finally, as the aggregate data indicate, we may need to put in place special efforts to assist minority men who appear to be failing in entering many of the white-collar occupations in the service sector where much of the future lies. The unrelenting high unemployment among young minority workers must be a matter of special concern. We must find ways to intervene and turn this trend around.

## REFERENCES

Adler, P.
1984 Rethinking the Skill Requirements of New Technologies. Working Paper HBS 84-27, Harvard Business School, Division of Research, Cambridge, Mass.

Appelbaum, E.
1984 The Impact of Technology on Skill Requirements and Occupational Structure in the Insurance Industry, 1960–1990. Working Paper. Temple University, Department of Economics, Philadelphia. April.

Bailey, T., and R. Waldinger
1984 A skill mismatch in New York labor market? *New York Affairs* (Fall):3–18.

Bertrand, O., and T.J. Noyelle
1984 Development and Utilization of Human Resources in the Context of Technological Change and Industrial Restructuring: The Case of White Collar Workers. Expert Report, Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development, Center for Educational Research and Innovation, Paris, OECD/CERI/CD(85/8).

Bureau of the Census
1974 *Census of Population: 1970. Detailed Characteristics.* Report PD(1)D. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.
1984 *Census of Population: 1980. Detailed Characteristics.* Report PC80-1-D. Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Commerce.

Bureau of Labor Statistics
Var. years *Employment and Earnings.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.
1984 *1995 Industry-Occupational Employment Outlook.* Washington, D.C.: U.S. Department of Labor.

Edwards, R.
1979 *Contested Terrain.* New York: Basic Books.

Gallo, C.
1983 The Construction Industry in New York City: Immigrants and Black Entrepreneurs. Working Paper. Conservation of Human Resources, Columbia University, New York.

Ginzberg, E., and G. Vojta
1981 The service sector of the U.S. economy. *Scientific American* 244 (March):48–55.
1985 *The Large Corporation at Risk.* New York: Basic Books.

Hirschhorn, L.
1984 Information Technology and the Office Worker: A Developmental View. Working Paper. Management and Behavioral Center, University of Pennsylvania, Wharton School, Philadelphia.

Ichnowski, C.

1983 Have angels done more? The steel industry consent decree. *Industrial and Labor Relations Review* 36(2):181–198.

Northrup, H.R., and J.A. Larson

1979 *The Impact of the AT&T-EEO Consent Decree*, Vol. #20. Labor Relations and Public Policy Series, University of Pennsylvania, Wharton School, Industrial Research Unit, Philadelphia.

Noyelle, T.J.

1984 Work in a World of High Technology: Employment Problems and Mobility Prospects for Disadvantaged Workers. Paper prepared for the Educational Resources Information Center, U.S. Department of Education and the University of Tennessee, Office for Research in High Technology Education, Knoxville.

1986 *Beyond Industrial Dualism: Market and Job Segmentation in the New Economy.* Boulder, Colo.: Westview Press.

1987 *Technological Change and Employment in the Financial Service Industries.* Conservation of Human Resources, Columbia University, New York.

Osterman, P.

1982a Internal Labor Markets in White Collar Firms. Working Papers #90. Boston University, Department of Economics.

1982b Employment structures within firms. *British Journal of Industrial Relations* 20(3):349–361.

Rajan, A.

1984 *New Technology and Employment in Insurance, Banking and Building Societies: Recent Experience and Future Impact.* Gower and Aldershot, U.K.: Institute of Manpower.

Stanback, T.M., Jr., and T.J. Noyelle

1982 *Cities in Transition.* Totowa, N.J.: Rowman and Allanheld.

Stanback, T.M., Jr., P.J. Bearse, T.J. Noyelle, and R. Karasek

1981 *Services/The New Economy.* Totowa, N.J.: Rowman and Allanheld.

U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission

1966 *EEO-1 Report on Minorities and Women in Private Industry.* Washing-
1978 ton, D.C.: U.S. Equal Employment Opportunity Commission.
1981

# Managing Technological Change: Responses of Government, Employers, and Trade Unions in Western Europe and Canada

FELICITY HENWOOD AND SALLY WYATT

## NEW TECHNOLOGY IN THE CURRENT ECONOMIC CLIMATE

Technological change has always been a major factor in the uneven development of industries and occupations. It is often suggested that the development of radical new technologies has provided the impetus for major changes in the pattern of economic development both within and between countries. The restructuring of industry that accompanies such technological innovation then leads to significant changes in the level and structure of employment and in the nature and organization of work. The ways in which these changes are managed differ between countries according to the part played by governments, employers, and workers' organizations. Furthermore, the role of each of these groups changes over time and is closely related to the overall economic climate—in particular, the level of unemployment.

In the 30 years after World War II, many Western industrialized countries experienced faster technological change than during any period since the Industrial Revolution, and yet these changes were largely managed within a cooperative environment, by mutual agreement between unions and managers. The relative lack of worker resistance to technological change during this period is, of course, directly related to the fact that this was also a period of economic growth and prosperity in most western European countries. By the mid-1970s, however, economic recession and rising unemployment had led to the reemergence of debates about the relationship between technological change and unemployment. It has been during this last decade or so that there has been, in most of these countries, a serious challenge to the established framework for managing technological change.

Clearly, on one level, employers can be seen as having the prerogative in many of the decisions surrounding technological change. It is they who make investment decisions and they who have the final right to hire and fire their employees. The relationship between labor and capital in market-oriented economics has been described as a "compulsory symbiosis in which the employers are in a fundamentally favorable position" (Markmann, 1985:141). There are many examples, however, of government intervention and worker participation in technological decision making that have resulted in more favorable outcomes for employees. Through government initiative in establishing more progressive frameworks for labor-management negotiations around technological change, many countries are now realizing the benefits of involving workers in such negotiations. In the next section, we discuss and compare the parameters of government, employer, and trade union intervention in technological decision making in several western European countries and Canada. This discussion forms the backdrop for the discussion in the following sections, which examines, in some detail, the part played by each of these groups in resolving conflicts over specific issues related to the introduction of new technologies, such as job design, changing locations and hours of work, and education and training.

The overall aim of this paper is to examine these issues with specific references to women and women's employment. We shall pay particular attention to the different experiences of women and men. It is important to examine women and men as distinct groups when analyzing the relationship between new technology and paid work and, therefore, when developing policies aimed at alleviating the problems that are encountered when new technology is introduced into the workplace. Reasons include the following: First, the labor markets in the countries under consideration are characterized by a high degree of occupational segregation in which women are concentrated primarily at the lower levels in a few occupations. Not only does this help to explain women's lower earnings on average and their relative powerlessness, it also makes women more (or less) vulnerable to changes in technology. Second, women's participation and experience in paid work will continue to be different from men's as long as women continue to bear major responsibility for household work and child care. (Table 1 presents indicators of women's position in the labor market for selected industrialized countries.) Government legislation against sex discrimination and in favor of equal pay exists in most Western industrialized countries; it is generally recognized, however, that these measures have not yet achieved equal opportunity in the workplace nor have they begun to address women's and men's unequal family roles.

## THE MANAGEMENT OF TECHNOLOGICAL CHANGE

The management of technological change takes different forms in different countries according to the political organization, industrial relations, and cultural environments of the different countries (Evans, 1983:154). However, it is possible to point to three main methods of management which, to a greater or lesser extent, can be found in most western European countries. Jostein Fjalestad of the Norwegian Computer Centre has described these methods as (1) regulation—based on legislation, standards, and rules; (2) negotiations—resulting in technology agreements; and (3) local developments—which ensure that agreements are relevant to particular workplaces (Fjalestad, 1981). Table 2 summarizes the variety of procedures adopted in different European countries.

Evans (1983:156) has argued that regulation, negotiation, and local developments should be seen as complementary approaches to the effective management of technological change:

> Laws and standards define minimum requirements. National, sectoral and corporate technology agreements establish the procedures and broad actions to be followed and the mechanisms to resolve conflicts. They set out the framework to be used in negotiating acceptable arrangements at local levels. Without genuine local agreement, however, the other methods will fail to achieve their aims.

We shall discuss briefly the relative importance of each of these methods for the management of technological change in several

TABLE 1 Selected Indicators of Women's Position in the Labor Market for Selected Countries, 1982

| Indicator | Belgium | Denmark | Federal Republic of Germany | France | Sweden | United Kingdom | Canada | United States |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Women as percent of economically active population | 30.7[a] | 45.7[b] | 33.9 | 33.5 | 46.3 | 35.9 | 41.2 | 40.3 |
| Percent of women who are economically active | 48.7[b] | 72.0[b] | 50.1[b] | 52.5[b] | 70.0[c] | 57.3[b] | 52.8[b] | |
| Women as percent of total employees in employment | 36.9 | 44.8[b] | 38.6 | 38.8 | 46.1 | 41.1 | 41.2 | 43.5 |
| Unemployment rate | | | | | | | | |
| Total | 13.8 | 9.8 | 7.5 | 8.5 | 3.1 | 12.1 | 11.0 | 9.7 |
| Women | 20.0 | 10.4 | 8.6 | 10.8 | 3.4 | 7.8 | 10.8 | 9.4 |
| Women's wages in non-agricultural activities as percent of men's | 73.6 | 83.9 | 72.7 | 88.6 | | 69.1 | 72.0[a] | |

| | | | | | | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|---|
| Percent of women in employment who work part time (less than 30 hours per week) | 29.0[a] | 42.0[a] | 24.0[a] | 20.0[a] | 51.5[c] | 46.0[a] | 24.0[b] |
| Usual contractually agreed hours of work of industrial workers (weekly) | 37.5-40 | 40.0 | 40.0 | 39.0 | | 37.5-40.0 | |
| Union members as percent of all workers | 72.5 | 75.5 | 42.0 | 25.0 | | 52.5 | |

[a] Data for 1980.
[b] Data for 1981.
[c] Data for 1983.

SOURCES: Compiled by the authors from data in ILO (1983), Berner (1984), Equal Opportunities Commission (1984), David-McNeil (1984), Department of Employment (UK) (1984), Boulet (1984), Liisa Rantalaiho (personal communication, 1985), Johannesson and Persson-Tanimura (1984), and Peitchinis (1984).

TABLE 2 Examples of Procedures for Regulation of Technological Change in Several European Countries (to 1983)

| Country | Laws and Regulations | Collective Agreements | | |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| | | National Agreements | Sectoral Level | Company or Plant Level |
| West Germany | Works Constitution Act 1972<br>Works Safety Act 1973 plus VDT regulations 1981 | None | Job protection agreements in metal working, textiles, footwear, leather, paper processing, printing | Over 100 agreements concluded |
| U.K. | Health and Safety at Work Act 1985 | None | Parts of public sector | Over 200 agreements concluded |
| Norway | Working Environment Act 1977, plus VDT Regulations, 1982 | 1975 Employer/Union Agreement on computer-based systems | Banking | Most of industry and services covered by local agreements |

|  |  |  |  |  |
|---|---|---|---|---|
| Sweden | Working Environment Act of 1978, plus VDT Regulations 1981<br>Codetermination Act 1977 | 1976 Employer/Union Work Environment Agreement | Technology agreement in printing. Co-determination agreements in public government and private industry | Use of legislative rights |
| Various | Health and Safety Laws (France, Italy, and elsewhere)<br>Codetermination laws (e.g., in Austria)<br>Statute of Workers Rights 1970 (Italy) | 1981 agreement for private sector in Denmark | Printing sector in Netherlands, Belgium, Austria, and Greece; metal working in Italy | In USA, 1979 Ford agreement on procedures for introducing technology. General Motors quality of working life programme.<br>In Japan, company unions consensus in return for job security and income sector. |

SOURCE: Evans (1983:155). Reprinted with permission from Francis Pinter Publishers.

European countries, in some cases comparing European experiences with those of the United States and Canada.

## THE ROLE OF GOVERNMENTS

Most western European governments take the view that employment will be generated only if and when the "new technology" industries are established. Thus, a major part of government activity in the new technology area is concerned with the promotion of research and development (R&D) in the fields of microelectronics, telecommunications, and computers and in the strengthening of links between government, research establishments, and industry. There are important differences between countries regarding the extent and nature of government intervention in such programs. For example, the French government, unlike the United Kingdom and West German governments, believes that it is legitimate and necessary for politicians to control industry overtly, not only to strengthen it in a general way. Over the last few years, several broad, new programs were launched: for example, the 3-year program for the promotion of "productique" in France, the Technological Development Program in Denmark, and the Alvey program in the United Kingdom (Commission of the European Communities, 1984b). In early 1984, a European Economic Community (EEC) initiative—the European Strategic Program for Research on Information Technologies (ESPRIT)—was given the go-ahead. Like the national programs, the main purpose of the EEC program is to promote cooperation among enterprises, research centers, and universities through public subsidies, with a view to creating or consolidating European industrial potential in new technology fields such as advanced microelectronics, software technologies, advanced information processing, office automation, and computer-integrated manufacture.

The above examples of government initiatives to promote new technologies illustrate the separation that is so often made by governments between the growth of new technology industries and the employment problems that such growth may cause. In many cases, the priority for governments is the development of the new technologies. The "effects" of the new technology, such as job displacement and changing skill requirements, are generally dealt with "after the fact" by separate employment and/or training policies, usually administered by various government departments.

Governments in some countries, however, are beginning to take a more interventionist role in attempting to prevent, rather than simply alleviate, the most adverse effects of new technologies.

Of course, the relationship between technology and the demand for workers is complex. The industries based on the new technologies, once established, may or may not generate many jobs. And job displacement and changing skill requirements can occur for reasons unrelated to technological change. Uneven economic growth, international competition, and shifts in demand generate employment change as well. Moreover, changes in work organization, such as subdividing or integrating jobs, occur more or less continuously, often without the facilitating influence of specific innovations. Nevertheless, current technological developments are widely recognized as having enormous potential for both productivity improvement and work reorganization, with substantial, if not totally known, effects on workers. And, as noted above, these rapid technical developments have also occurred during a period of economic difficulty. Interventions by government aimed at shaping technological change, though important, necessarily do not address all factors affecting employment.

Legislation to set minimum standards in technological decision making is used in several countries in two key areas: health and safety and "co-determination." The 1977 Norwegian Work Environment Act is a good example of government intervention to ensure that the health and safety of employees is maintained with the introduction of new technologies. Among its provisions (quoted in Deutsch, 1986:37) are the following: "Technology, organization of the work, working hours and way systems shall be set up so that the employees are not exposed to undesirable physical or mental strain and so that their possibilities of displaying caution and observing safety measures are not impaired." The Act also extends to encouraging workers' personal and professional development, avoiding undiversified and repetitive work, and involving employees and their elected representatives in planning work and work changes. Another example of legislation being used to set minimum standards is the 1976 Swedish Act of Co-determination. Employers are required by it to inform trade unions about plans for future developments and to initiate discussions and negotiations on new technology before any changes take place or any final decisions are made on the nature of the system (Evans, 1983:157). West Germany also has a form of co-determination legislation.

Under this law, any plant or company of more than five employees must have a works council composed solely of representatives of employees. Works councils have found it difficult, however, to use information disclosed to them because they are outside the mainstream of collective bargaining, which takes place between employers' associations and union confederations (Evans, 1983:164).

## THE ROLE OF EMPLOYERS AND TRADE UNIONS

The role of government in influencing the pattern of introduction of new technology in any particular workplace is limited. The most important negotiations about technological change at this level take place between the employers or management and the workers, often, although not always, via the local trade union branch. During the 1970s, a fairly coherent and comprehensive approach toward negotiating about technology began to emerge in several western European countries. The "new technology agreements" or "technology agreements" had the effect of placing on the agenda of collective bargaining "a range of topics which affect all aspects of technological and organizational change" (Evans, 1983:158). This development has been an important one that has marked a shift, on the part of organized labor, from what might be seen as a reactive strategy toward new technology, to a more proactive one.

The 1975 agreement between national management organizations and unions in Norway can be seen as the archetypal technology agreement that influenced discussions and actions around the world. Evans (1983:158) has described the principle stated in that agreement as one where "the social effects of new technology should be regarded with equal importance to economic and technical considerations." Both procedural and substantive elements are found in technology agreements. The former is concerned with the methods of introducing the new technology and the latter with the operational conditions once the technology is implemented. A summary of the main clauses to be found in most technology agreements can be found in Table 3.

In spite of a great deal of discussion among organized workers concerned with broad issues such as the future of work and the ways in which different groups of workers are affected by the introduction of new technology, technology agreements on the whole

TABLE 3 Summary of Main Clauses Found in Technology Agreements

Procedural provisions in technology agreements

A commitment by all parties to encourage the introduction of new technology and the successful management of change.

The provision by management of full and timely information, in clear and jargon-free language, about plans for technological change. To be useful, the information must be provided at an early stage, before decisions are implemented. The agreement should be explicit about the likely effects of change and the options available.

The establishment of joint management/union bodies to discuss, monitor, and negotiate change at corporate and local levels.

The opportunity for the election and training of "technology representatives" or "data stewards" with responsibility for monitoring the introduction of new technology on behalf of staff, and who keep in close touch with grassroots experience and opinion.

The arrangements by which unions can have access to outside expertise, just as management hires external consultants.

The establishment of a procedure for monitoring and regulating the collection and use of personal data on individuals working in the organization.

A status quo clause which gives the unions a right to veto changes unless they have been consulted and an agreement reached.

Substantive issues on technology agreements

Job security following the introduction of new technology. This could aim to maintain the same number of job posts (total volume of employment) or, if some reduction in employment is unavoidable, to offer guarantees of no compulsory redundancy.

The provision of adequate retraining opportunities to staff whose jobs are changed or eliminated by new technology and the establishment of guidelines on the maintenance of status and pay in the new job.

Methods for sharing the benefits of new technology with employees through, for example, improved pay, shorter working hours, and a better working environment.

For older staff, the offer of adequate schemes for voluntary early retirement.

Monitoring of the impact of new technology on the workplace in terms of issues such as stress, alienation, reduced social contact, or increased central control and supervision.

Health and safety regulations on aspects of working with computers, based on independent guidelines encompassing physical, software, and psychological ergonomics factors.

Protection of the confidentiality of personal information collected about employees and guaranteeing that such information will be limited to activities of direct relevance to work at the organization. Many countries have Data Protection Legislation to provide the basic guidelines.

SOURCE: Evans (1983:162).

have been primarily concerned with protection of existing jobs and conditions of work for existing employees. This narrow focus has led to the making of agreements that have implicitly discriminated against women. "No redundancy" (layoff) clauses, for example, have protected existing employees but have done nothing to protect jobs for which there is a high turnover, as is the case for many women's jobs. In many instances, employers have relied on these high turnover groups to provide "natural wastage" (attrition). Clearly, unions are working under enormous constraints when negotiating around new technology, with technology agreements being seen by some employers as "interfering with the manager's right to manage." However, unions have an obligation to represent the interests of all their members fairly; recognition of existing differences and a commitment to overcoming existing inequalities are necessary first steps.

Insofar as trade unions are an important vehicle through which workers can influence the shape of technological change, women's participation in the unions is important. Again, there are significant differences between countries in this respect (see Table 1). In relation to negotiations around new technology, women can be seen as both disadvantaged and well placed to negotiate in these areas. In the following discussions of specific issues that arise in negotiating around technological change, we discuss how, while women may be disadvantaged in terms of their position in the labor market and their low levels of unionization relative to men, they have, by virtue of their particular experiences of work, both paid and unpaid, some very important contributions to add to these negotiations. We argue that this is particularly the case in relation to quality of work issues: job design, changing location and changing hours of work, and education and training.

## POLICY ISSUES

### JOB DESIGN

Many studies of women's work and new technology have focused on changes in office work, where women workers predominate, and it is with this area of work that we shall be most concerned in the following sections. Although research has highlighted a host of changes associated with the introduction of new office technologies, such as changes in job content, skills required, increasing specialization, and/or routinization of jobs for secretaries and clerical workers, most successful negotiation has tended to focus on the narrower, although perhaps more tangible, question of ergonomics. Successful negotiation about the ergonomic aspects of video display terminals (VDTs) and about the length of time people can be required to work on them without a break has occurred in most European countries. As many commentators have pointed out, however, increased stress and other psychological problems associated with the use of VDTs are not entirely due either to the physical arrangement of the workstation or to the time spent on the machines.

A comprehensive German study which examined the effects of working with VDTs points out that the "stress" associated with the use of VDTs is related to the nature of the job itself (Cakir et al., 1978). The study found significant differences in levels of stress experienced by workers depending on whether they were using the VDTs as a tool in their job or whether their job was to operate a VDT. Thus, VDT operators were found to have much higher stress levels than programmers and publishing editors. Clearly, it is not possible to be absolutely certain as to the reasons for the higher levels of stress found among VDT operators, but the study's finding of a high correlation between the time spent working at the screen and the feeling that all the details of the work were too rigidly defined suggests that broader aspects of the job than time spent on VDTs must be taken into consideration.

Some interesting work done at the Norwegian Computing Centre on visual display terminals and the working environment makes a similar point (Thoresen, 1983:85). This research illustrates that tackling ergonomics alone will not necessarily improve the job overall because so many additional factors affect the quality of work. Thoresen describes how, in attempting to overcome the physical and psychological problems associated with the use of VDTs, attention has generally been focused on the physical arrangement of the workstation—the desk, chair, lighting, display unit, and keyboard. She points out, however, that "one soon discovers that such measures only have limited effects" (Thoresen, 1983:85) and that other aspects of work, not associated with the physical arrangement of the workplace, must be considered. Following the concept of work adopted in the Norwegian Work Environment Act of 1977, Thoresen stresses the opportunities for professional and personal learning and development that a job can provide.

Bjorn-Anderson (1983), in his study of the changing roles of secretaries and clerks following the introduction of new technology, identified four main factors central to the design of jobs. These are job content, work autonomy and control, ergonomics, and psychological aspects. In his research he found that new technology, as currently used, tends to lead to overspecialization, which in turn leads, especially at the lower levels of the office hierarchy, to the creation of boring jobs with limited scope for learning and initiative, and that overcontrol by the computer has led to loss of autonomy for individual workers. However, he found that this need not be the case. He argues that, provided the computer system has been designed with enough flexibility, most job functions in the office can be enlarged to encompass a variety of activities and skills.

As noted above, employers in most European countries are moving toward the recognition of the importance of worker participation. In many cases, employer support for such participation has been won by persuading them that dissatisfaction among workers will, in the end, result in less-efficient workplaces. Bjorn-Anderson (1983) addresses employers when he argues that the most effective and acceptable way of overcoming any staff resistance to new technology is to allow staff to take an active part in designing their own work environment. Obviously, the extent to which employees are able to exert influence depends on numerous factors, including access to the relevant information at the right time, the level of organization among those affected, and the support they receive from other workers, especially those seen by management as essential workers. In many cases, where women's jobs at the lower end of the job hierarchy are particularly affected, this may mean relying on the support of the more secure, often male, workers. Conflicts of interest between workers at different levels of the occupational hierarchy will have to be faced and to some extent overcome if workers are to be effective in influencing decision making.

Numerous examples of successful negotiations around job design have resulted in maintenance or even improvement of the quality of work after the introduction of new technologies. The most successful have been those that have been concerned with more than ergonomic issues and have looked at job design in the broader sense discussed here. Some good examples include (1) the Copenhagen Business School in Denmark where some secretaries took on responsibilities for new tasks following the introduction of new technology, which reduced their previous work load and removed some of the decision making from their jobs (see Bjorn-Anderson, 1983:123); (2) the introduction of a new computer-based system into the Norwegian savings banks: as a result of union involvement and negotiation with the systems designers at the banking industry's research and development center, the workers were able to retain certain decision-making aspects of their jobs which most certainly would have been removed had they not been involved in the discussions (Howard and Schneider, 1985:30); and (3) the case of the postal workers in Norway where the workers managed to retain some elements of their jobs which they believed contributed to their sense of job satisfaction: customer contact was retained despite attempts by the postal authorities to introduce a system which would have prevented direct contact between an individual worker and a customer (Bermann, 1985).

In considering the gender dimension of these debates and negotiations, we found that some of the most important and progressive approaches to questions of job design and quality of work have been informed by the experience of women's work. Indeed, Bermann (1985) suggests that women's involvement in people-oriented service work means that they are in a far better position than men to assess how the qualitative aspects of jobs may change with new technology. As she also notes, women's influence is not always directed through the trade unions. In discussing the importance of informal worker influence, Bermann (1985:235) describes "self-selected groups of women organizing word-processing units and gaining considerable competence in programming and repairing machines and in organizing work, [and] groups of women working to rule after computer systems had been 'dumped' on them." She goes on to point out that, whereas the women's supervisors saw their work only in terms of "narrow, formalized, 'functions'—the reproduction of signs—these women made their broader knowledge relevant" (Bermann, 1985:235). As a result of the women's efforts, several regional and sector-specific union chapters started to provide for the exchange of such experiences in the form of courses or seminars that then provide the basis for mobilization. This example illustrates both how women have valued aspects of their work that their superiors would have overlooked and how they were, therefore, in the best position to represent their own interests.

The importance of discussion and negotiation about job design is the recognition that the organization of jobs and the use of machinery and equipment in those jobs are the result of political struggle and political decision making. As we have noted, there are often significant differences of interest and certainly differential access to the decision-making structures both between employers and employees and between groups of workers, not least between women and men. There are also institutional differences between countries concerning the extent to which different groups are able to effect change. In Denmark and Norway, for example, there is a much stronger tradition of worker participation than in either the United States or the United Kingdom.

## CHANGING LOCATIONS AND CHANGING HOURS OF WORK

When we examine the debates around the changing locations of work and the changing hours of work facilitated by the new technology, we find, as with job design, that women's experiences of work have often led them to make demands different from those of men. For example, in the debates around homeworking, women's and men's different experiences of work have led them to focus on different concerns (Huws, 1984; Monod, 1984). In particular, groups of office workers have been concerned about the possible increase in the use of homeworkers in data-entry and data-processing type jobs because these workers are not likely to escape the disadvantages that traditional homeworkers have faced, such as low pay, little job security, and inadequate working conditions. While women in the more professional groups of new homeworkers, such as software designers and programmers, may be better placed than clerical workers to cope with the problems associated with homework, insofar as they still have the major responsibility for housework and child care, they, too, will remain disadvantaged relative to the majority of men.

In the discussions around changing working hours, women and men have again had different priorities, largely attributable to women's greater domestic responsibilities and their particular experience of paid work. The Organization for Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD) conducted an informal survey of the institutions of its member countries and found a wide variety of attitudes and policies related to working time adjustments (OECD Sectretariat, 1985:188–189):

1. In many countries, notably Scandinavia, the reduction of working time is discussed in terms of the improvement of social welfare.
2. Some other countries, France for example, regard policies for reducing working time as fundamental in the fight against unemployment.
3. Employers are generally against the reduction of working time. They are worried about its effects on production costs and, thus, on their competitive position.
4. In nearly every case, unions are in favor of reduced working time, though they are concerned with the timing of any measures.
5. There exists considerable uncertainty as to the actual impact on employment and unemployment. Estimates vary in the basic assumptions adopted and do not always take account of secondary effects.

The Commission of the European Communities is concerned primarily with how to reduce working time in order to reduce the high levels of unemployment that exist in its member countries. The Commission issued some (legally binding) directives earlier this decade which were intended to ensure that part-time and temporary workers had the same rights and obligations as full-time workers. One obvious goal of the directives was to provide legal safeguards for forms of work that deviate from the current norm, but it is interesting to note that such directives were issued at a time when unemployment was at an unacceptably high level. By making part-time work relatively more attractive to workers, the Commission may have hoped to reduce the demand for full-time jobs. The Commission of the European Communities (1984a:21) is also concerned with changing the norm through supporting measures aimed at redistributing work; rather than issue a binding policy directive, however, they issued a set of guidelines and objectives concerned with the reduction and/or redistribution of working time, which includes the following:

1. The competitiveness of enterprises should not be affected; i.e., unit production costs must not rise.
2. The reorganization of working time should result in more flexible utilization of capital equipment; i.e., actual production time should be lengthened.
3. Special measures should be taken, where necessary, to avoid shortages of particular types of workers.

4. The characteristics of particular sectors and specific types of enterprises, particularly small firms, must be taken into account.

Policies attempting to reduce or reorganize working time fall into one of the following categories: part-time work and job sharing, reductions in the length of people's working lives, longer leisure blocks and redistribution of working time, and reductions in working time for everyone. Such policies may not be primarily motivated by the current wave of technological change, just as the current unemployment may have no direct relation to technical advances, but enacting such policies may be facilitated by the new innovations. And many believe that the productivity-enhancing characteristics of the new innovations may make such policies increasingly necessary in the future.

### *Part-Time Work and Job Sharing*

Most part-time workers are women, and many women who work, work part-time (see Table 1). Part-time work almost inevitably means low pay, low status, and little job security. The decision to work part-time is not often one of positive choice by women but rather one of necessity, particularly when there is minimal public provision for the care of children or the elderly.

Job sharing has become an acceptable alternative form of part-time work; it refers to the sharing of a full-time, usually professional, position with commensurate rights and responsibilities. Job sharing is on the increase in the United Kingdom, especially in the public sector. Employers benefit because staff are more likely to return after maternity leave, the job is covered when one person is ill or on holiday, and, as one personnel manager says, "Two heads are often better than one and because staff are content and committed, they often put in more than a week's work" (Meade-King, 1985:9). Job sharing also gives the employee the option of meeting domestic responsibilities or of pursuing other interests while maintaining some career continuity. So far, however, job sharing has not been widespread among low-paid women or men. Among its disadvantages as a policy are that it is an individual solution, rather than a direct attack on a broader problem, and it leaves unchallenged the notion that the full-time week is the norm.

One OECD commentator expressed his concern that the increased availability of part-time work or job sharing will not actually lead to a reduction in the level of unemployment because the only effect will be to induce more women to enter the labor market (Barou, 1985:221). This is a good illustration of the fact that when many people talk about a return to full employment what they mean is full-time male employment, rather than everyone's right to paid work.

The United Kingdom government has found a way of not challenging the classic definition of full employment while, at the same time, promoting part-time work. The Job Splitting Scheme provides cash incentives for employers who split a job in order to offer part-time work to unemployed people seeking full-time employment. This scheme explicitly excludes married women who, since 1983, are not recognized as unemployed if they are living with a man who has a paid job (Meade-King, 1985:9).

### *Reductions in the Length of People's Working Lives*

Together with a move to longer schooling—compulsory education or youth training schemes (see below for further discussion of training and education)—a feature of recent years has been to lower the retirement age and promote early retirement schemes. One example is the early retirement law, which came into effect in Germany in May 1984. The retirement age, for women and men, was lowered from 59 to 58. When firms, on the basis of collective agreements or individual agreements between workers and employers, agree to early retirement schemes they receive a subsidy from the government if they replace the retiree with an unemployed person or with someone under age 26 (Commission of the European Communities, 1984a:101).

Many firms were able to lower the average age of their staff, adjust their skill mix, and reduce their total wage bill as a result of the departure of long-serving workers on high rates of pay. The effect on unemployment was significant. While such measures do relieve labor market congestion in the short term, there are costs involved such as the subsidies to employers (though this must be offset against the costs of paying unemployment benefits or welfare to those young people who might otherwise have remained unemployed), and the economy is deprived of the accumulated experience of older workers (Barou, 1985:215–216).

### *Longer Leisure Blocks and Redistribution of Working Time*

The phenomenon of long periods of free time is still relatively new, and the 8-hour day, 5-day week is still the norm. Interest in the redistribution of working time is growing: workers can gain longer periods of free time and employers can use their capital equipment for longer periods, if not continuously, through flexible shifts. In Italy and the United Kingdom, experiments have been conducted with five crew members shiftworking in either 8- or 12-hour shifts (Commission of the European Communities, 1984a:64). Such plans could have the effect of further excluding women from certain areas of the labor market because, in many countries, women are prohibited from working night shifts in selected manufacturing industries.

Women's and men's different responsibilities have affected their views on redistributing working time. In Scandinavia, in broad-based discussions regarding the overall reduction of working time, women have tended to favor the option of a shorter working day, whereas men favor a shorter working week (DELFA, 1984:3). One suggestion (to our knowledge, as yet untried) has been for a 30-hour week to become the norm, because it provides for many different possibilities of work organization, such as a 4-day week for workers, but the firm itself would operate for 5 or 6 days; a 6-hour day, 5-day week, in which case the firm could operate for 12 hours a day, with relatively acceptable working hours for its workers; variable working hours related to seasonal activities, i.e., 6 months with a 20-hour week and 6 months with a 40-hour week (Barou, 1985:221).

For any of these arrangements, it is important to see whether they complement the worker's other responsibilities. Cooperation of the work force is necessary because all of these arrangements have the potential to profoundly affect people's daily and weekly routines. Care must also be taken to ensure that new work policies do not reinforce existing gender inequalities; indeed, such arrangements could contribute to redistributing unpaid work more equally between men and women, notably caring for children, older people, and sick or disabled people.

### *Reductions in Working Time for Everyone*

Overall reductions in working time are most often the result of collective bargaining. Many different agreements have been reached in Europe. In some cases the government has not been involved, in others, such as the Netherlands, the government has made recommendations, and in some, notably France, the government has played a much more active role.

One obvious way to reduce working time is to introduce longer periods of paid holiday. In Germany, a sixth week of annual leave is fast becoming the norm. The first agreement was reached in the metal-working sector in 1978. Since then the proportion of workers entitled to 6 weeks leave has risen from 4 percent in 1980 to 25 percent in 1981 to 38 percent in 1982. Other workers whose terms of employment are governed by collective agreements (90 percent of all wage earners) are entitled to at least 5 weeks. Employers consider this method to be the least disruptive of production; however, this may not be the case in countries such as France where whole firms usually close in the August holiday period. For that reason when a fifth week of holiday was introduced in France it was explicitly stated that it could not be taken consecutively with the other 4 weeks (Barou, 1985:216).

For countries where weekly working time is statutory, another method of reducing working time is simply to change the law. This was done in France at the beginning of 1982. Five weeks holiday and a statutory 39-hour week were introduced, with maximum working hours reduced to 48 in a given week and to a weekly average of 46 over a 12-week period; detailed arrangements at the enterprise or sectoral level were settled subsequently. Studies done by the French authorities to assess the impact of these measures estimate that 70,000 nonagricultural jobs were saved or created by these reductions in working time (Barou, 1985:216–218).

In addition to the statutory measures introduced in France, some collective agreements were reached at the enterprise level. In one "solidarity contract" the aim was to achieve a 35-hour week with a planned 5 percent increase in the number of jobs and a 10 percent increase in productivity. The package was worked out between workers' representatives and management, with the government providing the legal framework and some financial aid. This scheme aims to achieve an expansion of business, together with a reduction in unemployment. The advantage of this scheme is that the objectives of the workers regarding employment opportunities are in line with the management's objective of maintaining or improving their competitive position through reducing unit production costs. In this case, it was possible for management and workers to share productivity gains.

There are many ways of reducing working time that are of benefit to both workers and employers. The most effective are those that are more flexible and innovative than traditional shift work and that are agreed to on a collective basis at the enterprise level, though governments have a role to play in facilitating discussion and providing financial assistance in order to have a positive impact on employment levels. These new initiatives can be at least partly funded through gains in productivity, achieved either through the use of new capital equipment or through the extended use of equipment currently owned. Collective bargaining should allow for differences between workers; individuals should have the option of choosing between working patterns, which might be dependent on their life-cycle stage. In addition to providing greater choice for individual workers, such schemes should also aim to redistribute the unpaid work in society, at present, largely performed by women. The widespread use of part-time work is not a substitute for a collective policy on reducing working time. The introduction of new technologies and the possibilities it offers for a reorganization of working time create potential for radical social change that could benefit both men and women.

## TRAINING AND EDUCATION

There is little agreement among the "experts" regarding precisely what skills will be needed in the future (Townson, 1983; Women's Bureau, Labour Canada, 1982; Leontief and Duchin, 1986). It is not clear what new jobs there will be nor how existing jobs will be changed. It is agreed, however, that at the very least people will require some generic scientific and technical training to prepare them for the rapid changes in technology that are characteristic of today's industrialized economies.

Training is often seen as the key factor in enabling people to take advantage of the opportunities provided by new technology. Without training or retraining, workers are more likely to become unemployed or stuck in routine, unskilled jobs. Over the last few years, many training programs and courses offering new technology-related skills have been initiated, some aimed specifically at women.

Training and educational initiatives need to be taken at many different levels in order to widen the opportunities provided by new technology to as many people as possible. In this section, we shall discuss public awareness, training, educational initiatives taking place within schools (and, to a much lesser extent, universities), and vocational training. In all cases we shall pay particular attention to the specific needs of women. At the outset, we outline some of the major differences between the countries under consideration in terms of what types of training and education are provided and who is responsible for administering them.

### *Government, Employer, and Union Responsibilities for Training and Education*

In each member country of the European Community the education and training systems have evolved over a period of 100 years or more; therefore, the very terms "training," "education," and "school" are not always strictly comparable across countries. In many ways the education systems in Great Britain and Ireland differ significantly from those on the continent. However, most variation occurs in the provision of facilities for continuing education and training (for further details, see CEDEFOP [1984a,b]).

Employers contribute to the cost of vocational training in all EEC countries, though the extent to which they do so varies from one country to another. Even in France, where most training is provided by schools or other state institutions, employers play an important part in continuing vocational training, although not in the initial training of young people. This is similar to the situation in the United Kingdom. In both France and the United Kingdom, a major role is played by intermediary training centers and organizing bodies; para-governmental organizations and facilities run by joint training boards are particularly important. Many of the latter are funded by a wide variety of bodies, including government, industry, foundations, chambers of trade and industry, donations, and professional associations (CEDEFOP, 1984b:51).

In contrast to France and the United Kingdom, firms in the Federal Republic of Germany are very active not only in continuing training but also in the initial training of young people. As a result, employers contribute a larger share of the total cost of training than the government (CEDEFOP, 1984b:22). In Italy and Luxembourg, continuing education and training are largely financed through government subsidies; and in Belgium, the financial burden is carried jointly by the government, employers, trade unions, and professional institutions (CEDEFOP, 1984a:43).

Training centers run on a purely commercial basis are extremely rare. In all member countries, young people do not have to pay any fees for initial training; they receive grants that vary in amount, however. A legal right to educational leave exists in Belgium, France, Italy, Luxembourg, and some of the individual states of Germany (CEDEFOP, 1984a).

Methods adopted by different EEC members for financing and organizing training vary enormously. It is not possible to identify an ideal solution. Both Germany's system of considerable industry involvement and the Netherlands' system of state-funded, school-based vocational training appear to be stable and efficient within the context in which they operate. Italy's new system of a regionally devolved approach to vocational training might be better able to meet labor market problems, given the very different structural problems of its individual regions. Presumably decentralized solutions will be more flexible and appropriate in such countries.

### *Public Awareness*

Many commentators express the need for increasing public awareness of the broader social implications of information technology (Menzies, 1981; Berner, 1984; Sjørup and Thomsen, 1984; Thomsen, 1984). People need to be alerted about the need to undertake training at various times throughout their working lives, and women need to be alerted to changing conditions in clerical jobs. Understanding the broader implications of information technology would also help to equip workers to act more effectively in negotiations with employers.

The Women's Bureau of Labour Canada (1982) identifies components necessary to a local awareness campaign run by a city or local government (see Table 4). In the United Kingdom, the Equal Opportunities Commission, the Manpower Services Commission, and the Engineering Industry Training Board declared the year 1984 to be Women Into Science and Engineering (WISE) Year. While some courses were developed for target groups such as 14- to 16-year-old girls, women returning to paid work, and unemployed women, its major function was to increase public awareness

TABLE 4 Components of a Local Awareness Campaign Run by a Local Council

| |
|---|
| Press and the electronic-mail paid advertising |
| Public service announcements |
| Interviews with press and television media |
| Related film clips and fillers to be provided to local television stations |
| Films and audiovisual programs about women and microtechnology for use in schools, community groups, etc. |
| Establishment of a speaker's bureau |
| Sponsoring of speakers on the subject |
| Organization of workshops to inform the public about the high-tech industry and its human resource requirements |
| Preparation and circulation of a manual containing details of local training programs |

SOURCE: Women's Bureau, Labour Canada (1982:50-51).

regarding engineering as a career choice for women. This initiative arose out of British industry's often-expressed need for more engineers and technicians—women were a hitherto unexploited source of such labor. Activities during the year appear to have broadened discussion about women entering engineering and technical jobs.

Many informal efforts to increase public awareness have also been made. The women's movement in Copenhagen has started a course to teach women about specific technical skills and about the social impacts of information technology. A group of women researchers, technicians, and users in Denmark have formed "Forum," whose role is to provide public education (Thomsen, 1984). The Brighton Women and Technology Group has twice organized a 10-week course, through the local adult education authority, concerned with the impact of technology on various aspects of women's lives. There are now many other similar courses across Europe.

### *Schools*

Many European countries are beginning to adapt their educational systems to meet the changing technological environment. Policies adopted have been quite similar, especially where the introduction of microcomputers into schools is concerned. In Denmark, children are obliged to participate in courses dealing with microcomputers and information processing in both primary and secondary school (Thomsen, 1984). By June 1983, nearly half of the primary schools in the United Kingdom had ordered or received a microcomputer under a grant scheme organized by the Department of Trade and Industry. By the same date, 7,000 microcomputers had been installed in 800 secondary schools in France. The plan is to have 100,000 installed by 1988. Also, four centers have opened for teacher training in information technology. A major concern in many countries is the lack of qualified teachers at all levels (Dirrheimer, 1983; Commission of the European Communities, 1984a:110). In the Netherlands, government initiatives are being supplemented by private enterprises. The Dutch Savings Bank, in cooperation with Philips, is planning to supply microcomputers for courses taking place during the last 2 years of primary school. There is a similar initiative in Belgium. In Italy, some national firms involved in robotics have agreed to produce 200 robots for demonstration purposes in technical schools (Commission of the European Communities, 1984a:110).

While such programs will enable children to become familiar with the capabilities of microcomputers, they are not entirely unproblematic. The Canadian Union of Public Employees (CUPE) objects to the widespread introduction of microcomputers into schools. They maintain that children should not be subjected to the possible negative health effects, particularly since growing children may be more susceptible to physical problems and may not be able to effectively express any problems they do experience (CUPE Research Department, 1982:8).

Another problem, specifically facing girls, is that they might have difficulty in gaining access to the machines without interference from boys (Harding, 1983; Thomsen, 1984). Berner (1984) points to the need for affirmative action programs in this area that should act on three levels: counteracting stereotypes, providing options, and strengthening self-confidence. In Sweden, technical subjects are compulsory at all levels; the possibilities of opting out of mathematics or science courses before the age of 16 are limited. Also, additional points are given to girls who choose traditionally masculine subjects and to boys who choose traditionally feminine subjects. She also cites many cases where girl-only workshops are provided in order to give the girls the support they require (Berner, 1984:233).

The United Kingdom's Engineering Industry Training Board (EITB), as part of WISE Year, organized a pilot program to encourage more girls to consider becoming technicians or engineers. Thirty girls, aged 14 to 16, participated in a 4-day residential course during which they visited firms and engineering departments in polytechnics, and met with women technicians and engineers (Engineering Industry Training Board, 1984). The pilot was thought to be successful. Similar programs are now being organized on a regional basis. The EITB is also considering whether to run 1-day courses for 12 to 14 year olds, in order to provide them with more information before they make their "O level" choices.[1] Such programs are valuable and necessary as long as girls continue to be socialized away from scientific and technical subjects in their early school careers; ideally, if girls were encouraged and expected to develop their scientific and technical capabilities from an early age, such programs would not be necessary.

In the meantime, for girls who have gone through the education system without receiving adequate scientific and technical training some remedial action is necessary. The Chelmer Institute of Higher Education in England was awarded a grant by the European Social Fund of the EEC to retrain women in surveying, microprocessing and computer technology, accountancy, and management. The first part of the course includes basic study skills and mathematics. To date, some of the women who have completed the course have found jobs, many others have used it as a bridge into higher level courses, and about 30 percent have, through necessity or choice, opted out of the labor market (Commission of the European Communities, 1983a:75–77).

### *Vocational Training*

One of the most frequent themes in the literature on vocational training involves, though not always explicitly, the relative merits of on-the-job training and formal training (Women's Bureau, Labour Canada, 1982; Dirrheimer, 1983; CEDEFOP, 1984a; EOSYS Ltd., 1984; Gensior, 1984; Goldstein, 1984; Johansen, 1984; Thomsen, 1984). One advantage of on-the-job training is that it is more likely to provide a work force with the skills relevant to the employer's needs. Also, the difficulties associated with fulfilling domestic and child care responsibilities outside of working hours are not so acute if training is provided on the job, within regular working hours.

---

[1] "O level" examinations are taken at the age of 16. They are important because they determine what "A levels" a student can take (at 18) and thus what subject at university.

The disadvantages of on-the-job training are that the skills learned are not always formally recognized and that the unemployed and those outside the labor force are excluded (see below). The fact that skills learned on the job are not always formally recognized means that worker mobility is reduced. Both women and men will be less able to move outside the firm. And women may also experience difficulty moving within the firm, particularly where management discriminates against women, either because they think a secretary only types even if she actually possesses quite advanced information-technology-related skills, or simply because they think women should not have professional or high-paying jobs.

The major advantage of formal training is that skills learned are recognized. The skills needed in office work include knowledge of routines; knowledge of the firm and branch; ability to interpret questions, combine information, and solve nonroutine cases; and social skills. Often, only the first of these skills is visible to management (Lie and Rasmussen, 1984:6). Not only does formal training improve worker mobility, it also overcomes some of the problems typical when workers are insufficiently trained. Clerical workers who are not aware of all of the capabilities of a piece of equipment are often dissatisfied. The Danish Union of Commercial and Clerical Employees, together with some schools of commerce, has initiated courses in word processing for its members (Thomsen, 1984). The disadvantages of formal training are related to (lack of) time and money.

Ways to combine the advantages of both types of vocational training include having formal training paid for by industry or the state and scheduling it within working hours, or introducing some means of assessing skills gained on the job. The usual objection raised by employers to paying for formal training is precisely that it will increase worker mobility: why pay for someone else's work force? In the long run, however, training for a skilled and flexible work force will benefit everyone.

As noted above, on-the-job training does nothing to meet the needs of the unemployed. Unemployment, particularly youth unemployment, is becoming an increasingly serious problem in most of the countries under consideration. The tremendous increases in unemployment are partly a result of new technology and partly a result of the more general economic climate. In most countries, training for people who are not in paid employment is seen as the primary responsibility of the government. As Goldstein (1984) argues, some government schemes have negative elements. In her view, the New Training Initiative (NTI) of the current British government is an attack on the conditions of paid work, disguised as training to meet changing market and technological conditions.

The publicly funded Youth Opportunities Program (YOP) provided young people with jobs for 6 months during which they were paid a weekly allowance. Employers received free labor. YOP workers were heavily concentrated in distributive, retailing, and administrative jobs; opportunities for learning new skills were few. In 1981–1982, more school leavers were in YOP than in regular jobs. Employers have admitted that 30 percent of these represented abuses of the goals of YOP; they substituted YOP workers for regular workers (Goldstein, 1984:100). The chief disadvantage of YOP, Goldstein (1984) argues, is that they have given credibility to the notion that putting people in the workplace to serve employers' short-term needs represents training.[2] Training need no longer lead to gaining skills or access to long-term paid employment. This type of program also undercuts organized labor and diverts resources away from other types of training. The problems associated with shortages of skilled labor remain.

Similar programs have been adopted in other countries. In Belgium, both private and public enterprises with more than 50 employees are required to recruit between 1 and 2 percent of their work force from people under 30 years of age with no previous work experience for a maximum period of 1 year. Not only are employers required to pay only 90 percent of the agreed wage rate, they also receive a grant from the government for each trainee, above the minimum 1 percent (Commission of the European Communities, 1984a:90).

---

[2] The Community Programme scheme designed to help the long-term unemployed does not even pretend to provide anything but the most broadly based "introduction to work"-type training. It is mentioned here because it illustrates the government's attitude to women's right to paid work. The scheme authorizes local authorities to hire the long-term unemployed to work on projects for 4 days a week for the benefit of the community. Those eligible include people over the age of 25 who have been unemployed for more than 1 year (Goldstein, 1984:86). The wage may not exceed an average of £63 (1985 figure) per week. Since 1983, women who are living as married with a man in paid work are not eligible for these schemes, since they are not officially recognized as unemployed.

Some more positive training schemes aimed at unemployed women have been developed. The Ministry of Education in Denmark, together with the equality of opportunity consultants, has initiated the formation of a number of "data centers" for women who would not otherwise receive any training (Thomsen, 1984). Other schemes have begun in various cities in the United Kingdom. They involve women teaching other women nontraditional skills, often programming and electronic engineering but also carpentry and plumbing. The schemes are supported by the local councils and the European Social Fund. They all include the following: a creche, or child care allowances; a training allowance; a schedule to coincide with school hours; and assertiveness training. Women over 25 with no formal qualifications are given priority. Links with local employers are more established in some schemes than in others (informal discussion with E. Cousins, Women's Technology Scheme, Liverpool).

These schemes are a good example of how women's needs can be taken into account. Courses offered in the evenings are often inaccessible for women with children, and company training is sometimes only provided to full-time workers while women are more likely to work part time. Training "open to all" is insufficient if it is not recognized that women face restrictions on their ability to participate.

A study done for the Women's Bureau of Labour Canada (1982) surveyed different groups of women regarding their attitudes to technology and training. They found that women who were not in the labor force were the group most afraid of technology and that they would prefer full-time training during the day. Women in the labor force, but not in technology-related jobs, preferred some form of apprenticeship. Lack of confidence, time and money, fatigue, and stress were the difficulties cited in relation to out-of-hours training. They felt it was the employers' responsibility to train them. Women using word processors had usually been trained either by their employer or by the equipment supplier. The latter is usually a marketing exercise; women receiving such training thought it was not always adequate. Women working in electronic assembly received informal, on-the-job training. Their employers sometimes offered to pay for night-school courses, but the women felt night school would be too much, in addition to their existing work and domestic responsibilities. Women in both arts and science subjects in postsecondary education were aware that they would probably work with technology in some form; however, science students were more confident about their job prospects (Women's Bureau, Labour Canada, 1982:27–33).

Many training initiatives aim to develop specific industrial skills. Given the rapid change that characterizes industrial economies, it may be more appropriate for training and retraining to be aimed at developing broader skills, such as basic scientific understanding, computer literacy, logical thinking, and communications skills. Training focused in this direction would enhance worker mobility, whereas training in specific skills increases the danger of creating the job ghettos of the future (Canadian Advisory Council on the Status of Women, 1982; Dirrheimer, 1983).

Training and educational initiatives need to be taken at many different levels in order to widen the opportunities provided by new technology to as many people as possible. The aim of any training or educational initiative must be to increase workers' mobility and their ability to participate in technological decision making. Governments and employers have a responsibility to at least contribute to the cost of training, especially because they benefit from having access to a skilled work force. Also, it is important to remember that not all workers are starting from the same point in terms of training and education; therefore, for women and other disadvantaged groups, some positive action is necessary.

## SUMMARY AND CONCLUSION

Today, the industrialized countries of the world and many of the newly industrializing countries are experiencing major changes in employment and work patterns as the rapid diffusion of the current "new technologies," based on microelectronics, is transforming the industrial structure of their economies. Both government intervention and negotiations between employers and trade unions concerning the introduction of new technologies are becoming increasingly widespread. Employers attempting to maintain profit levels in increasingly competitive market situations can do so in various ways; technological change is only one of the options available, but productivity-enhancing, labor-saving technologies are an obvious tool to employ.

We have noted that the unequal distribution of power between social groups means that some groups have more influence over technological decision making than others. The roles played by governments, employers, and trade unions in this process differ from country to country. We have noted that women and men often have different priorities and choose different strategies.

In the European countries, governments have a crucial, if limited, role, mainly through the provisions of legislation, which sets minimum standards to which employers must adhere. Most negotiations about the introduction of specific technologies take place between employers and trade unions, as negotiations around job design illustrate.

To negotiate around job design is, we argued, to reject the notion of technological determinism. It accepts that technology, as such, does not determine how jobs are defined, how the work should be done, and how the person doing the job relates (or does not relate) to other people in the workplace. The importance of discussions of job design is the recognition that the organization of jobs and the use of machinery and equipment in those jobs is the result of political struggle and decision making, involving groups of people with different amounts of power to influence those decisions. Such discussions also move the focus away from the important, yet narrow, question of ergonomics, to the broader, more fundamental questions of quality of work.

Important differences between countries concern the extent to which employees are able to effect change; these differences depend, in large part, on the different traditions of worker participation and on the relationship between employers and workers. In Denmark and Norway, for example, there is a much stronger tradition of worker participation than in either the United States or the United Kingdom. There is also a much higher rate of unionization in these countries (see Table 1). It is not surprising, therefore, that some of the most progressive examples of workers securing a degree of control over decisions surrounding new technology are found in these countries.

Women's position in the labor market and in the occupational hierarchy gives them less access to decision-making structures (via the trade unions) than men. But their position has both positive and negative aspects. In particular, we have argued that women's relationship to work, both paid and unpaid, has led them in many cases to have different priorities from many male trade unionists. Many of women's priorities have proved particularly relevant in discussions of the quality of work and have since been taken up more widely by the trade unions.

Our discussion of changing locations and changing hours of work showed that there currently exists the potential for radical social change. The pervasiveness of the new technologies has opened a debate about the role of work in advanced industrial societies. Gender relations could both affect and be affected by changes in the role of work. The various proposals should be evaluated in terms of their benefit to individual workers, and not merely their effect on reducing unemployment levels; furthermore, discussions of, and choices about, the relative merits of the different schemes must take into account the existing differences between women and men in their relation to work, especially unpaid work. By recognizing women's and men's different starting points, strategies and policies could, if the political will existed, set out to redress existing imbalances, resulting in a genuine redistribution of all forms of work (paid and unpaid) that would enable both women and men to achieve greater work fulfillment.

In our discussion of the role of governments, employers, and trade unions in providing education and training, we argued that education and training should aim to increase the availability to individual workers of opportunities for satisfying work and should not merely aim to reduce unemployment in the short term. Further, it is not enough to provide training for all; efforts must be made to identify factors that prevent certain groups from taking advantage of such opportunities. The difficulties women face in taking part in education and training programs are well documented. In addition to providing the necessary support services (such as child care) that will enable more women to participate in training schemes, trainers and educators must take into account the very different relationships girls and boys, women and men have to technology, and structure their training programs in such a way as to best overcome past discrimination and socialization in this area.

The formulation of strategies and policies aimed at dealing with the issues raised in this paper should start by identifying existing differences and inequalities between groups of workers. We have been concerned here with gender inequality but there are many others—age, race, and skill all divide workers and sometimes lead to conflicts of interest. Until these differences are recognized and a commitment is made to overcome resulting inequalities, it will be impossible for employees to make the best of opportunities that now exist for their participation in decision making regarding technological change. This commitment must be demonstrated at all levels, by governments, employers, and trade unions.

## ACKNOWLEDGMENTS

We would like to thank the following people who sent us material: Isa Bakker, Paula Bennett, Patricia Blackstaffe, Fernande Faulkner, Iris Fitzpatrick-Martin, Michael Gurstein, Michael McBane, Kathryn McMullen, Marylee Stephenson, and Jane Stinson from Canada; Jannet Grønfeldt, Janni Nielsen, and Karen Sjørup from Denmark; Andreas Drinkuth, Sabine Gensior, Camilla Grebsbach-Gnath, Werner Kleges, Heinz Murer, Barbel Schöler, and Suzanne Seeland from the Federal Republic of Germany; Liisa Rantalaiho from Finland; Marie-Thérse Letablier, Yvette Lucas, Elsbeth Monod, Martina Ni Cheallaigh, and Claire Terlon from France; Bente Rasmussen and Kari Thoresen from Norway; and Boel Berner, Lars Ingelstram, Karin Ohrt, Lesley Palmer, Inga Persson-Tanimura, and Ulla Weigelt from Sweden. We are also grateful to Heidi Hartmann and members of the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment for their comments on an earlier draft. Their help greatly facilitated our task. Responsibility for errors of interpretation or of fact remain, of course, our own.

## REFERENCES

Barou, Y.
1985 Reduction of working time: collective bargaining and government action. Pp. 211–226 in *Employment Growth and Structural Change*. Paris: OECD.

Bermann, T.
1985 Not only windmills: female service workers and new technologies. Pp. 231–248 in A. Olerup, L. Schneider, and E. Monod, eds., *Women, Work and Computerisation*. Amsterdam: North-Holland.

Berner, B.
1984 New technology and women's education in Sweden. Pp. 227–239 in S. Acker, ed., *World Yearbook of Education 1984, Women and Education*. New York: Kogan Paige, Nichols Publishing Co.

Bjorn-Anderson, N.

1983 The changing roles of secretaries and clerks. Pp. 120–137 in H.J. Otway and M. Peltu, eds., *New Office Technology: Human and Organisational Aspects.* London: Francis Pinter.

Boulet, J.-A.

1984 La diversification professionnelle des femmes en milieu de travail. Paper presented at a Colloquium on the Economic Status of Women in the Labor Market, Montreal, Canada.

Cakir, A., H.J. Reuter, L. von Schmude, and A. Armbruster

1978 Anpassung von Bildschmirmarbeitsplatzen an die physiche und psychishe Funktionsweise des Menschen. Bonn, Germany: Bundesminister für Arbeit und Sozialordnung.

Canadian Advisory Council on the Status of Women

1982 *Microelectronics and Employment: Issues of Concern to Women.* A Brief to the Task Force on Microelectronics and Employment. July. Ottawa, Ontario.

CEDEFOP

1984a *Vocational Training Systems in the Member States of the European Community, Comparative Study.* Luxembourg: Office for Official Publications of the European Communities.

1984b *Vocational Training Bulletin Number 15.* Luxembourg: Office for Official Publications of the European Communities.

Commission of the European Communities

1983a *Social Europe Special Issue.* Directorate-General for Employment, Social Affairs and Education. Brussels: Commission of the European Communities.

1983b *Social Europe*, 0(September) Directorate-General for Employment, Social Affairs and Education. Brussels: Commission of the European Communities. September.

1984a *Social Europe*, 3(December) Directorate-General for Employment, Social Affairs and Education. Brussels: Commission of the European Communities.

1984b *European National Actions on Information Technology.* Information Technology Task Force, Intelligence Unit. Brussels: Commission of the European Communities, June.

1984c *European Women in Paid Employment 1984.* Brussels: Commission of the European Communities.

CUPE Research Department

1982 *CUPE's Response to the Report of the Labour Canada Task Force on Microelectronics and Employment—In the Chips: Opportunities, People, Partnerships.* Ottawa: CUPE.

David-McNeil, J.

1984 *The Female Labour Force. A New Place in the Canadian Economy.* Ottawa: Economic Council of Canada.

Department of Employment, United Kingdom

1984 *Employment Gazette* 92(12). London: Her Majesty's Stationery Office.

DELFA, The Committee for the Study of Working Hours

1984 *Preferred Working Hours.* DELFA Debate Report No. 3. Stockholm: Ministry of Labour.

Deutsch, Steven
1986 International experiences with technological change. *Monthly Labor Review* (March):35–40.

Dirrheimer, A.
1983 *Information Technology and the Training of Skilled Workers in the Service Sector.* Report of the Evaluation of the Literature and of Interviews with Experts. Luxembourg: CEDEFOP.

Engineering Industry Training Board
1984 *Girls and Technical Engineering.* London: EITB.

EOSYS Ltd.
1984 *Case Studies in Information Technology and Career Opportunities for Women.* A Study by EOSYS Limited for the Manpower Services Commission. Sheffield, England: Manpower Services Commission, Training Division.

Equal Opportunities Commission
1984 *The Fact About Women Is . . .* Manchester, U.K.: EOC.

Evans, J.
1983 Negotiating technological change. Pp. 152–168 in H.J. Otway and M. Pletu, eds., *New Office Technology: Human and Organisational Aspects.* London: Francis Pinter.

Fjalestad, Jostein
1981 *Information Technology and Participation: Problems and Experiences.* Oslo, Norway: Norwegian Computer Centre.

Gensior, S.
1984 New Technologies—Possibilities for a New Valuation of Women's Work. Berlin: The Berlin Institute for Social Research and Sociological Practice. Mimeograph.

Goldstein, N.
1984 The new training initiative: a great leap backward. *Capital and Class* 23(Summer).

Harding, J.
1983 *Switched Off: The Science Education of Girls.* York, England: Longman for Schools Council.

Howard, R., and L. Schneider
1985 Worker Participation in Technological Change; Interests, Influence, and Scope. Paper prepared for the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues. Washington, D.C.: National Research Council (February).

Huws, U.
1984 *The New Homeworkers—New Technology and the Changing Location of White-Collar Work.* Low Pay Pamphlet No. 28. London: Low Pay Unit.

ILO
1983 *Yearbook of Labour Statistics 1983.* Geneva: ILO.

Johannesson, J., and I. Persson-Tanimura
1984 *Labour Market Policy Under Reconstruction—Studies of the Swedish Labour Market and the Effects of Labour Market Policy.* An English summary of the report *Arbetsmarknadspolitik under omprovning, sou 1984:31* from the Delegation for Labour Market Policy Research (EFA). Stockholm: Swedish Ministry of Labour.

Johansen, D.
1984 Eroding jobs by bits and bytes. *Our Times*, May.

Leontief, W., and F. Duchin
1986 *The Future Impact of Automation on Workers.* New York: Oxford University Press.

Lie, M., and B. Rasmussen
1984 Office Work and Skills. Paper presented at the IFIP "Women, Work and Computerization" conference, Italy.

Markmann, H.
1985 The role of trade unions in coping with the labour implications of technological change. Pp. 141–147 in *Employment Growth and Structural Change*. Paris: OECD.

Meade-King, M.
1985 Two into one will go. *Guardian*, June 27.

Menzies, H.
1981 *Women and the Chip: Case Studies of the Effects of Informatics on Employment in Canada.* Montreal, Canada: Institute for Research on Public Policy.

Ministère de l'éducation nationale
1984 Note d'information. Vanves, France: Ministère de l'éducation nationale.

Monod, E.
1984 Telecommuting—A New Work, but Is It Still Just the Same Old Story? Paper presented at the IFIP "Women, Work and Computerization" conference, Italy.

OECD Secretariat
1985 The current debate on working-time adjustments. Pp. 188–196 in *Employment Growth and Structural Change*. Paris: OECD.

Peitchinis, S.
1984 Microelectronic Technology and Female Employment. Paper presented at the Colloquium on the Economic Status of Women in the Labour Market, Montreal, Canada.

Sjørup, K., and F. Thomsen
1984 The Future: Do Women Play a Part? Roskilde, Denmark: Roskilde University Centre. Mimeograph.

Thomsen, T.
1984 Country Report: Denmark. Roskilde, Denmark: Roskilde University Centre. Mimeograph.

Thoresen, K.
1983 Working with visual display units. Pp. 85–104 in E. Fossum, ed., *Computerisation of Working Life*. Chichester, England: Ellis Horwood.

Townson, M.
1983 The Impact of Technological Change on Women. Paper presented at the Canada Tomorrow Conference, Ottawa.

Women's Bureau, Labour Canada
1982 Towards the Integration of Women into the High Technology Labour Force in the National Capital Region. Discussion Paper No. 1 in Series B *Changing World of Work*, prepared by Communicado Associates, Ottawa: Labour Canada.

# Biographical Sketches of Contributors

EILEEN APPELBAUM is associate professor of economics at Temple University. She is on the editorial boards of the *Journal of Post Keynesian Economics* and *Computers and the Social Sciences* and serves as a consultant to the Office of Technology Assessment and the Mayor's Commission for Women in Philadelphia. Her research and writing encompass both theoretical and applied work in labor economics, with emphasis on implications for women workers. She is the author of *Back to Work* (Auburn House, 1981), an econometric analysis of the experiences of mature women returning to the labor force. Appelbaum is also the author of several articles on employment and technology issues as well as on part-time and temporary work. She has a B.A. in mathematics from Temple University and a Ph.D. in economics from the University of Pennsylvania.

CAROLYN L. ARNOLD is a Ph.D. candidate in the sociology of education at Stanford University. Previously she was a community college instructor in women's studies, social sciences, and statistics; a project associate at Far West Laboratory for Educational Research and Development; and a counselor and funding coordinator in a community women's health clinic. She has conducted research on women's education, gender segregation in the labor market (with Myra Strober), and women's participation in high technology. She is currently researching the development of stratification by gender in technical occupations. Arnold has a B.A. from Smith College, an M.A. in women's studies from San Francisco State University, and an M.S. in statistics from Stanford University.

BARBARA BARAN is a postgraduate research fellow at the Berkeley Roundtable on Internal Economy (BRIE) currently working on a study to examine work reorganization and skill change in manufacturing and service industries for the Carnegie Forum on Education and the Economy. Her research has focused on the technological transformation of white-collar work, with particular emphasis on changes occurring in the structure of women's employment, and included a study of technological change in the insurance industry. Prior to returning to school, she served as a chairperson of the San Francisco Women's Union and was editor of a community newspaper in San Francisco. She has a B.A. in history from the University of Wisconsin, Madison, and an M.A. and a Ph.D. in city and regional planning from the University of California, Berkeley.

BRYNA SHORE FRASER is a senior program officer at the National Institute for Work and Learning in Washington, D.C. She is the editor of the Postsecondary Education for a Changing Economy series and the director of the National Study of Employment in the Fast Food Industry. She has done extensive research on employment-related education and training for youth and adults. Her most recent publications have focused on the impact of computers and new technologies on training and the workplace. Fraser has a B.A. from Brandeis University and an M.A. in Slavic languages from Indiana University.

ELI GINZBERG is A. Barton Hepburn professor emeritus of economics and director of Conservation of Human Resources, Columbia University. From 1941 to 1981 he served as a consultant to various departments of the federal government, including State, Defense, Labor, Health and Human Services, and the General Accounting Office. He is the author of 100 books, primarily on human resources and health policy, the most recent of which is *Understanding Human Resources* (Abt, 1985). Ginzberg has an

A.B. in social sciences and an A.M. and a Ph.D. in economics, from Columbia University.

CLAUDIA GOLDIN is professor of economics at the University of Pennsylvania, research associate at the National Bureau of Economic Research, and editor of the *Journal of Economic History*. She has previously held positions at Princeton University and the University of Wisconsin. Her research interests are in American economic history, and her research subject matter has included urban slavery in the American South, early industrialization, the impact of the Civil War, the postbellum southern economy, and, most recently, the evolution of the female labor force from 1790 to the present. She is currently writing *Understanding the Gender Gap* (to be published by Oxford University Press). Goldin holds a B.A. from Cornell University and an M.A. and a Ph.D. from the University of Chicago.

HEIDI I. HARTMANN is study director (on leave) of the Committee on Women's Employment and Related Social Issues, the Panel on Technology and Women's Employment, and the Panel on Pay Equity Research at the National Research Council (NRC). She has edited or coedited a number of NRC reports on comparable worth and other women's employment issues. Previously she taught economics on the Graduate Faculty at the New School for Social Research. Her research has concentrated on employment issues related to women and minorities, particularly discrimination and internal labor markets, women's economic independence, and political economy and feminist theory. In the 1986–1987 academic year she is an American Statistical Association fellow doing research on women in poverty at the Bureau of the Census. Hartmann has a B.A. from Swarthmore College and an M.Ph. and a Ph.D. from Yale University, all in economics.

FELICITY HENWOOD is a social scientist studying gender and technology issues. While working on her contribution to this volume, she was a research fellow at the Science Policy Research Unit. She has published mainly in the area of new technology and women's employment and works in adult education, teaching courses on women and science/technology. Henwood is currently studying for a Ph.D. in the Arts Graduate School of the University of Sussex.

H. ALLAN HUNT is manager of research at the W.E. Upjohn Institute for Employment Research in Kalamazoo, Michigan. He has been at the Institute since 1978 and in his current position since

1982. His professional experience has involved him in the areas of workers' disability compensation, employment and training policy, and the employment impacts of technological change. Hunt has taught at Lehigh University; California State University, Hayward; and the University of Connecticut. He studied at the University of Wisconsin; Lehigh University; and the University of California, Berkeley, where he received a Ph.D. in economics.

TIMOTHY L. HUNT has been a senior research economist at the W.E. Upjohn Institute for Employment Research since 1981. In 1983, he co-authored an Institute monograph entitled *Human Resource Implications of Robotics*, which examines the employment impacts of robots in the United States by 1990. With the support of the National Research Council and the National Commission for Employment Policy, Hunt has recently completed several other studies exploring various aspects of the employment implications of technological change. He has published numerous papers and given presentations to government agencies and various other groups at the state, national, and international levels. He holds a B.A. in history from Otterbein College, an M.S. in economics from South Dakota State University, and a Ph.D. in economics from Kansas State University.

MARY C. MURPHREE is New York regional administrator for the Women's Bureau of the U.S. Department of Labor. She formerly served the Women's Bureau as an expert consultant, directing the bureau's study of the impact of computer-based technology on women clerical workers. She is the author of the recent Women's Bureau publication *Women and Office Automation: Issues for the Decade Ahead*. Murphree has taught college-level courses, served as a consultant to government and private industry, and written and spoken widely on the subject of women and technology. She received a B.A. from Hollins College and an M.A. and a Ph.D. in sociology from Columbia University.

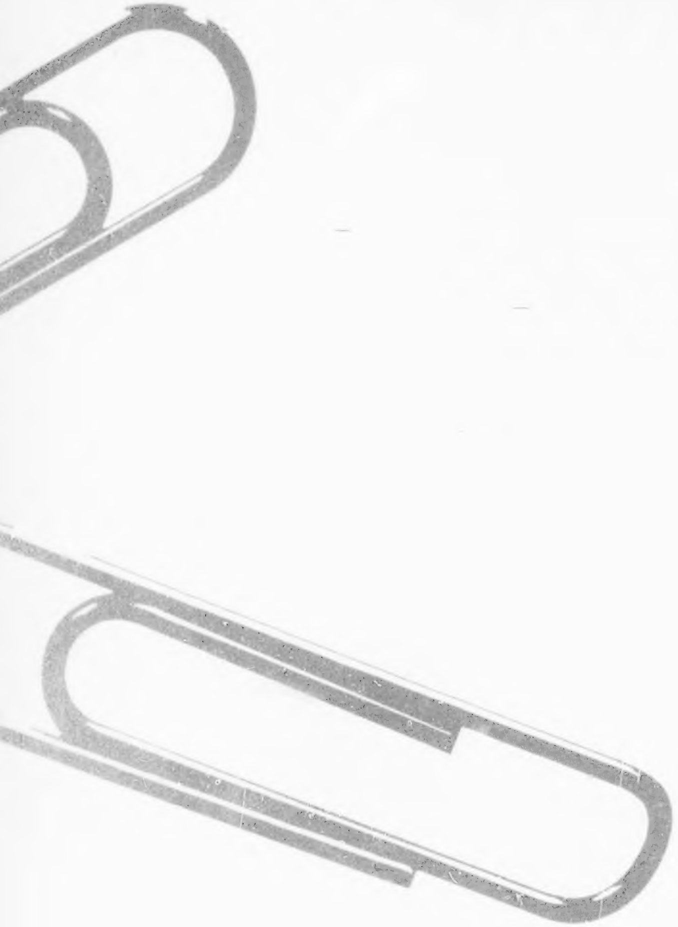
THIERRY J. NOYELLE is senior research scholar at Conservation of Human Resources, Columbia University. His areas of expertise include labor market segmentation; technology, change, and employment; the service industries, especially financial and business services; and the internationalization of services. He has a B.A. in economics from the University of Lyons (France), an M.S. in engineering from the École Centrale of Lyons (France), and an M.A. in regional science and a Ph.D. in city and regional planning, both from the University of Pennsylvania.

MYRA H. STROBER is an associate professor of education at Stanford University. She has been on the faculty at the University of Maryland; the University of California, Berkeley; and the Stanford Business School. Her research focuses on women's employment, particularly the relationship between work and family among educated women. Strober's most recent work is on occupational segregation. She was one of the founders of the Center for Research on Women at Stanford and served as its director for 7 years and was also the first chair of the board of the National Council for Research on Women. Currently, she is the director of the Stanford Education Policy Institute. Strober has a B.S. in industrial and labor relations from Cornell University and a Ph.D. in economics from the Massachusetts Institute of Technology.

SHARON HARTMAN STROM is a 1986–1987 fellow at the Bunting Institute of Radcliffe College, on leave from the University of Rhode Island, where she is professor of history and a former coordinator of the women's studies program. She recently served as a consultant on several projects related to women's work and technology for the Office of Technology Assessment. She has published work on the history of women's clerical work unions and is currently completing a monograph on the history of the American office between 1910 and 1950. Strom has a B.A. from Whittier College and an M.A. and a Ph.D. from Cornell University, where she studied social and intellectual history.

ALAN F. WESTIN is professor of public law and government at Columbia University, where he has taught since 1959. A specialist in constitutional law, civil liberties, and civil rights, he has for 30 years studied the effects of new information technologies on organizations, individuals, and society and the impacts of the public policy choices that such developments raise in democratic nations. Among his works are *Privacy and Freedom* (Atheneum, 1967); *Databanks in a Free Society* (Quadrangle, 1972); and *The Changing Workplace: A Guide to Managing the People, Organizational, and Regulatory Aspects of Office Technology* (Knowledge and Industry Publications, 1985). He is president of the Educational Fund for Individual Rights, a nonprofit research foundation that studies employee rights issues at the workplace. Westin has a B.A. from the University of Florida and an L.L.B. and a Ph.D. in political science from Harvard University.

SALLY WYATT is a research associate for The Program on Information and Communication Technology at the Economic and Social Research Council, London, England. Previously she was an economist at the Science Policy Research Unit of the University of Sussex, where she worked on various science and technology policy issues. She is currently conducting research on the transfer of technology from the western oil companies to China's offshore oil industry. She received a B.A. from McGill University and an M.A. from the University of Sussex, England, both in economics.



NATIONAL ACADEMY PRESS

The National Academy Press was created by the National Academy of Sciences to publish the reports issued by the Academy and by the National Academy of Engineering, the Institute of Medicine, and the National Research Council, all operating under the charter granted to the National Academy of Sciences by the Congress of the United States.

ISBN 0-309-03727-1